

## Chapter 2901

Ruoli hurriedly said: "Master, I'm really different now from before. Great changes have taken place in all aspects, and they are all changes in the right direction."

Charlie nodded and said with satisfaction: "I believe these, because I can see it myself."

As he said, he took out a new mobile phone and handed it to her: "I asked Mr. Issac to buy this mobile phone before. It was originally intended to be taken with your sister when she left, but Mr. Issac paid it back.

I kept her mobile phone from before the accident, so I gave her her own mobile phone. I think I will just keep this mobile phone for you."

Ruoli hasn't used a mobile phone for a long time, and hasn't even learned about outside consultations through the Internet for a long time, so when she saw this mobile phone, she seemed very excited.

Young people who are accustomed to smartphones and the Internet, let alone leave their phones for a day, as long as they are awake and can't use their phones for more than two or three hours, they will become anxious.

Naturally, Ruoli is no exception to this point.

She is almost under house arrest in Shangri-La, and there is no channel for receiving information, so deep down in her heart, she has longed for a mobile phone.

But for this kind of thing, she was naturally embarrassed to talk to Charlie, so she could only endure that kind of desire.

Seeing him actually took the initiative to give her a new mobile phone, she didn't know how happy she was.

Charlie looked amazed when he saw her picking up the phone, and said with a smile: "It has already been activated, and there is a phone card in it. The phone bill can be overdrawn indefinitely. You can use it to talk to me or your Mom, contact Mr. Issac, other people but still try not to..."

"In addition, with this mobile phone, you can always know what is happening outside. If it is really boring, you can also use it to scan the news, watch a drama, etc. It will not be so boring."

Ruoli red eyes and said, "Master, thank you so much. During this period of time, I have been using my mobile phone even when I was dreaming, and I have already scratched my heart and liver..."

Charlie nodded, and said, "Before I had some distrust of you, so I didn't dare to let you directly have a way to communicate with the outside world. You also need to understand this."

She nodded quickly and said, "Don't worry, Master, I understand this very well!"

"That's good." Charlie smiled slightly and said: "There is another good news to tell you."

## Chapter 2902

Ruoli asked hurriedly: "What good news?"

Charlie explained: "According to your mother, this time there are eleven people from your He family, including her. Among these eleven, your mother is the only woman. For reasons of convenience, instead of arranging her to live in that riverside villa, let her live in Shangri-La."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "To be more specific, arrange for her to live in the same room with you."

"Really!?" Ruoli was extremely excited when she heard this!

She originally thought that it would not be so convenient for her mother to meet her with grandpa. After all, every time she came to see her, she would definitely be exposed. She was not afraid of anything. She was afraid that if her identity was exposed, she would give Charlie trouble.

Now, Charlie plans to arrange for her mother to her room directly, which is a great surprise for her.

He smiled slightly: "Of course I won't lie to you. They should be here in the evening. I will make arrangements at that time, so you can wait with peace of mind."

Ruoli was very excited, and respectfully said, "Thank you, Master!"

Charlie waved his hand: "You don't need to thank me for such a small matter."

With that, he looked at the time and said, "Okay, I won't stay any longer, I will explain to Issac and Orvel, so that they can also be prepared."

After that, Charlie stood up and said, "I'm leaving."

"Master..." Ruoli hurriedly stopped him, and asked embarrassingly: "Can you wait a moment, I will register a new WeChat first, and then add you as a friend!"

Charlie nodded, and agreed: "Okay."

She hurriedly turned on the phone, downloaded WeChat app from the app store, and quickly registered an account.

She gave her new WeChat a name, and then blushed and said to Charlie: "Master Wade, let me sweep your..."

## Chapter 2903

Charlie opened his QR code and handed it to Ruoli.

She scanned it with her mobile phone, and Charlie received a request to add a friend.

He clicked on this request and found that the account that requested to add him as a friend turned out to be nicknamed "Don't go anywhere".

He didn't understand at first, why Ruoli had such a name.

But when he thought that she had just said unswervingly that she wanted to stay by his side and told him not to drive her away, Charlie understood her intention of naming her "Don't go anywhere".

"If you want to come, she should be saying, she wants to stay by my side, she won't go anywhere, right?"

Charlie was moved in his heart, but didn't ask too much about this question. He directly approved the friend's request to add, and then said to her: "Then I will leave now."

Ruoli nodded and said hurriedly: "I will take you to the door!"

Ruoli sent Charlie to the door, and he left.

After talking with her this time, he suddenly felt Ruoli's firmness and softness. These two completely different feelings were able to appear on the same person so naturally and harmoniously, which really surprised him.

Moreover, from the bottom of his heart, he also recognized Ruoli a little bit more.

There are some dedicated followers around him, but Ruoli is the strongest among these people.

Although she was still far away from him, Charlie still had a sense of intimacy towards her that no one else had.

In a sense, Charlie felt that Ruoli and himself were actually the same kind of people.

Both of them are aliens among ordinary people, and both are running in a different direction from the others.

## Chapter 2904

The only difference is that Charlie ran farther than Ruoli.

Out from Ruoli's room, he went directly to Issac's office.

Seeing him coming in, Issac hurriedly asked, "Master, have you finished talking with Miss Su?"

"It's over." Charlie nodded and said: "Mr. Issac, call Orvel and ask him to come over as soon as possible. I have something to tell you both!"

Hearing that Charlie has important things to do with him, Orvel immediately put down his work and came to Shangri-La as quickly as possible.

In Issac's office, Orvel entered the door and saw Charlie, so he hurried forward and asked respectfully: "Master, what can I do this time?"

Charlie waved at him and said with a smile: "Come here, sit down."

After speaking, he greeted Issac again: "Mr. Issac."

Issac and Orvel sat next to Charlie opposite.

Immediately, Charlie said: "I have reached a cooperation with the He family. Starting today, the He family will send ten top masters to Aurous Hill, ready to be at my disposal."

Issac said happily: "Master, this is a good thing! With the He family masters, it can be regarded as a supplement to Orvel and me. Although we have a lot of manpower available under our hands, their strength is indeed better than martial arts. People are much inferior. Sometimes, not only will they not be able to help you, but they will even drag you back."

At this time, what Issac thought of was that time with Charlie, going to the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel to rescue Zhiyu and her mother Liona.

That time, in order to grab time, Charlie jumped down when the helicopter was more than a dozen meters away from the tunnel entrance, but how could his men have this ability?

Even if the emergency rope drop was implemented immediately, because the overall process of rope throwing, inspection, hooking, and the decline was indispensable, it was

nearly a minute slower than Charlie. By the time they chased in, Charlie had already dealt with the crisis. Solved it single-handedly.

## Chapter 2905

In addition, there was also the time when he went to Syria to rescue Melba two days ago. Charlie parachuted in a way that exceeded the limit of ordinary people, and was able to sneak into Hamid's heavily guarded base quietly.

And that time, he himself or none of his staff could walk with Charlie and provide direct assistance to him.

The reason why such things can't keep up with the rhythm happen repeatedly is that the difference in strength is too big.

And Orvel couldn't help sighing at this moment:

"Master, before me, Mr. Issac, and Liang accompanied you to the Changbai Mountain to attack the Eight Heavenly Kings, I realized that there is a real gap between our group of people and your strength."

It's too big. It's a critical moment. Let's not say to help you. If we don't hinder you, it's a high incense. There is indeed some mud that can't support the wall. If you take He's family and let them stay by your side, we will be able to do well. To improve this embarrassing situation."

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: "I am talking about cooperation with the He family, and it is not really necessary for the He family to help me."

Charlie said, and continued: "Actually, my plan is to distribute the ten people of the He family to the two of you, so that they can make up for your shortcomings, and at the same time can help you cultivate a group of subordinates and improve their overall strength."

As soon as Issac heard this, he became excited and blurted out:

"Master, if this is the case, that would be great! Although my staff has undergone the same high-intensity military training as special forces, they still can't make a

breakthrough. The upper limit of ordinary people, their own strength is indeed still a lot worse than those of martial arts masters."

Charlie nodded, and said:

"The melee strength of martial artists, especially the strength of physical combat, is indeed far superior to special forces.

However, once the special forces are blessed with thermal weapons, their overall strength will far exceed those of martial arts, so this time, I plan to integrate the two together so that the He family can use martial arts to help you and Orvel's subordinates to improve their own abilities and melee strength.

Then match them with hot weapons. In this way, the overall strength will be even greater and balanced."

Charlie said, "In addition, Mr. Issac, your subordinates who have undergone special forces training should, in turn, help the He family familiarize themselves with thermal weapons and other advanced technologies.

This is their shortcoming. Without improvement, the overall combat effectiveness will still be greatly limited."

Immediately afterward, Charlie sighed: "When I went to Japan before, I also fought against ninjas."

"Some ninjas are similar to Chinese warriors. They are still in the era of physical combat and cold weapon attacks. However, there are also a group of ninjas that can keep up with the times and incorporate a lot of modern technology."

"One thing that impressed me is that their paragliders made of ultra-black paint and a propulsion fan with a silent lithium battery fly fast in the sky at night.

Not only are they fast, but ordinary people on the ground also can't detect it. This is the organic combination of traditional ninjas and modern technology. I think this is an idea worth learning from."

## Chapter 2906

Issac nodded immediately and said excitedly: "Master, I understand what you mean, that is, both parties must work together to fill each other's shortcomings."

"Yes." Charlie said seriously: "You two, you must choose your most trusted subordinates and let them practice martial arts with the He family. I will regularly give them some blood relief pills to help them quickly improve their strength."

The Blood Relief Pill is not worth mentioning to Charlie, but for ordinary people and martial arts practitioners, the improvement effect is very obvious.

Charlie planned to select 40 to 50 people with potential and trust from Issac and Orvel's men, and let them practice martial arts, and then use some blood-saving heart-saving pills for them to improve physical fitness and strength.

For forty to fifty people, there is no need for a blood-saving pill each time.

He only needs to dissolve four or five blood-saving heart-saving pills in the water, and let them take it evenly to achieve good results.

In this way, every once in a while, they will use the Blood Rescue Pill to gradually help them improve. With this within a year or half, they will be able to reach the level of a two-star warrior or even a three-star warrior.

If you really have 40 or 50 three-star warriors under your hand, it is definitely a force that cannot be underestimated. Pulling to Japan, you can easily wipe out a ninja family.

Moreover, there is Ruoli next to him. Now she is already the best among the three-star warriors. If he helps her again, she will soon become a four-star warrior like her grandfather.

Even in the near future, Charlie will be able to make her overtake Luther and become the only five-star warrior in the country.

In this way, he would hand over the newly trained team and the warriors sent by the He family to Ruoli for unified command. With her abilities, she would definitely be able to maximize the capabilities of these people.

Charlie was accustomed to fighting alone before, but after experiencing so many things and getting to know Hamid, he realized that no matter how strong the ability to fight alone is, there are times when he can't do it alone.

So, now is the best opportunity to completely change his mind and action strategy!

At that time, not only will the Japanese be shocked, but even if it is deployed to Europe and America from a long distance, the combat effectiveness will not be a problem!

The Rothschild family is indeed very powerful. It has countless hidden assets and private armaments all over the world.

However, if dozens of three-star warriors who are good at using thermal weapons are airborne over their heads, the Rothschild family can not afford it!

## Chapter 2907

When the sun sets and the sky is full of sunrays crossing the clouds, a Gulfstream passenger plane, dressed in golden sunshine, landed at Aurous Hill Airport.

The eleven people who were sitting on the plane were sent by the He family this time, including Luther and Roma.

When these people got off the plane, they were immediately arranged by Issac's fleet and dropped at the riverside villa that he had bought in advance.

This villa happened to be in the same villa area as the riverside villa of Melba's father Pollard, but the area of this villa was much larger than that of Pollard's.

Charlie actually has a bit of selfishness to arrange the He family here.

He hopes that the He family can also pay attention to the situation of the father and daughter that is Pollard and Melba.

If any family members live here, if someone starts to attack them, it will be hard to come over immediately for their rescue.

At this time, Charlie, Issac, and Orvel were already waiting in the villa.

When the team arrived, the sky hadn't completely turned dark. Issac's men took Luther, Roma, and the other He family members into the yard, and Charlie also brought Issac and Orvel to greet them.

When Roma saw Charlie, she respectfully said: "Hello, Master Wade!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Ms. He, you don't have to be so polite, just call me Charlie from now on."

"How can it be..." Luther on the side said in full bloom, "Young Master Wade is the benefactor of the He family and the future master of the He family. The distinction of respect and inferiority is still necessary!"

After that, he clasped his fists in his hands, bowed deeply, and said,

"Master Wade, here is Luther, the owner of the He family, thanks to the great kindness and great kindness of Master, and no retribution. I will never hesitate to serve you ever!"

## Chapter 2908

Charlie hurriedly stepped forward, raised his arms, and said seriously: "You don't have to be so formal, I am young, and I can't bear such a gift from you."

"What's more, now my identity is still a secret in Aurous Hill. Most people only know that I am a Feng Shui master, and don't know that I am originally a member of the Wade Family of Eastcliff."

"If you call Master Wade Master Wade long and short all day long, it will easily reveal my identity."

"Why don't you just call my name, my full name is Charlie Wade, Wade of the Wade family."

Luther was surprised, he hesitated for a while, and said: "This...this... We are so favored by you as a mountain like a sea, how can we directly call your name just like that.

If the ancestors know it, I am afraid that they will beat me in the leg and break it with the blows!"

Orvel smiled and said: "Mr. He, you are just like us, in front of outsiders, call him Master Wade! Anyway, his name is very famous in Aurous Hill!"

"Master Wade?" Luther repeated it subconsciously.

"Right!" Orvel said with a smile: "The real master of Dragon Leaf in the world, we basically know that Aurous Hill really has a face and reputation."

Luther nodded solemnly as soon as he heard this, arched his hands at Orvel, and said, "Thank you for this brother's suggestion. From now on, the Master will be called Blessed Master Wade!"

Charlie's head was big.

This group of people followed all the time and called him Master Wade, and he had already had a headache hearing it.

But when he thinks about it, the title of Master Wade doesn't matter. Anyway, he has heard that a lot, and he is all numb.

So he smiled helplessly and said to Luther: "Since the old man insists, then I won't say more."

Luther immediately clasped his fist and said: "Luther, I have seen Master Wade!"

As soon as these words came out, others in the He family followed suit.

Charlie nodded and said, "That's it for these trivial matters. Let's talk about serious matters."

After speaking, Charlie pointed to the villa in front of him, and said, "Mr. He, this villa is prepared for you by me for your daily accommodation and cultivation.

The house is large and there are many rooms. The level is opened up and it is enough for daily practice.

If you need any equipment, you can talk to Mr. Issac when the time comes, and let him arrange someone to implement it for you when that time comes."

Luther hurriedly said: "Master Wade, you are so polite. In fact, we can live in an ordinary dormitory with ease. There is no requirement for living conditions."

## Chapter 2909

Charlie smiled and said, "I talked about cooperation with the He family, not to squeeze the value of the He family, so you come all the way, and I won't let you do this and that all day long."

"In the future, you still have to have plenty of time to enjoy life, especially to continue practicing.

If I arrange dormitories for you and not arrange a training venue, it will basically kill your room for future growth."

Charlie's words moved the He family very deeply.

They worked with the Su family before, but they didn't have such good treatment.

In the Su family, they were just like the servants at home, on standby 24 hours a day.

Even if it's bedtime, it's a command anytime, anywhere, no matter what they were doing, they must set off immediately.

Moreover, even in normal times, there are no holidays.

Most of them have their own objects of protection, so they basically have to stay in the dark during the day to do their security work with due diligence, and there is no time to strengthen their own practice.

Ruoli was originally the best seedling in the He family's generation.

But because she is the illegitimate daughter of Zynn, and he needed a personal bodyguard, so she started to be his bodyguard at the age of 18.

In the past few years as a bodyguard, her cultivation has almost stagnated, because there is no time or space for her to practice well.

Therefore, Charlie prepared a villa for the He family to give them time to practice daily.

He also made it clear that they must continue to practice and continue to improve themselves. This is indeed a world away from the Su family.

Charlie said again at this time: "My two subordinates, Mr. Issac and Orvel, each of them has a lot of hard-hearted brothers in their hands, but these people have not been in contact with martial arts, and the overall melee strength is relatively poor.

So in the future, I also need a lot of help from Mr. He and you, and spare a certain amount of energy to help me train and improve them."

When Luther heard this, he said without thinking: "Master Wade, don't worry! You are kind to me and the He family, so I will do this for you wholeheartedly!

My He family's internal boxing method is not good. It's incomplete, but it's still very practical for people who are just entering the industry.

I will pass on the He family's internal boxing to them and try my best to improve their strength!"

As soon as Luther said this, except for Roma, the other He family members were shocked.

The words of the old man are tantamount to giving away the most precious and invaluable things of the He family!

The He family's internal boxing method, that is the biggest reliance of the He family for hundreds of years!

Just giving it out will definitely have a huge impact on the He family in the future.

However, although everyone is worried, no one dared to put forward any meaning.

After all, after the eldest son Tom defected, the rest of the He family followed Luther desperately. Although they didn't understand his approach, they wouldn't have any rebellious intentions.

Roma knows Charlie's strength and knows whether the He family can reach a higher level in the future.

It all depends on him, so He family's inner family boxing skills are not worth mentioning in front of all this.

Moreover, this is also a way for her father to express his sincerity to Charlie on behalf of the He family!

## Chapter 2910

Charlie didn't expect that Luther would face him, after two or three sentences, and simply want to take out the inner boxing technique of the He family.

Moreover, based on his understanding of Ruoli, she would definitely not immediately reveal in advance that he might give the He family a complete internal boxing technique just because he gave her a mobile phone.

Therefore, it can be seen that Luther is not only grateful, but he can indeed make a choice.

This is very rare.

From the feudal society to today, China has lost countless folk skills. The reason for the loss is that many people who have mastered the skills cherish themselves. Even if they take this skill into the grave, they are unwilling to pass it on to outsiders.

To a certain extent, this has indeed caused heavy losses to traditional folk culture and skills in the course of thousands of years of development.

It's like the inner family boxing technique that the ancestors of the He family got by chance. If its previous owner could open it up, it wouldn't end up being a fragmented scroll.

Therefore, based on the old man's attitude, Charlie's first impression of him was very good.

Therefore, he arched his hand at him and said seriously: "I can rest assured about this matter with what Mr. He said.

I hope that Mr. He can train more middle and advanced players for me in the future. There are also some retired special forces who are good at thermal weapons.

They have strong professional skills in thermal weapons, lurking, and tracking. If they are interested in the He family, they can also learn more. Combining tradition and modernity can achieve better Strong combat effectiveness."

Hearing this, he said with excitement: "That's really great! We actually had this idea a long time ago, and we mentioned it to the Su family at the time, but the Su family owner was very afraid that we would have too much. Mastering automatic weapons and modern scientific equipment have never been allowed to us, so we have never found a suitable opportunity."

The control of modern weapons is extremely strict.

Although the bodyguards of the Su family and the Wade family have retired top special forces, the weapons and equipment are indeed very sensitive. Without extremely powerful abilities, it is impossible to solve them.

## Chapter 2911

Although the He family is a top-notch martial arts family, they can't do modern weapon training for family members with fanfare. Without external support, it is really difficult to achieve.

But Charlie is good to say. After that, Issac himself has a certain amount of energy, which can solve the problem of modern weapons to a certain extent. Take a step back and say, even if he can't solve it, he doesn't have a new friend Hamid in Syria?

If it doesn't work, he will send the personnel directly to him for closed training for a period of time, or maybe he will have the opportunity to participate in the actual combat exercise, which will definitely do more with less.

Thinking of this, Charlie said to Old Man He: "I will let Mr. Issac arrange this matter and implement it as soon as possible."

After that, he turned around and said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, strive to build a land in the suburbs of Aurous Hill, and we will build a closed training base."

Issac immediately said: "Okay master, I will start the selection of the site tomorrow!"

Charlie nodded, and said to Old Man He: "Old man, let's come in and take a look at the house first. If there is any dissatisfaction, you can raise it."

Luther hurriedly said, "Master Wade is too polite. Even if it is a rough house, we are quite satisfied with such a big villa!"

Charlie smiled and said: "That's more than just, come, come in and have a look!"

Charlie asked Issac to buy this villa, although it was second-hand, but after all, it was also used by wealthy people before. Therefore, whether it is decoration or furniture and home appliances, it is very elegant. Compared with He's old house in Mocheng, it is naturally Much more luxurious.

Luther thanked Charlie with great gratitude and prepared to give his family a room.

Charlie said to Roma at this time: "By the way, Ms. He, I think the people who came this time are all men except you. It is not very convenient for you to live here. Mr. Issac happens to be in charge of the entire Shangri-La Hotel, so let him arrange a room for you in the hotel?"

When Roma heard this, she immediately understood that Charlie wanted to arrange for her to live with her daughter.

Naturally, she had 10,000 willingness in her heart, and she was even a little impatient.

So she quickly agreed and thanked him: "Thank you, Master Wade!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "You are welcome."

Luther didn't think too much, and said with emotion: "Master Wade, you are really kind! Roma is really not suitable to live with us, and she has a disability, and there are many inconveniences in her daily life. Living in a hotel will be relatively easier. , I thank you for her!"

Charlie nodded, and said to Roma: "Ms. He, I'm going back to Shangri-La just in a moment. You can come with me."

## Chapter 2912

Roma was naturally excited when she thought of seeing her daughter later, and nodded and said, "Okay Master Wade!"

Seeing that it was late, Charlie took out his mobile phone and called Melba's father, Pollard.

Pollard's house is only two to three hundred meters away, so Charlie wanted him to bring Melba over, so that they could get to know Luther and Roma, so that if there are any emergencies in the future, they can contact the He family for help.

Pollard has been taking time off for the past two days to accompany Melba to recuperate at home.

During the days of being kidnapped, Melba's body has indeed been tortured a lot. The basement was dark and humid, and it was basically difficult to fill her stomach. Both mentally and physically she has suffered a lot of torture and pressure.

Although he was relatively excited when he was first brought back by Charlie, he felt a strong sense of exhaustion immediately after returning home.

In the past two days, she felt that her whole body was like a completely dead battery, and her body and spirit were extremely weak.

Pollard has always been with her at home. Fortunately, Melba started to get better today. She ate more and her mental state also improved to a certain extent.

After receiving Charlie's call, Pollard hurriedly said politely: "Charlie, why do you have time to call uncle?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Uncle, I happen to be in your community. Some of my friends moved here to live. I have come here to help them settle down. I think you and Melba also live here. I plan to call you to meet now. I wonder if you are at home?"

Pollard hurriedly said: "I'm at home and Melba is here, but she has just recovered in these two days, so I don't let her go. I'll look for you in the future. What do you think?"

"Okay." Charlie naturally didn't have any comments, and said hurriedly: "I am in 32 Villas now. Come here if it is convenient for you. The friends here are all very skilled martial arts masters. What if you have anything here in the future? Trouble, you can ask them for help at any time."

When Pollard heard this, he knew that this must have been carefully arranged by Charlie. He was moved in his heart and looked forward to it, so he said: "Then wait a while, uncle will pass."

After hanging up the phone, Melba came over and asked curiously, "Dad, is it Charlie calling?"

"Yes." Pollard nodded and said: "Charlie happened to be in our community. He has a friend who moved over to live, so he invited me to meet him."

After that, he said to Melba: "You are not feeling well, just wait for me at home."

He didn't think that Melba, who was still a little listless, would suddenly say with excitement: "I want to go too!"

## Chapter 2913

During the two days of resting at home, what Melba was thinking about was the shadow of Charlie.

She originally wanted to contact him as soon as possible, and then go directly to him to report and start work.

But the physical condition is indeed a bit weak, and her father has been stopping her from letting her go to work so soon, so she can't wait any longer.

Now that she heard that Charlie was in her own community, naturally, she couldn't wait to see him quickly.

Pollard originally persuaded her to rest at home, but when he saw her resolute attitude, he stopped talking and said hurriedly: "Then you change your clothes and come out, Charlie is still waiting."

"Okay!" Melba was overjoyed, and her whole spirit was lifted a lot, and she quickly turned around and went back to her room.

She chose a beautiful dress carefully, but seeing that she was still a little pale, she quickly put on makeup at the fastest speed.

When she came out of the room, she was totally different from the self just now.

Pollard didn't expect that his daughter would become so energetic all at once, and he couldn't help feeling a little surprised. He didn't know what kind of blood she had beaten.

The father and daughter came out of the house together, and within a few minutes, they came to the villa where Charlie was.

When entering the door, Charlie was standing in the courtyard talking to Luther and Roma.

When Pollard and Melba came in, he hurriedly said with a smile: "Old He and Ms. He, I will introduce two friends to the two. They also live in this community. You will be neighbors with them in the future."

Pollard also walked over quickly at this time, and before he got there he waved his hand and said, "Charlie, why don't you come over and say hello in advance? I'm ready to have dinner and have a good night at home!"

## Chapter 2914

Charlie smiled and said: "Uncle, you are too polite. I happened to accompany my friend to take a look at the house here. I have to go home later, so I will come back and trouble you another day."

With that said, he looked at Melba next to Pollard. Seeing that she was in good condition and her pretty face was also showing red clouds, he couldn't help but smile and said, "Melba, it seems that you are in good condition today?"

Melba said with some embarrassment: "Thank you, Mr. Wade, for your concern. Today is much better, and I can report to you the day after tomorrow."

Charlie waved his hand: "Don't worry, it's okay for you to take a good rest for two days."

Melba hurriedly said, "I really have almost recovered. If I have a good night's sleep tonight, there should be no problem tomorrow. Where do you think I will find you?"

Charlie thought for a while and said, "Well, don't you tomorrow, the day after tomorrow! At nine o'clock the next morning, you go to Emgrand Group to find the chairman Doris Young. Then I will be waiting for you at her office."

"Okay!" Melba nodded without hesitation, and said: "I must be at the Emgrand Group on time the next morning!"

Charlie said, "I happened to have Warnia Song from the Song family in Aurous Hill and Ito Nanako from the Ito family in Japan. The Song family is now cooperating with Japan's Nippon Steel to build a factory in China.

In the future, it will definitely require a lot of maritime transport capacity. The Ito family itself also has a lot of shipping resources in Japan, and you can integrate them and work

together at that time. You can get to know them the day after tomorrow and see how to cooperate next."

Melba hurriedly said, "No problem, Mr. Wade, I will put together a basic plan in the next two days."

"Okay." Charlie smiled and nodded, then hurriedly said: "Oh, I almost forgot to do business!"

As he said, he pointed to Pollard and said to Luther: "Old man He, this is my mother's classmate and friend back then, Professor Pollard Watt, and the beautiful woman next to him is Professor Watt's daughter, Melba. You will be in contact with them in the future. In the community, if there is anything that needs your help, please take care of it!"

Luther said without hesitation: "Master Wade can rest assured, Professor Watt and Miss Watt can come to me at any time if they have anything to do!"

Pollard was still a little puzzled, how could Charlie let an old man who was almost able to be his father to take care of and protect him and his daughter?

However, he also knew that Charlie had a lot of magical powers, and this arrangement must have his intentions, so he said very politely: "Hey, you will take care of me in the future!"

Luther arched his hands and said with a smile: "Professor Watt doesn't have to be so polite. From now on, everyone will be friends. It is a matter of course to help each other."

## Chapter 2915

Pollard felt that Luther, the old man, seemed a bit unusual. He spoke with a quagmire, and although he was not young, he looked a bit like a master, and he should be no ordinary person.

As he was thinking, Charlie introduced at this time: "Uncle, Father He, is the Patriarch of the Northeast He Family, and the Northeast He Family is one of our four major martial

arts families in China. In the future, Father He and the masters of his family will be living here, the safety of you and Melba must be greatly guaranteed."

When Pollard heard this, his expression was suddenly shocked, and he immediately said in awe: "Old He, I didn't expect you to be a martial artist. What a disrespect and I have been extending as of now!"

Luther smiled and said humbly: "Professor Watt, please don't be so polite. We are just some rough people with spears and clubs, and you are the most respectable for learning!"

Charlie shook his head helplessly, and said with a smile: "You two should stop talking about each other in business here. You will all be neighbors in the future, and there are opportunities to talk."

Luther laughed and said, "Well, since Master Wade has said so, when we have a good drink the next day, Master will definitely come to join us."

Charlie smiled and said, "In that case, I will arrange it at night. It just so happens that I have to pick up the dust for you and Ms. He. Everyone has a light meal and two more drinks.

Luther hurriedly said, "If Master Wade has arrangements tonight, we can do it another day."

Charlie smiled and said, "In fact, it's nothing big, just going home for dinner, but my wife has been busy with projects recently and won't go home to eat tonight."

After that, he asked Pollard and Melba: "Uncle, are you and Melba free tonight?"

"No problem!" Before Pollard spoke, Melba hurriedly responded.

She knew that her father had cooked a pot of pig's knuckle soup at home today, and planned to cook noodles for her at night, and this was of her own initiative, because when she was young, her favorite was the pig's knuckle noodles made by father.

But since Charlie wants to invite her and dad to eat together, of course, she still wants to eat with Charlie in her heart. If dad opens his mouth to solve it at this time, wouldn't her hope be lost?

Pollard rushed to agree when he heard that his daughter was so refreshing. He was surprised and felt a little bit sour in his heart.

He also just learned two days ago that his daughter's s3xual orientation is actually straight.

It was also at that time, he realized that his daughter should have some feelings for Charlie.

He still regretted that Charlie was married after all, and the two could only say that they had no relationship.

But looking at the shyness of his daughter now, it seems that she is really tempted by this young man.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help sighing in his heart: "Hey, the girl is so tempted, the old man prepared the pig's feet noodles for the whole afternoon, so I am now directly left behind. It seems that this is really a female congress..."

## Chapter 2916

At the same time.

Zhiyu carried a thick schoolbag on her back and returned to Du's mansion from outside.

Just now, she had negotiated all the conditions with Anson, the butler sent by grandfather Chengfeng, and completed the procedures for changing all the shares of the Su family's Ocean Transportation Group.

Now, the huge mess of the Su family's ocean transportation is hers.

At home.

No one knew where she went, so everyone came forward and asked.

Zhiyu made just an excuse for going out and doing something, and temporarily stalled the queries.

Only her brother Zhifei felt very bad.

He vaguely felt that his sister should have reached some kind of cooperation with grandfather.

So he went back to his room and called Chengfeng.

As soon as the phone was connected, he couldn't wait to ask: "Grandpa, have you settled with Zhiyu?"

Chengfeng asked back: "What? Zhiyu didn't tell you?"

Zhifei felt a little bit in his heart, and said hurriedly, "No, I didn't ask her, she just came back from outside."

"Yes." Chengfeng said indifferently: "Zhiyu asked me to negotiate terms. She is going to take Su's Ocean Shipping Group. That all business is now hers."

## Chapter 2917

Zhifei felt like the sky was spinning.

An industry worth hundreds of billions of dollars, the old man gave it to her? !

This... is too far beyond imagination, right?

Suddenly, he felt very uncomfortable in his heart.

He thought to himself: "Zhiyu never told me about this from beginning to end. Did she treat me as an outsider?"

"Also! Why is the old man so willing to be so accomodating towards her?! Give her all the business of the Su family's sector in one hand, is this not too bold?!"

"Ocean shipping business accounts for almost 20% to 25% of the Su family, which means that the Su family that I will inherit in the future will be bitten by others!"

In Zhifei's heart, he gradually began to lose his balance and became angry.

He wanted to question Grandpa why he gave Zhiyu such a large piece of business.

However, he did not dare to say this.

Because he knows that if he asks, he is immediately not a sensible human inside and out.

Not only did he let the old man know that he was very dissatisfied with his own sister, but also let the old man notice his own desire for profit.

Therefore, he could only suppress the anger in his heart, and said with a melancholy voice: "Hey...Zhiyu is so ignorant...Grandpa, don't be angry with her, I'll turn around and persuade her. I will persuade her to return this business sooner or later!"

Zhifei's remarks made Chengfeng, who had just cut the meat, very pleased.

He couldn't help but sighed: "My grandson, you are more sensible..."

Zhifei's heart was bleeding, but he was definitely more depressed when he heard the details, so he said:

"Grandpa, actually, it may not be a bad thing to give these things to Zhiyu for the time being. Isn't our business now being suppressed? Maybe, it can make a breakthrough in Zhiyu's hands. In case she really puts effort to revitalize it, I will find a way to help you get this business back to the Su family. In this case, the Su family will not be lost, but you can still receive dividends."

Chengfeng said with some relief: "I'm so relieved that you have this mind. As for your sister, can she revitalize this business..."

When Chengfeng said this, he couldn't help but pause for a moment, and exclaimed: "To be honest, I am looking forward to it now!"

## Chapter 2918

After that, Chengfeng said again: "Zhifei, during this time, you must keep me informed of Zhiyu's every move. Where she goes, who she sees, and what she does, she must be investigated clearly for me. Do you understand?"

Zhifei hurriedly said: "I know Grandpa, don't worry!"

"Okay." Chengfeng sighed and said, "What I am most worried about right now is not whether she can do this business well.

What I am worried about is whether she will sell all the fixed assets of Ocean Shipping Group as soon as it changes hands.

So many ships, so many port resources, and packaged canal passage rights can be sold for hundreds of billions of dollars, so you must pay attention to any disturbances she makes!

Zhifei's expression suddenly shrank, and he said hurriedly: "Grandpa, I must keep an eye on her!"

The young man was extremely upset when he hung up the phone.

"I have worked so hard for so long, even after my mother and sister had an accident, I still had to go to please the old man..."

"But what does this old thing give me?"

"Nothing at all!"

"There are no real benefits!"

"He just drew me a flatbread, I don't know if there is a chance to eat it!"

"However, Zhiyu grabbed the old man's handle, took the opportunity to make trouble once, and got such a large piece of property. This is too unfair!"

...

At the same time, Charlie and others had arrived at Classical Mansion.

Since it was a joyous drink session, Charlie naturally chose the location here.

It just so happened that some of the He family members would be distributed to Orvel in the future. Charlie simply called both Orvel and Issac over to eat here.

Moreover, he also intends to let Pollard and Melba get to know them both.

## Chapter 2919

As long as these two people are there, basically there is nothing wrong with Aurous Hill.

After receiving Charlie's call, Issac and Orvel put aside what they were doing and went straight to Classical Mansion.

At the table, Charlie introduced the two to Pollard and Melba. Although Melba had met Issac before, there were not many intersections. This time, he simply used the dinner to make her familiar with Issac and Orvel.

She was not surprised at Charlie's contacts. She had already realized that he had already built a huge network of contacts in Aurous Hill. It can be said that there are people with faces in this city, and there is no one who can't look at his face and admire and revere not.

Even, many of them are almost equal to his disciples.

She was a little surprised by Charlie's patience and meticulousness, because few of the top rich second-generation generations she knew could manage a basic plate first in a down-to-earth manner.

In general, the top rich second-generation generations feel that their debut is the peak, so they like to play high, and it is their most normal operation to continuously deploy many projects in one go.

But Charlie was different from those people.

He, as the young master of the Wade family, instead of playing high in Eastcliff, worked steadily in a second-tier city like Aurous Hill. On the surface, it seems calm, but in fact, he has already penetrated every part of the city classes and every inch of land.

This steady and slow approach is the basis for great things. In Charlie's approach, first, take root in the city on the edge of the Yangtze River, and then promote business to the coast through ocean transportation, regardless of the future economic situation at home and abroad. Changes can be able to advance and attack, retreat and defend.

This also gave her full confidence in her career map of joining his camp.

Because of happiness, everyone except Melba drank a few more glasses.

Charlie also drank a lot today. The Maotai prepared by Orvel has a high degree of potency. he deliberately did not use aura to dissolve the alcohol, but instead allowed the alcohol to reach a slightly drunken state in his body.

This slightly drunken feeling made him more happy with the mood.

He is happy because he feels that with the presence of Pollard and Melba, the father and daughter, his future layout in ocean transportation is absolutely stable!

And when Charlie and everyone were in the Classical Mansion, Zhiyu held a brief press conference over the Internet.

The format of the press conference was live broadcast through online media, and the location of Zhiyu's live broadcast was chosen in the antique study in the old house of Du's house.

## Chapter 2920

Originally, everyone thought that she would definitely condemn Chengfeng in public at the press conference.

But what everyone could not expect was that she was very indifferent throughout the whole process, and did not have any aggressiveness.

At the beginning of the press conference, she stood up and said to the camera:

"Hello everyone, I am Zhiyu, the granddaughter of Su family. During this time, thanks to everyone's concern, I am holding this press conference to tell everyone who cares about me and cares about my safety and wellbeing."

My mother's friends, my mother Liona, and I have returned to normal family life and our bodies are also very healthy. Please rest assured."

After speaking, she said again:

"My mother and I are not public figures, so I want to apologize to the people of the country for taking up so much public resources for myself and my mother."

Afterwards, she briefly introduced her and her mother's experience in the car accident.

In this regard, she did not hide and whitewash too much, that is to say, a savior took her and her mother out of the Forbidden Mountain tunnel, and provided them with professional treatment for the two of them.

After the two recovered, Then officially returned them to Aurous Hill.

Some people wanted to know the identity of the savior, but Zhiyu claimed to the public that she does not know the true identity of the savior.

In addition, she also promised the savior not to disclose any details about him.

As for someone asking her whether grandpa Chengfeng will be held accountable, Zhiyu's answer is also very ambiguous: "I don't want to respond to this question for the time being."

The majority of netizens also want to see a granddaughter tearing grandpa, after all, with the attention and sympathy of the people across the country as a blessing, Zhiyu can easily push the culprit Chengfeng into the abyss.

It's like the people all over the country use their own support to help her build an indestructible gun. As long as she pulls the trigger, it will definitely kill Chengfeng.

However, no one thought that she held the trigger and finally chose to give up!

Countless people are disappointed, and of course, many people can understand her point of view.

Sometimes, the palms of the hand and the backs of the hands are full of meat. Since she and her mother are safe, it is better to look at the family's face and reduce the major and minor matters.

## Chapter 2921

Charlie received the news feed while drinking.

After a quick glance, even the writer of the news expressed deep disappointment.

They said that Zhiyu gave up the opportunity to seek justice for herself and her mother.

Of course, some netizens think that there must be a conspiracy in all this, and it must be Chengfeng who used some method to force her into submission.

However, because Zhiyu herself did not speak clearly, similar remarks and other opinions are diverse, and no one has the upper hand.

However, Charlie was very clear in his heart.

Zhiyu is a very smart girl, and her personality is extraordinary.

If she voluntarily gave up this opportunity, it was definitely not that she was afraid of her murderous grandfather.

She must have borrowed this opportunity in exchange for other compensation from him.

Issac, who was sitting next to Charlie, also received this news feed.

With a look of surprise on his face, he handed the phone to Charlie and whispered: "Master, look at this..."

Charlie nodded: "I just saw it."

Issac was very puzzled and asked, "I say, why didn't Miss Su take this opportunity to give Chengfeng a big shot?

Her live broadcast today was watched by tens of millions of people on multiple platforms.

Giving her the best chance to make a full blow. After today, there will be no such shop in this village."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Don't be too surprised, she must have her consideration."

## Chapter 2922

At this time, Zhiyu had finished the live broadcast, sitting motionless in the study alone, thinking about the next plan in her mind.

Liona knocked on the door and said, "Zhiyu, come out for dinner."

She recovered and hurriedly said, "Okay mom, I'm coming."

With that, she took out a large stack of legal documents from the drawer of the desk and stepped out.

In her family, except for her brother Zhifei who had received information from Chengfeng in advance, no one else knew what deal she had reached with Chengfeng.

Right now, her family members are all surprised, wondering why she would let Chengfeng off in the live broadcast just now.

Even her mother Liona didn't understand.

Zhiyu saw the family on the table, and they all looked a little strange, so she put the pile of legal documents on the table and said seriously: "Mom, brother, grandpa, eldest uncle, second uncle, there is something, I didn't tell you before."

Everyone is looking at her at this moment, waiting for her to follow.

Zhiyu pointed to the legal documents and said:

"Today, during the day, I reached an agreement with my grandfather. I did not attack him at this press conference. I also gave up the right to take all this to law.

In exchange, he transferred all the shares of the Su family's Ocean Shipping Group to me. The relevant procedures have been completed, and the industrial and commercial changes have also been completed."

Everyone present was dumbfounded when they heard this.

Except for Zhifei who knew everything in advance, everyone else was incredulous!

No one thought that she would be able to bring the entire ocean shipping group from Chengfeng at such a small price!

If this is Chengfeng's compensation to her, then this compensation is indeed a bit too big.

Liona was the first to recover, she thought of Charlie's demand to her daughter.

Let her become the head of the Su family within three years.

Could this be the first step for her daughter to achieve her goal?

She cannot stop herself from thinking that her first step is indeed a bit amazing!

After listening to this, grandfather Elijah couldn't help asking: "Zhiyu, what are you going to do?"

Zhiyu knew that her true purpose could not be told to anyone except her mother, especially her brother Zhifei.

So she said seriously: "I just want to fight for a little protection for myself."

After that, she looked at Zhifei and said: "Thanks to my brother for reminding me, there is no private property."

If I turn my face with the Su family, then I really have nothing. I can't wait until I get married.

I don't have a dowry that you can get, right? This ocean shipping group is taking it as compensation from the Su family and a dowry for me in the future."

Zhifei felt so uncomfortable when he heard this.

"I did say something similar to you, but that is to persuade you not to fight against the Su family and not against Grandpa..."

"But I didn't let you take a knife and run to him to cut a big piece of meat!"

## Chapter 2923

Although Zhifei was so complaining in his heart, he was still somewhat worried.

He was afraid that Zhiyu's words would pass into his grandfather's ears. If he made his grandfather think that all this was his idea for Zhiyu, wouldn't he offend Grandpa again?

Although he is the eldest grandson of Su's family, if he really offends Chengfeng, Chengfeng can also make him lose everything immediately.

After all, he is different from Zhiyu. Zhiyu is now worth hundreds of billions. If all this is made public, she might already be the richest woman in China.

Thinking of this, Zhifei felt even more uncomfortable.

However, the Du family, including Elijah, did not doubt what Zhiyu said.

Elijah even clapped his hands in applause and praised: "Zhiyu, you did a beautiful job! You can't make it better."

Chengfeng! He must pay a sufficient price! The previous exposure of the video by the mysterious man has already ruined him. It doesn't make much sense to fall into the hole, so it's better to force him to cut off a piece of meat!"

Renel, Zhiyu's uncle, said with some worry: "The Su family's ocean shipping group has now been forced to terminate all business. It is said that the daily loss is a huge sum of money. It's hard to turn it back into profit!"

Zhiyu deliberately looked at her brother on the side, and then said in a slightly light tone: "It doesn't matter, if I can't find a way to turn it back into profit,

I will simply sell all its assets for cash. If the ship is not allowed to run, it must be sold, right? All will be sold at a discount, and at least one or two hundred billion will be exchanged."

Renel was stunned, then gave a thumbs up, and said in admiration: "Wonderful... I did not expect that even if this business can't be done, the assets can still be sold... It just so happens that I also have some network resources.

If you decide to sell it at any time, say hello to your uncle, and I will help you match the line for a good price!"

When Zhifei heard this, his heart was bleeding like a maimed wolf.

...

Classical Mansion Diamond Box.

Charlie and everyone exchanged cups and a dozen bottles of Maotai. The guests and the host enjoyed themselves.

Charlie asked Issac to arrange several cars in advance and send them to the He family, as well as Pollard and Melba.

## Chapter 2924

Out of the box, Charlie arranged: "Master He, you and the other brothers can go directly back to the villa. Let Ms. He follow me in a car. I will send Professor Watt and the others back first, and then Ms. He. can go to the hotel."

Luther hugged Charlie and said, "Then I will follow Master Wade's arrangement."

Everyone moved to the door, and Orvel and Issac worked together to let the ten people of the He family ride in three cars.

After the three cars left, Issac arranged for his subordinates to drive a Lexus six-seater business to the front, and said to Charlie: "Master Wade, you and Ms. He, Professor Watt, and Ms. Melba will take this business car. I take the co-driver's seat."

Charlie nodded and was about to get in the car, when suddenly he heard someone shout in surprise: "Charlie!"

He turned his head and saw that the one who walked out of Classical Mansion at this time was actually the first love of his father-in-law, Meiqing.

Today, Meiqing and a few colleagues from the University of Senior Citizens were also having dinner in Classical Mansion. As soon as she came out and was about to take a taxi to leave, she saw him standing in front of a commercial vehicle, so she came over to say hello.

He didn't expect to meet her here, so he smiled and said, "Auntie, are you eating here too?"

"Yes." Meiqing said with a smile: "I just happened to have a meal with the old guys from the senior college."

At this moment, Pollard, whose back was facing Meiqing, had already recovered. Seeing Meiqing dressed in glamorous and moving clothes, he was pleasantly surprised and said, "Meiqing, you are here too!"

Meiqing also smiled in surprise: "Oh, Mr. Watt, why are you here?"

After finishing speaking, she pointed to Charlie and exclaimed: "You...do you know Charlie?"

At this time, Charlie hurriedly took the lead and said with a smile: "Auntie, a friend of mine just planned to do some new business, so he invited Professor Watt over for dinner. I didn't expect to run into him here."

Pollard knew that Charlie didn't want too many people to know his true identity information, so he agreed: "Yes, Meiqing, I was surprised when I saw Charlie just now. This is a coincidence."

## Chapter 2925

Meiqing didn't doubt what Watt said, and she nodded and smiled lightly, "It's a coincidence. I also said that I would call you back and talk about college training for senior citizens.

I don't know if you're busy with your recent school tasks?"

Pollard hurriedly said: "Hurt! No matter how busy I am, I can spare time to help our senior college students improve their studies."

Melba on the side was surprised when she saw her father's diligent and excited look.

She originally thought that her father was the kind of person who had no interest in life, and she was afraid that he would never find another half.

However, when she saw her father staring at the aunt in front of her, she suddenly realized that it turned out that father also had the day when the old tree bloomed.

So, she couldn't help but look at Meiqing a few more times, and she couldn't help sighing: "This aunt has excellent looks and temperament. It is the first time I have seen this woman in middle-aged and among the elderly people. Dad's vision is really good..."

Meiqing also noticed that there was a young and beautiful girl who had been looking at her, so she couldn't help but look at her too. Seeing that the girl's eyebrows were actually like Pollard, she couldn't help asking: "Oh, Mr. Watt, isn't this your daughter?!"

Pollard just remembered that he didn't even introduce his precious girl to Meiqing.

So he hurriedly said to her: "Meiqing, let me introduce her to you. This is my rebellious little girl, Melba."

"Oh!" Meiqing couldn't help exclaiming: "It's really your girl! She looks so beautiful!"

Melba smiled and said, "Auntie, you have won the prize."

At this time, Pollard said to Melba: "Melba, this is Aunt Meiqing. She has just returned from the United States and has been living in the United States before."

"Really?" Melba's eyes lit up when she heard this.

She didn't think there was anything great about returning from the United States, but felt that the experience of this aunt and her father were so similar that the two must have a lot of common language.

Meiqing nodded at this time and said: "I went to the United States after graduating from college. Some time ago after my husband passed away, I returned to this city with my son to settle down."

## Chapter 2926

Melba heard this and couldn't help sighing: "Oh, Auntie, you are in basically the same situation as my dad, and even the time of going abroad and returning home is similar. I believe you and my dad must have a lot of common things, right?"

When Meiqing heard Melba's remarks, she nodded in agreement, and smiled: "It's really hard to meet people with similar life experiences. Of course, there will be more common things."

Meiqing spoke this sentence from the bottom of her heart.

In her life, she has not many experiences, but it has also gone through ups and downs.

Going abroad, emigrating, getting married, having a child, be widowed, and then choose to return to the roots with the child and return to the country.

This short sentence represents her life experience of more than 50 years.

What's interesting is that Pollard's experience is almost exactly the same as hers.

He also decided to return to China after his wife died.

Originally, Meiqing thought that the difference between him and herself was that he had returned by himself and the child was still abroad. Today, when she suddenly saw Melba, she realized that Pollard's child had also returned.

To be honest, it was so coincidental that Meiqing thought she was looking in the mirror, but in some places, it was the opposite. For example, Pollard was a male and had a daughter, and she was a female and had a son.

Therefore, when she saw Melba, she was a little more cordial, so she smiled and said, "Melba, my son just came to China with me. I have the opportunity to introduce you to him. I believe you and him will have a lot of common things to talk about."

Melba smiled slightly, nodded, and said politely: "Sure Auntie."

Seeing this, Pollard hurriedly said: "Oh! Meiqing, how about that? I will cook some dishes at home tomorrow night. You will bring Paul to come to recognize the door, and let the two children get to know each other. What do you think? "

Meiqing thought for a while and said, "Well, I'm not sure yet. I will ask Paul when I get home."

## Chapter 2927

Pollard hurriedly said: "Okay! If Paul has time, just tell me directly, and I will start preparing."

Meiqing nodded, looked at the time, and said: "Okay, I won't talk to you, for now, some old guys over there are still waiting."

After finishing speaking, she waved her hand to Charlie and said, "Charlie, if you have time to sit at home, Paul keeps talking about you, saying that the person he admires most is you."

Charlie smiled and said politely: "Sure Auntie, I must come if I have time."

Meiqing smiled slightly, and said to Melba: "Melba, auntie is leaving first, and I will take my son to visit your house when it is suitable."

Melba said with a sweet smile: "Sure Auntie, go slowly."

When Meiqing left, Charlie didn't delay anymore, and said to Pollard and Melba, "Let's get in the car too."

"Okay," Pollard responded, and then got into the commercial vehicle.

After everyone got in the car, Charlie asked the driver to go to the villa area where Pollard lived.

On the way, Melba couldn't help but ask Pollard with a look of gossip: "Dad, are you interested in that Auntie?"

Pollard became embarrassed all of a sudden, and said falteringly: "You kid, what are you talking about..."

Melba curled her lips: "I'm really a three-year-old kid? It's just such a thing, can I still not see it?"

As she said, she continued with a serious face: "I have a good impression of this Auntie. I have never seen an aunt with such a temperament and cultivation like hers, and more importantly, she is very friendly."

"Really?!" Pollard was pleasantly surprised when he heard this, and blurted out: "Do you really think she is good?"

"Of course it is true." Melba said earnestly: "I am not an old feudal system follower, you are also old, you must have a companion in the future, if you can really catch Auntie, I will agree with 100 people, don't worry. Go after it, if you need my help, just speak up."

In fact, Melba was somewhat resistant to her father's renewal.

## Chapter 2928

She always angered her father because of her mother's death, thinking that he was responsible for her mother's death.

However, because of her experience in Syria this time, she has a lot more tolerance and understanding of her father.

He has been running around for so many years to give his family a better economic foundation and living environment. Even with an annual salary of tens of millions of US dollars, he has never had an affair or derailed. Overall, he is very family-friendly.

Sometimes, it is difficult to take care of both career and family. Most fathers spend most of their time working outside, and it is indeed not easy.

Moreover, now that her father is single and older, he not only lacks the warmth of his partner in life, but also lacks the care of his partner.

People say that a wife is an essential companion, and when people are old without a companion, there are indeed great shortcomings in the later days.

As a daughter, she naturally does not want her father to be alone. Even if she returns to him as a daughter, the lack of a partner will still make his life incomplete.

Pollard was really touched and gratified in his heart when he heard what his daughter said.

But with so many people around him, he had to say vaguely: "If you have this heart, Dad will be very satisfied. As for my affairs with this Auntie of yours, let it go."

Melba blurted out: "Then how do you go with the flow? Let's go with the flow? Such an excellent aunt, you still go with the flow? For this Auntie, I don't know how many suitors are behind. You must work hard to succeed!"

Pollard said embarrassingly: "This...this...we talk at home, and talk at home only!"

Charlie listened on the sidelines, feeling a little bit in his heart.

"Looking at it this way, what is the chance of success for his father-in-law?"

"Uncle has been crushed on all sides so that there are no root hairs left. The only advantage may be the first love with Auntie."

"However, father-in-law was as timid as a mouse, he didn't dare to pursue Auntie with integrity, and he didn't dare to divorce his wife directly. Later, even when he met with her, he was afraid of wolves and tigers.

I have to say that he did. He is timid and fearful, and he hasn't had enough responsibility yet. During the time when Auntie returned to China, she wanted to be disappointed in him too, right?"

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn't help but look at Pollard beside him.

"I have to say that Uncle is indeed a rare good man. I won't say it with high education, high self-cultivation, and high income. The key is that he is more energetic than his father-in-law,

and Uncle is also widowed, so he can be upright at any time. He's with Auntie, and he can even register for marriage directly. These are far beyond comparison with the old man..."

For Charlie, let him stand in an absolutely objective position, and he is also more optimistic about Meiqing and Pollard, two high-level intellectuals who have broken away from the low-level tastes, coming together can be said to be a perfect match.

As for his father-in-law...

To be honest, Charlie felt that he was not worthy of Meiqing at all.

Perhaps, when the two were in their first love, they stood at the same starting point.

However, over the past two to three decades, Meiqing has been going up, but he has been going down.

Up to now, the two of them have been separated by a thousand miles.

In this case, even if they are really together, I am afraid it will not last long.

## Chapter 2929

After Charlie sent the Watt family father and daughter home, he let the commercial vehicle go to Shangri-La.

Ruoli has been waiting here for her mother, and was impatient after waiting all night.

When the car arrived at the entrance of the hotel, Charlie said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, you can send Ms. He up, I won't come."

Roma asked hurriedly, "Master won't come up and sit down for a while?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Some other time, it's late, I will go home directly."

Roma nodded, and said: "Well, Master made a special trip to drop me here. If you have anything in the future, please call me directly!"

Charlie said: "Okay, please call me if you have something to do. We have said that we have 100 million yuan in funds each year."

Ms. He will give me an account back and I will transfer the money. As for the remaining medicine, you will have it a few days later. It will be given to you."

Roma hurriedly said: "No hurry, no hurry, Master, it is good that it is a year's remuneration, but we have just come here, you don't need to fulfill all the promises for the year so soon."

"It's okay." Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Ms. He hurry up, I guess Ruoli is very anxiously waiting for you."

Roma nodded slightly and said: "Master, then I will go up first."

At this time, Issac also helped Roma open the electric door in the back row. She stepped out of the car and entered the hotel with Issac.

Charlie was about to order the driver to drive to Tomson's. Suddenly, through the car window, he saw an old and a young walking out of the hotel. He was surprised to find that these grandfather and grandchild were the two people he had met before at Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics.

At that time, he guessed that the two of them should be Feng Shui masters, and most likely they came for him, but the two seemed to have no malice, so he didn't start with them in advance.

But unexpectedly, the two of them lived in Shangri-La.

Charlie told the driver to drive while calling Issac. He said, "Mr. Issac, two men came out of your hotel just now, one old and one young. The old one is estimated to be nearly a hundred years old, and the young one is following."

In his twenties, you can help me see if they live in Shangri-La. If so, check their check-in information, and then give me feedback."

## Chapter 2930

Issac immediately said, "OK, master, I will make arrangements."

When Charlie got off the car in front of the gate of Tomson's villa, Issac sent him a voice message on WeChat.

"Master, I just checked. The old and the young do indeed live in Shangri-La. The older one is named Dan Mai and the young one is Mike. Both of them checked in with American passports."

"From the United States?" Charlie frowned and replied: "It just so happened that the He family came, tell them, and send two dexterous eyes to watch them, and report to me as soon as possible."

"OK, master."

Charlie didn't know the origin of this man from the United States, but he felt that this person seemed to belong to the feng shui mystery school, so he thought of the Feng Shui master he knew on Waderest Mountain, Qinghua Lai.

However, when the two met at first, although it was as good as they were before, it was also a gentle friendship, and no one left the other's contact information.

So Charlie called his grandfather.

In the beginning, Qinghua was invited by him to re-select the ancestral grave for the Wade family. If he wants to come, he must rely on Qinghua's contact information.

At this moment, when Zhongquan received Charlie's call, he couldn't help but feel a little surprised. He smiled and said, "Charlie, why do you think of calling this old bone?"

Charlie didn't hide it, and said directly: "I heard that you know an American Feng Shui master. I have something to ask. I wonder if you can give me his phone number?"

Zhongquan said in surprise: "Oh? Where did you hear about it?"

Charlie smiled: "Rumors outside."

Zhongquan laughed and said, "Yes, Mr. Qinghua, an old overseas Chinese in the United States, but he is getting older. When he left this city earlier, he told me that he would

close the mountain. If you want to invite him out of the mountain, I'm afraid he won't be pleased."

Charlie said calmly: "I just want to ask a few questions on the phone."

## Chapter 2931

Zhongquan hummed and said, "I will send you his mobile phone number in a while, and you will call him. If he ignores you, you will say that you are my grandson, and he will give it to you more or less. It's kind of thin."

"Okay." Charlie didn't say much, and said: "Then please send me a text message."

Soon, he received a text message with a string of US phone numbers.

Charlie dialed this number directly, and waited a few seconds before prompting that the line was connected.

Qinghua's voice came from the other end of the phone: "Hello, who?"

Charlie said, "Mr. Qinghua, it's me, Charlie."

Qinghua heard Charlie's voice at once, and said in surprise: "It's Master Wade! Why did you call me suddenly?"

Charlie said: "That's it. I don't know if it's inconvenient if I want to ask you about something."

Qinghua said hurriedly: "Please tell me."

Charlie asked, "Do you know an old man named Dan Mai? He is also an overseas Chinese in the United States."

"Dan?!" Qinghua asked in surprise, "Master Wade saw him?"

"Yes." Charlie said calmly: "I saw him, but didn't meet seriously. I feel that he came to Aurous Hill as if he came to find me, so I want to ask you about this person."

Qinghua sighed: "Dan knew that I had a great opportunity after meeting you in China, and he was also longing for it, so he also wanted to come to China. Someone asked him to come over and do something. He figured out the possibility. There was another opportunity, so he came there."

Charlie asked again, "How about him?"

Qinghua said earnestly: "A very upright Feng Shui master, who is a direct descendant of the Mai family. I have known him for many years. This person is decent and upright, and has never done anything evil."

As he said, he further added: "Master Wade, if there is any misunderstanding between Mr. Mai and you, please be merciful. This person is definitely not a bad person, and may just be used by a bad person."

Charlie said: "Don't worry, I will remember your words, thank you Master Qinghua."

Qinghua said hurriedly: "You don't have to be polite, Master Wade. If you have any questions, you can contact me at any time."

## Chapter 2932

At this moment.

Dan and Mike took a taxi together to a cemetery outside Aurous Hill.

Taking a taxi to the cemetery at night, the taxi driver was originally unwilling 10,000 times, but Dan gave a high price of 1,000 yuan, and the driver could only rush there with his teeth.

On the way, Mike couldn't help asking Dan: "Grandpa, why did Master Cary let us go to Phoenix Mountain Cemetery to see him at night? Isn't this person sick?"

Dan waved his hand immediately and said seriously: "Don't talk nonsense, this Cary is not an ordinary person. We can't afford to offend him. He chose to meet in the cemetery. There must be his reason. You will see him later, except for what he should have. Don't say anything outside of politeness, lest you make too many words, understand?"

Mike asked in a puzzled way: "Grandpa, why should we treat him so respectfully? We have our mission. It's not enough to concentrate on our mission. Why meet him?"

Dan said earnestly: "I told Mr. Chengfeng a long time ago that there must be a hidden great man in Aurous Hill, but he still wants to start with that man. Cary came this time to help him solve this matter."

After that, Dan said again: "I have heard about this person Cary, this person is very evil, and he has a lot of metaphysics tricks, which is not something we can afford."

Mike asked nervously, "Grandpa, what does he want to do when he invites us to meet this time?"

Dan whispered: "I guess he wants to get some clues from us."

Mike nodded lightly, and said without a bottom: "But we haven't found any valuable clues in the past few days. What if the Su family is to blame us through this man?"

Dan sighed and said, "I am really sloppy when I come to Aurous Hill this time. Knowing that this place is unfathomable, I still rushed all the way. The main reason is that I always think about the coexistence of opportunities and dangers, but I ignore that opportunity itself is very important. Difficult to grasp..."

He said, "Now that Cary has come to Aurous Hill, things may be more variable. If the situation is not clear, we will go back to the United States, and all the money given by the Su family will be returned to them."

Twenty minutes later.

The taxi stopped in front of the largest Phoenix Mountain Cemetery in the suburbs of Aurous Hill City.

The cemetery here occupies a few nearby hills and has a huge area. Usually, many people come to worship during the day, but at night, you can't even see a dog.

After the taxi took the grandfather and grandson to the gate of the cemetery, the accelerator slammed far away.

## Chapter 2933

With the dim moonlight, Mike looked at the huge gate of the white marble in front of him, and said nervously, "Grandpa, why doesn't this place even have a staff member?"

Dan shook his head: "I don't know, the door is closed tightly, and I don't know if it is locked. You can help me to come and see."

When the two came to the door, Mike pushed the door, but the iron door didn't move. He hurriedly said, "Grandpa, the door is locked."

Dan frowned and took out his cell phone to make a call to Cary.

At this moment, a middle-aged man wearing a security uniform suddenly walked out of the darkness.

The middle-aged man walked very fast, but his walking posture was a bit strange. It seemed that his limbs and torso were a bit stiff.

Mike suddenly saw a person walking out of the dark. He was shocked. He hurriedly pulled Dan to move back, but Dan slapped his hand on the back and whispered: "Don't move!"

After speaking, his eyes were fixed on the security guard.

The security guard walked straight towards the grandfather and grandson, and when he approached them, Dan found that the person was black and bleeding, and his whole body suddenly shuddered.

It was the first time that Mike next to him encountered such a situation. He was so frightened that he trembled unconsciously.

No matter how he saw this kind of formation, he felt that the security guard seemed to be a dead body, and also a tragic corpse.

Dan was also horrified in his heart, but fortunately, he was also a person with experience, so the concentration was naturally much stronger than Mike.

So, he fixed his eyes on the security guard, not daring to relax a little, but he didn't step back and dodge.

At this time, the security guard mechanically took out the key and opened the iron fence door from the inside. After pushing the door open, he did not come out. Instead, he looked at both people blankly and waved at them.

Immediately, without saying anything, he turned and walked towards the cemetery.

Mike's frightened legs weakened and asked Dan next to him: "Grandpa, he...what does he mean by beckoning us?"

Dan said solemnly: "Let's follow him in, let's go, go in and see!"

Dan went in and took a look, he almost didn't scare Mike's soul out!

He said in a panic: "Grandpa, I don't think he is a man or a ghost. We don't even know what's inside awaiting us. In my opinion, we can't just go in!"

## **Chapter 2934**

Dan looked at the stiff back of the security guard, and said lightly: "This person has died a long time ago, but he is just a puppet."

"Really dead?!" Mike was frightened when he heard this, and said nervously: "This...isn't this the zombie in the movie?!"

"No!" Dan waved his hand and said seriously: "This is the end of the Gu-Worm. Now he is not driven by his own consciousness, but driven by the Gu-Worm."

"Gu-Worm?!" Mike asked dumbfounded: "What is the principle of that thing?!"

Dan said earnestly: "There is no principle, it's just a kind of fierce metaphysical mystery. Gu-Worm, the lower level, is to raise a bunch of poisonous insects to kill each other, and the one who survives is Gu-Worm. But that kind of Gu technique is relatively low-end, similar to raising a poisonous snake or raising a wolf dog to bite people. It doesn't have much technical content."

At this point, Dan changed the conversation and said: "But the really powerful masters use Gu-Worm that normal people have never heard of and have never seen. Those Gu-Worm may not even be known to top biologists!"

"Many have long been extinct in nature, only secretly passed down in the cultivating Gu school."

"The kind of Gu-Worm can fly to the sky and escape everything, and can still be controlled by the mind of the cultivator!"

"I think this security guard was killed by a master. He came to greet us to enter, and he must follow the master's orders."

Mike asked palely: "Gu keepers can control Gu-Worm with their own thoughts, and then use them to manipulate other people's corpses? This... is this too outrageous?!"

"Is it outrageous?" Dan said, "Doesn't the West also have telepathy between twins and mother and child? Mind is regarded as a feudal superstition in the people, but it is famous in the field of science. There is a certain scientific basis for quantum entanglement."

Mike nodded lightly, and said, "If you say that, it's like a quantum entanglement effect between the person who raises Gu and the Gu-Worm he raises?"

Dan said: "You can also understand that. As far as I know, this kind of Gu-Worms are usually hatched in the blood of the Gu cultivator when they were still eggs. Therefore, it

is compatible with the Gu cultivator's blood. From the very beginning, a blood connection is established between the two."

"Moreover, this kind of Gu-Worm only feeds on the blood of the Gu cultivator in the year before it hatches. This is also to continuously strengthen its connection with the Gu cultivator, just like a baby is born and fed with breast milk of the mother."

"And then?!" Mike's curiosity has gradually overcome his fear, and he can't wait to learn more.

Dan continued: "During the period of feeding Gu-Worms, the Gu cultivators have already started training them.

As for how to train, these are the secrets that are not passed on in each faction.

I have no way of knowing. Knowing that after they wait for the Gu-Worm to reach adulthood, they will take these to do evil everywhere. The way to do evil is to let the Gu-Worm kill for them, and once the Gu-Worm start to kill people, they will almost never stop until the Gu-Worm naturally age and die."

Mike widened his eyes and blurted out, "Killing constantly? What if there is no enemy? Is it possible to kill innocent people?"

"Correct."

"why?!"

Dan said: "Because Gu-Worm no longer feeds on the blood of the Gu cultivator after they reach adulthood. If you want Gu-Worm to survive, you must keep killing for them."

"Huh?" Mike asked, "Do Gu-Worms eat human flesh when they grow up?"

Dan shook his head and spit out three words: "Eat people's brains!"

When Mike heard the three words, he felt retching, and he blurted out: "Eating human brains?! This...vomit...this is too disgusting..."

Dan nodded and said, "Look at the security guard just now, how do you think Gu can control his corpse?"

Mike shook his head and said: "I...I don't know...I feel this is incredible, or it can be said that this is not scientific, nor is it like urban gossip. Although everything seems mysterious, after mastering the essence, you will find everything. In fact, there are all traces to follow..."

## Chapter 2935

Dan looked at Mike and explained: "You think things like Gu-Worms seem to be invisible. It seems very unscientific, but in fact, it is very scientific."

After speaking, Dan further explained: "Gu-Worms feed on human brains, and they must be fresh human brains. This also means that humans have just died, although human brains have been swallowed and lost by Gu-Worms. The entire central nervous system, but the body's functions will not immediately lose its vitality, just like brain-dead people often have a heartbeat and blood circulation."

"The reason why Gu-Worms are magical is that after they eat the human brain, they can temporarily take over the human central nervous system and then perform simple manipulation of the body."

"It's like the security guard just now. He is controlled by them and walking all the way, but because the person is dead and his muscles are constantly rigid, he seems to be very stiff."

"You can see that he can only walk, open the door, and wave his hands, but he can't speak. This is mainly because Gu-Worms can't control him deeply. They can only do some very simple actions driven by the Gu cultivator's mind."

Mike looked at the back of the security guard carefully, and hurriedly asked, "Grandpa, can Gu-Worm control this corpse all the time?"

"Of course not." Dan said solemnly: "Let's not say that this corpse will gradually stiffen and decay. Just talk about the Gu-Worm itself. After it has swallowed this person's brain, even if it enters a dormant state immediately, it can survive at most one. If they don't eat again within a month, they'll starve to death."

Mike exclaimed: "It must eat again within a month. Doesn't that mean it will kill a person in a month?!"

Dan said coldly: "Kill a person a month, or if it has been in a dormant state for the whole month, if the Gu raiser keeps it killing everywhere, then it might eat once in a few days..."

Mike looked horrified and trembled: "This... Behind every Gu-Worm is bloody human life! I have never heard of anything more evil than it in my life..."

Dan sighed, "That's because you don't have enough knowledge. There are also things that are evil than Gu-Worms."

The grandfather and grandson walked as they talked, and soon reached the depths of the cemetery.

At this time, in a clearing halfway up the mountain, a lean old man was sitting cross-legged in the middle.

## **Chapter 2936**

This person is Cary.

Seeing Dan and Mike walking to the front, he said, "Mr. Mai, I'm admiring the old man's name for a long time."

Dan hurriedly bowed his hand: "Master Cary's name, the old man has also heard about it for a long time. It is said that Master is the great master of the British three islands. Half of the Chinese in Europe respects Master Cary. I saw it today. It is extraordinary!"

Cary wiped an ugly smile at the corner of his mouth, and immediately said: "Mr. Mai, it is a bit presumptuous to ask you to come here today. The main reason is that my destiny Gu-Worm followed me here from England. It has been hungry for three days.

I really can't bear to see it go hungry again, so I brought it out to find a bite to eat. Please forgive me, the old man!"

When Dan heard that Cary said that the murder was taken lightly as bringing Gu-Worms to find some food, he was disgusted with this person to the extreme in his heart.

However, because of the face and the aggressiveness of the other party, he just chuckled, avoiding the topic of Gu-Worms, and said: "This place is sparsely populated, but it is also a good place for business talks."

Cary nodded, and said depressoedly:

"I thought this place is definitely a perfect place for Gu-Worms to eat at once, but who the hell would have imagined that there is only one security guard in this huge cemetery, and I want to come to this cemetery. The developers of the company are also digging to the extreme!"

Dan's heart shuddered.

He understood Cary's words:

"This guy must have thought that there must be at least a few security guards here, and there are no people around, it is a good place to kill, but when he came, he found that there was only one security guard, so he was dissatisfied."

However, he didn't know how to answer these words, so he could only laugh twice as a response.

Cary looked at the security guard standing motionless next to him, stretched out his hand, and suddenly shouted: "Come back!"

They saw a white bug the size of an adult sea cucumber suddenly drilled out of the hair on the top of the security guard's head. The bug was white and fat. A huge mouthpart was covered with broken black teeth and red and white. Things, looking very disgusting.

After the worm got out of the security guard's head, it suddenly twisted its body like a carp, and flew into the air, flying into Cary's hands.

Cary dragged the fat bug with one hand and stroked it lovingly with the other.

And the bug rolled back and forth in his palm, making a weird squeak.

Cary said while stroking, "I know that you are not full, don't worry, there is only this one today, and I will find you something to eat tomorrow!"

## Chapter 2937

Immediately afterward, the worm writhed again and chuckled like a mouse.

Cary raised his head, looked at Dan and Mike, chuckled, and said to the bug:

"These two are not your food, these are my friends. You are going to be fooling around. Get a good night's sleep tomorrow. It will make you full!"

When Dan and Mike heard this, they realized that the fat worm wanted to eat both of them, and they suddenly felt chills in their backs.

Seeing that Cary took the bug into his arms, Dan hurried to the topic and asked: "I don't know if Master came to me so late, what's the matter?"

Cary smiled gloomily, and said, "Old man Su called me again today, and I can hear that he is very angry. I can't wait to find the hidden master in this city and then hurry up."

As he said, he said again: "I am good at killing people, not finding people, so I was just looking for a needle in a haystack. I really don't know that the year of the monkey can find the kid, so I have to ask Mr. Mai.

Sir, after all, if you can pinch, you will surely find more relevant clues."

Dan asked in surprise: "How does Master know that the person we are looking for is a kid?"

Cary laughed and said: "Old man Su called and told me some new information. That kid is about twenty-five years old, and if old it is only thirty years old. He is very strong, at least stronger than the Shangren among Japanese ninjas, and this is very likely that the person is of Japanese Chinese descent. He didn't tell you about these clues?"

Dan shook his head and said: "Mr. Su hasn't contacted me in the past two days."

Cary nodded, and said: "It is said that this person has an unusual relationship with Mr. Su's granddaughter. Maybe they are a happy little couple."

"I wanted to take his granddaughter over to torture and ask for clarity, but the old man was afraid of wolves and tigers in the back, and no one can move his granddaughter now, so I couldn't find a breakthrough point at once."

"So I want Mr. Mai to check along this line to see if you, a master who is proficient in I-Ching, gossip, and Feng Shui, can find a clue."

Speaking of this, Cary sighed and said: "Mr. Mai, we should work together to find out and kill the person as soon as possible, so that we can go back to our homes and have a wholesome rest as soon as possible."

"In that case, I can also finish the second mission of the Su family earlier and get the money back to the UK, and you can also get back to the United States sooner."

## Chapter 2938

In Dan's heart, there are 10,000 reasons making him unwilling to cooperate with such evil people.

But he didn't dare to offend the other party, so he nodded and said,

"That's natural! Both of us have our own strengths, and we can learn from each other through cooperation.

"Yes!" Cary smiled slightly and said, "In this case, Mr. Mai will find a way to get close to that girl Zhiyu tomorrow. I will send you the address by SMS later."

"Okay." Dan nodded and asked, "I don't know if Master Cary has anything else?"

"No." Cary smiled and said: "On this matter, Mr. Mai has worked so hard to make a trip, also because you are worried that the conversation between us will be heard by others, so please don't mind the old man."

Dan sneered in his heart, can he still see Cary's thoughts?

This guy is not worried that the conversation will be heard by others at all, he wants to call himself over and use the security guard just now to show him a bit of power!

However, he didn't dare to offend Cary, and said hurriedly, "Master Cary is serious. You are also responsible for Mr. Su, I understand very well."

After speaking, Dan asked again:

"Master wants to go back to the city? If you do, I will ask my great-grandson to call a car. We can go back together. If Master Cary doesn't want to walk with us, we can call a separate car."

"No need." Cary pointed at the corpse on the ground and sneered: "The blood of a dead person is a good thing for me.

I can take the opportunity to refine the magic weapon. If it goes like this, it is really a waste, Mr. Mai. Go back first."

Dan chuckled and arched his hands: "If this is the case, the old man will return first."

Cary smiled and said in a sullen voice: "Mr. Mai, you are very much attributable to finding someone, so don't delay my chance of getting rich!"

Dan's heart tightened, and he hurriedly said, "Master, don't worry, I will do my best!"

After that, he said to the pale-faced Mike, "Mike, bid farewell to Master Cary."

Mike recovered and hurriedly bowed and said, "Goodbye Master Cary!"

Cary smiled and nodded slightly.

## Chapter 2939

Dan hurriedly took Mike and walked all the way to the outside of the cemetery.

Walking out hundreds of meters, Mike lowered his voice and said: "Grandpa..."

Dan immediately rebuked in a low voice: "Don't say anything, let's leave first!"

Mike closed his mouth wisely.

What he saw and heard just now subverted his understanding of the world for more than 20 years, and made him extremely shocked.

At this time, even walking, he felt that his legs were a little weak and unable to exert strength.

At Dan's request, Mike didn't call a taxi right away. The grandfather and grandson walked a long way together until they reached the road before reaching out to stop a passing taxi.

As soon as he got in the car, Mike curled up in the seat on one side, as if he had just had a serious illness.

Dan was also very uncomfortable, feeling in his heart: "It seems that this visit to China is really a mistake..."

I was thinking about finding opportunities, but ignoring that there are also risks. This evil man is really too dangerous. Be careful..."

The grandfather and grandson returned to Shangri-La in panic in the car. On the way, the two did not speak anymore.

After all, the experience just now was a bit too bloody, and they were afraid that they would say sensitive information to be heard by the taxi driver.

After all, the cemetery has people who died today, and they will be known by others tomorrow, and maybe a case will be filed for investigation soon.

Neither grandfather and grandson wanted to involve the police anymore.

However, what they didn't know was that Issac's subordinates, as well as the two young descendants of the He family, had begun to secretly follow them.

At this time, Issac's men were waiting in secret at the entrance of the hotel, waiting for the grandparent and grandchild to return, and then backtracking on their deeds just now.

Dan didn't know, someone was already eyeing them now.

The taxi stopped at the gate of Shangri-La, and Dan got out of the car with Mike's help.

## Chapter 2940

Immediately, the exhausted two people hurriedly returned to the room to rest.

However, Issac's subordinates, as well as the descendants of the He family, took a car and chased the taxi, and left the scene.

A few minutes later, they forced the taxi to stop at an intersection.

Among them, Issac's men immediately came to the window of the cab, looked at the driver, and asked:

"Is this the car that brought that old man and the young man just now?"

"This is the one....."

The taxi driver was a little nervous when he saw that the visitor was unkind, and he didn't know whether he should answer truthfully.

The man of Issac threw 10,000 yuan in cash directly through the window and said:

"We are from Orvel, you answer honestly, no one will embarrass you, and the 10,000 yuan is all yours, your reward."

After speaking, the conversation turned and threatened: "But if you don't speak, or if you don't tell the truth, don't blame us for being rude to you!"

I also took down your license plate, as long as I let the wind go, you will be there in the future you can hardly move in the city!"

If you mention Issac's name, the taxi driver might not know it, but if you mention Orvel's name, no taxi driver does not know.

After all, Orvel is the boss of the entire underground world of the city, with many younger brothers under his hands, and monopolizes many industries here, especially nightclubs and bars.

Taxi drivers work in such places every day, and naturally know these things well.

Therefore, as soon as he heard Orvel's name, the driver almost immediately said:

"Big brother, I say, I will speak all! Those two people were in the car on the side of the road near Phoenix Mountain!"

"Phoenix Mountain?!" Issac's subordinates frowned: "There is nowhere besides Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, right?"

"Yes!" The driver repeatedly nodded and said,

"There are no people nearby. There used to be a small village that was bought by the developer of Phoenix Mountain Cemetery and moved away."

Issac's men nodded slightly and said coldly: "Remember, don't tell anyone what happened just now, do you understand?"

The driver quickly said: "Don't worry, I understand!"

After finishing speaking, he handed out the ten thousand yuan and said nervously: "Brother, you should keep the money, I can't ask for..."

Issac's men scolded, "If we let you hold it, you can hold it. Why is there so much nonsense? Go away!"

The driver didn't dare to make a mistake, so he had to accept the money and kicked the accelerator.

Issac's men hurriedly reported the proven situation to Issac, and Issac also told Charlie the first time.

Charlie was also a little surprised when he heard that Dan and his grandson had gone to Phoenix Mountain. He thought to himself:

"These two people came to Aurous Hill to find me, but what they went to do in the Phoenix Mountain at night?"

Realizing that something was not quite right, he said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, you can quickly adjust the monitoring they left Shangri-La to see in which taxi they left at the time!"

"Then think of a way to find the driver of this taxi as soon as possible based on the license plate number, and be sure to ask where he took these two people to go!"

"In addition, let him remember what the two people talked about in the car, and tell me as much as he can remember about the relevant content, and make a transcript and send it to me!"

"Okay, master!"

## Chapter 2941

Issac realized that the matter might be a bit serious, and hurriedly arranged for his subordinates to follow the vines.

The monitoring at the entrance of Shangri-La is very complete, and it can be said that there is no dead angle coverage in 360 degrees.

So his men quickly found the license plate number of the taxi through surveillance video.

Immediately afterward, they immediately found the taxi that was pulling work in the urban area through the city's taxi positioning system.

In order to form an absolute deterrent to the taxi driver, Issac specially transferred Abner from Orvel, and asked him to come forward and talk to the taxi driver.

The taxi driver didn't expect that he would have alarmed the four heavenly kings under Orvel's hands. At the same time, he was shocked and frightened, and immediately retold all the things he could remember, one fifty and ten.

Dan and Mike, the grandparent and grandson, talked about this Cary on the way to Phoenix Mountain.

At that time, the two didn't care too much about the taxi driver, after all, they didn't talk about anything that was prohibited or sensitive.

And they also felt that a taxi driver could not have anything to do with the Su family and the Master Cary.

But they didn't even dream that Charlie found the driver along the way.

Therefore, the driver told Abner that the two people in the car, one old and one young, talked about Cary all the way. He said that one was talking about going to Phoenix Mountain to meet the person named Cary, and he also said something about metaphysics. People don't understand things, so the driver doesn't take it too seriously.

When these words reached Charlie's ears, he first hit a question mark in his mind.

"Cary?"

"I've been in Aurous Hill for so long. I haven't heard of this person before. Could it be that he also came from outside?"

Thinking of this, he called Qinghua again.

## Chapter 2942

As soon as the phone was connected, he said politely: "Excuse me, Mr. Qinghua, I still have something else, and I want to ask you about it."

Qinghua smiled and said, "Master you can ask anything, I'll share if I know anything!"

Charlie asked, "I wonder if you have ever heard of a person whose name is Cary?"

"Cary?!" Qinghua's voice suddenly increased by nearly an octave, blurting out: "How can Master have anything to do with this person?!"

Charlie frowned and asked, "Mr. Qinghua, do you know him?"

The old man replied truthfully: "I can't talk about knowing him, but this person has long been notorious. Basically, he is known in the feng shui metaphysics circles overseas."

"Oh?" Charlie asked curiously: "What is this person's background?"

Qinghua said: "He is one of Rocco's three true disciples!"

Charlie frowned: "Rocco? Who is this person?"

Qinghua explained: "About forty years ago, there was a well-known Feng Shui metaphysics master named Rocco in Hong Kong."

"No one knows where he came from, only knowing that as soon as he made his debut, with his talents, he gained a firm foothold in this area."

"After that, he started to establish schools and collect disciples. For a while, he was in the limelight. Many Hong Kong rich and underworld brothers were his disciples..."

"I have met this person several times, and I have drunk wine and talked with him about the ancient and modern times, so I know him better. This person is very good. Not only is he good at ventilation and water mystery, but he is also proficient in the mysticism of Gu technique, and he is very capable. Got all the in's and outs!"

"It's not like our feng shui master, who only knows the techniques of feng shui mystery and I-Ching, but not proficient in gu techniques and the killing methods such as lowering the head."

Qinghua said this, and went on to say: "This Cary went to Rocco about thirty years ago. I met him when I visited Rocco at that time in the city."

## Chapter 2943

"Oh?" Charlie asked very curiously: "Since this Rocco is famous, how can Cary as his apprentice be so notorious?"

Qinghua explained: "Rocco's talent was unparalleled in the world at the time. I have studied I-Ching and feng shui mysteries all my life, and I can only achieve the same level of knowledge as him in this area."

"In addition to the I-Ching, and Feng Shui mystery, he is also proficient in many metaphysical mysteries. There are both good and evil, and his overall attainments are far superior to me!"

"Therefore, if it is not an outstanding talent, it is impossible for anyone to learn all of Rocco's skills."

"Because of this, his three true disciples at the time all had their own priorities."

"Some people focus on feng shui mystery, some people focus on esoteric axioms, and Cary focused on raising Gu and lowering his head."

"In the field of metaphysics, Yang-Gu is called sorcery, that is, evil way. Among them, Yang-Gu is the most vicious."

"While Rocco was alive, Cary was able to suppress the evil thoughts in his heart and prevent himself from doing evil, but after Rocco died, this person completely freed himself, became an accomplice of the rich, and killed many enemies and competitors for the rich. So he has long been notorious."

Charlie frowned, smacked his lips, and asked: "Mr. Qinghua, what is the relationship between this person and Rocco's school and the other two true disciples of Rocco? I

wonder if I will kill him by then, and I stabbed a Hornet's nest, provoke a group of annoying guys?"

Qinghua said truthfully: "Although Rocco is an outstanding talent, he has no future developments in his life. After he did not ask questions in his later years, the school has lost its backbone and gradually fell apart. Otherwise, Cary would not leave Hong Kong and go to the UK. So there is no need to worry about his followers or friends."

He said, "As for the relationship between his other two true disciples and Cary, to be honest, I don't know too well.

In the later period, Hong Kong's Feng Shui masters were used by the big powers to serve as tigers, so their character and reputation were generally not too great, so Master, you should be more careful."

Immediately afterward, Qinghua continued: "I remember his other two true disciples, one named Melar and the other named Jinghai."

"Jinghai?!"

Charlie's pupils suddenly shrank, and he thought to himself.

"Unexpectedly... the Hong Kong metaphysics master Jinghai who was struck to death with thunder by himself turned out to be Cary's senior brother! It's really something!"

Qinghua, who was on the other side of the ocean, didn't know the change in Charlie's expression at this time.

He said on the phone: "Master, you must be careful about that Cary, and at the same time, pay attention to your side to see if there are people named Melar and Jinghai around. Rocco has countless fans around him, but The three true disciples have really learned some abilities, but the others are not enough."

Charlie quickly thanked him and said, "Thank you, Mr. Qinghua, I will be more careful."

Qinghua said again: "Also, that Cary has an extremely weird personality and he is an extremely insidious person.

The Gu-worm he raised is said to have been raised for 20 years. Except for the first year, that thing has grown up by drinking his blood. Every next day it will depend on eating the brains of living people. It is extremely dangerous. Master must be extra cautious."

When Charlie heard this, a cold light flashed in his eyes!

The Gu-worms that are raised by this man Cary actually swallowed human brains for food, which is simply damaging!

So he said, "Mr. Qinghua, don't worry, the day Cary meets me is the day when the evil ends! I will definitely not leave him and his Gu-worms free in Aurous Hill this time!"

## Chapter 2944

At the same time, Dan and Mike were sitting worriedly in the Shangri-La Hotel room.

Mike hasn't recovered from the shocking experience just now, and his mental state is very bad.

Dan also kept silent, holding a few copper coins in his hand, and tossing them on the table.

The hexagram represented by the copper coin is no longer what he can comprehend, which makes him a little confused.

The opportunity in the hexagram is always there, but the danger has never been eliminated, even the misty sense of the unknown is even stronger than before.

Unconsciously, the old gentleman's mentality began to gradually change.

Originally, he felt that he had borrowed Chengfeng's invitation to come to China to find opportunities and make some money along the way.

It doesn't matter if the chance and money are not found, just as a trip back to the motherland.

Even if it's dangerous, it's probably because he is older, and his body may be unbearable.

At the same time, it is also easy to trigger some hidden diseases that are common in the elderly.

However, he never expected that this event would have developed into a new level, with unprecedented dangers for him and his grandson!

This man Cary year is too dangerous!

This kind of murderer is so fearsome in his eyes.

Even for him, killing has long been commonplace.

He was suddenly involved in this matter, and it really made him feel a strong sense of crisis, so that he began to reassess in his heart, to judge whether this matter is worthy of continuing to invest in or not.

He lived to such an old age, and he didn't care about Chengfeng's money, but he wanted to have Qinghua's chance to be twenty years younger suddenly.

## Chapter 2945

However, now that the opportunity is complicated and the risk factors are uncertain, he is worried that he has not found the opportunity, so he put his life in danger in Aurous Hill.

After all, he is just a dying feng shui master. It can be said that he has no power to bind the chicken. The great-grandson Mike is the same. The grandfather and grandson basically have no ability to protect themselves.

In front of vicious Cary, the two of them couldn't resist him for a round together. If they really started, he is afraid that they would only feed the Gu-worms.

Mike on the side has always had lingering fears and couldn't help but say: "Grandpa, let's go back to the United States, today I found this Cary really evil, if he wants to target us, we have no chance of winning at all!"

Dan sighed: "We can go, but if we go, we will definitely offend Chengfeng. Should Chengfeng let him kill us at that time, wouldn't we be self-defeating?"

Mike hurriedly said: "We can tell him clearly, and then return all the money to him, is it not possible to break up peacefully?"

Dan shook his head and said:

"Did you not listen to Cary? He is good at killing people, but not good at finding people, so he is still waiting for us to find people out for him.

Then he goes to kill the people, and now Chengfeng thinks that this person we are looking for is related to his granddaughter Zhiyu. Let us find a breakthrough from her.

If we leave at this time, Cary may not agree. Didn't you listen to him before leaving? Let me find the person quickly and don't delay him getting rich."

Speaking of this, Dan sighed and said: "We have been framed now. It is not our decision to go or stay."

"F\*UCK!" Mike couldn't help but burst out a curse, and said angrily: "Then what to do...Can we find this person?"

Dan said with emotion: "It's okay to find someone, but the key is whether there will be other troubles after finding that person... And if we find that person, and that person is killed by Cary, This is our karma!"

Mike couldn't help saying: "Grandpa, now is not the time to take care of others. The most important thing is that we leave Aurous Hill safely. If we are fed to that big white bug by Cary, then we will be completely finished!"

Dan hesitated for a moment, nodded lightly, and sighed: "Hey, what you said makes sense. When you are too busy to take care of yourself, you can only find a way to protect yourself..."

After speaking, he said again: "I will try to get in touch with Zhiyu tomorrow and see if we can find a breakthrough from her."

## Chapter 2946

The next day, a rumor suddenly appeared in Aurous Hill.

It is said that a spiritual incident occurred in the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery in the suburbs. A security guard who guarded the cemetery was killed by an evil spirit last night.

However, these kinds of rumors were quickly controlled in a targeted manner. In addition, they were too superstitious, so only some middle-aged and old people with superstitious thinking would believe it, and young people would basically sneer when they heard it.

In the morning, Elaine made breakfast at home. When Charlie and Claire came down to eat, she said solemnly at the table: "Claire, Charlie, you two must go out as little as possible these two days. Even if you have to go out for something, you must come back before dark!"

Claire asked with a surprised look: "Mom, what's the matter with you?"

Elaine said seriously: "I tell you, at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery last night, someone was killed by a ghost! Even the brain was emptied! It is said that at the time of death, the seven orifices bleed, and the big bowl on the top of the head was a big hole, the result is an empty shell inside, with nothing!"

When Claire heard this, she said helplessly: "Mom, you are also a college student anyway, do you believe this kind of rumor? There is no such thing as a ghost in the world, they are all deceptive lies."

Elaine said solemnly: "How can this be a lie? This is true! Several elderly people I was in were all mad. There are still photos, but I don't know how it was done. The system deleted it. Oh, that photo is terrifying, and my back is still wet even now."

Jacob frowned and said, "There seem to be some people in my group discussing, but I looked through the chat records, and there is no evidence such as pictures, etc."

Claire smiled and said: "Even if there are photos, it is not necessarily credible. The current computer synthesis technology is so advanced that any photos can be made. You guys, just put your heart in your stomach and don't think about it much."

Elaine said sternly, "I would rather believe it, or not believe it. You two should come home early. Anyway, there is no loss if you come home early. You can stay with me more at home. Isn't it good?"

Claire said helplessly: "But I have to keep an eye on the projects recently, and I will get busier and busier in the future."

Elaine shook her head helplessly, looked at Charlie, who had not spoken, and said: "My son-in-law, you have the ability. Remember to pick up Claire at night these days, she can come home alone, but I can't rest assured."

"Okay, mom!"

Although Charlie hasn't spoken, he has already reviewed the content of Elaine and Claire's conversation in his mind.

What Elaine talked about is not groundless, and it should be inseparable from that man Cary.

It's just that ordinary people don't know things like Gu-worms, and the incident was in the cemetery, so it is natural to speculate that evil spirits killed people.

It seems that this man is really cruel, and it is indeed a heinous crime to just feed his so-called Gu-worms by killing others!

If he doesn't move and wait for him to come, don't know how many people will die under his hands during this period!

Thinking of this, he immediately sent a message to Issac: "Check for me whether there is a record of the entry of a British Chinese named Cary, and then check the Aurous Hill hotel system to see if there is his check-in information!"

## Chapter 2947

Issac received the message and immediately replied: "Master, do you want me to find out this person's photo and send someone out to search for clues about him?"

"Don't!" Charlie hurriedly ordered: "This person is very dangerous. Your subordinates are definitely not his opponents. Even the masters of the He family may not be his opponents."

Issac hurriedly asked him: "Master, you asked us to track the pair of the old man and the young man who went to Phoenix Mountain last night. The strange death of the security guard at the Cemetery this morning should be related to this person, right?!"

"Right." Charlie replied: "So you don't tell other people, just check the clues for me, don't let the wind go, let others go out to find him, but don't let them contact him, otherwise they'll get killed."

"Sure, Master!"

At the time of breakfast, Issac got Cary's entry and exit records.

This information includes his passport information, electronic photos, and surveillance videos left by the customs when he entered the country.

However, according to what he said, in the entire Aurous Hill hotel system, there is no record of this man staying in a hotel.

This also shows that this person did not live in a hotel in Aurous Hill, so he could not accurately locate his current whereabouts.

Charlie could only remember this person's appearance and characteristics in his mind first, and then think of a long-term plan for the rest.

At the same time, he also made a review of the logical relationship of things in his heart.

Whether it is Dan and his grandson, or Cary, they must have been sent by Chengfeng, which is certain.

Cary is only good at killing people, but not good at finding people, so this guy definitely needs the help of Dan and his grandson to find clues.

In this case, through Dan, he should be able to find this man Cary.

This dog came to Aurous Hill from England to commit evil, and he must be killed as soon as possible to prevent him from endangering the lives of others!

## Chapter 2948

At this point, Charlie made up his mind and went directly to Shangri-La to see this old man.

If he cooperates honestly, he will let this old man and his grandson leave China alive because he hasn't done much evil and didn't help the abuser.

But if they dare to help Cary and let him hurt anyone in Aurous Hill, then they will never return to the United States in this life!

...

Because of ghost rumors, Charlie didn't let Claire drive to work by herself, but instead himself drove and dropped Claire at her place.

Claire originally didn't want to trouble him, but after all, Elaine had spoken, she didn't dare to object.

I have to say that since Elaine has suffered some big losses and been deceived, she is indeed more wary than before, and she knows that she cares about Claire's safety.

Charlie sent her to the hotel under construction by the Emgrand Group, where construction is in full swing. Thousands of workers are here, so there will be no safety problems if they want to come.

When Claire was about to get out of the car, Charlie reminded: "My wife, don't go home after getting off work alone at night. Whenever you are almost done, just call me and I will drive over to pick you up."

Claire nodded, and said apologetically: "Then I might be late today."

"It's okay." Charlie smiled slightly: "I will come to pick you up even if it is too late. Remember to call me in advance, lest you have to wait for me."

"Okay!" Claire said with a sweet smile: "Then I will get out of the car now!"

After he bid farewell to Claire, he drove directly to Shangri-La.

On the way, he called Issac and asked him: "Mr. Issac, has Dan left Shangri-La?"

Issac hurriedly said: "Master, they are now having breakfast in the dining room. I think they have washed and dressed neatly. It is estimated that they will leave after the meal soon."

## Chapter 2949

Charlie said: "I will arrive in about ten minutes. If they want to leave, you can help me hold them."

Issac asked, "Master, where do you want to meet them? Would you like me to arrange security to take them to my office?"

Charlie said: "No, it will be a horror. Later, you will directly arrange for the waiter to use the universal room card to enter their room, flip through their things, and then take something away, and finally open the door. If they want to leave, you will let them know about the theft from the room and ask them to rush to the room to confirm the loss."

Issac smiled and said, "Master, it's better that you have more ideas... OK, I will arrange it! If you want to come and do this, it will definitely take ten minutes!"

...

At this moment, Dan drank the last half cup of coffee, wiped his mouth, and said to Mike: "Okay, let's hurry up and go to Du's house and follow Zhiyu nearby."

Mike hurriedly asked him: "Grandpa, are we going to follow that woman? We are not good at stalking..."

Dan said: "Don't worry about that. As long as you see her and find a way to get a piece of her hair, I can figure out her previous movement in Aurous Hill little by little, and I can find a way to find her recent and long time places."

After a pause, Dan said again: "Didn't she have been missing for a while, and she was seriously injured. She must have stayed with the mysterious person the Su family is looking for such a long time, so I just need to find her. For a long time, she has been very close to that mysterious man!"

Mike asked in surprise: "Grandpa, what are you talking about? Why is it so amazing?!"

Dan said earnestly: "These are the tracking methods in Qimen Dunjia. You should learn the I-Ching first. In the future, your grandfather and your father will naturally teach you the various methods of Qimen Dunjia."

Mike nodded lightly, full of expectation in his heart.

So he hurriedly stuffed half of the sliced bread into his mouth, and then said vaguely: "Okay, grandpa, let's go!"

Dan nodded and just stood up, suddenly a waitress ran over and asked nervously, "Are you a guest in room 1003?"

Dan asked curiously: "I am, what's wrong?"

## Chapter 2950

The waiter said apologetically: "I'm so sorry! When our room service was cleaning the room just now, she found that the door of your room was open. She went in and looked at it and found that your personal belongings were turned over."

It may be a theft, so please go back to your room and check if there is any property damage. If there is any, we will immediately cooperate with you to report to the police for investigation!"

Dan never thought that he would live in an internationally renowned five-star hotel chain and would accidentally get into trouble like this.

Hearing what the waiter said, he didn't have any doubts at all, and subconsciously exclaimed: "Oh! Mike, help me back to my room!"

Dan went out this time and brought a lot of good things handed down from his ancestors, and today he was going to secretly approach Zhiyu, so he didn't need many things so he didn't bring them.

Among them, just a piece of Song Dynasty Fengshui compass is invaluable!

Moreover, that was passed down from the ancestors of the Mai family for nearly a thousand years, so there is no room for half a miss!

With Mike's support, Dan hurried back to the room.

At this time, the room was in a mess.

Both he and Mike's suitcases were opened and searched, and the Feng Shui compass was wrapped in silk and satin and placed in the suitcase.

And part of the RMB exchanged by him and Mike when they came to China, as well as some emergency U.S. dollars, were not lost in the box.

Dan was very nervous, and blurted out to Mike: "I didn't lose money or other things, just lost the compass..."

Although Mike is not good at learning arts, he also knows that the compass is the family heirloom of the Mai family. It is said that it has been passed down from the first generation of ancestors who engaged in Feng Shui metaphysics in the Mai family until today.

Let alone how much this thing can be worth, the meaning of this inheritance alone cannot be measured by money.

More importantly, this feng shui compass, because of the continuous blessing of the ancestors of the past dynasties, can already be regarded as a magical instrument. Use it to check feng shui and divide gold and fix acupoints. The accuracy is much higher than that of any ordinary compass!

## Chapter 2951

The descendants of the Mai family have relied on this compass to aspire to the masters of Feng Shui. If this compass is lost, the ability of the Mai family to watch Feng Shui will be greatly reduced in the future.

So he hurriedly said to Dan: "Grandpa, let's call the police!"

Dan nodded repeatedly and blurted out: "Yes, call the police! Hurry up!"

At this moment, Issac stepped in and said: "Don't be too nervous, two of you, I have already reported to the police."

The grandfather and grandson turned their heads to look at the visitor, and saw that the other party was dressed in a suit and leather shoes. He looked like an ordinary person, so Dan asked, "This gentleman, I wonder who you are?"

Issac hurriedly said, "Oh, I forgot to introduce to you, my next friend, Issac, is the general manager of the Shangri-La Hotel."

As he said, he spoke with a look of shame: "I, as the manager of the hotel, am extremely sorry and ashamed of the occurrence of such a thing. When I learned of the burglary, I rushed over as soon as possible, and I came here. People have already called the police on the road, and I believe the police will be here soon."

When Mike heard that Issac had called the police, he gave up the idea of calling the police himself.

At this time, Dan asked with a bit of anger: "Mr. Issac, your hotel is a world-renowned chain, and I have stayed in your hotels all over the world once or twice!"

"No matter where I stayed at any Shangri-La hotel in the past, the security and services were very well. There has never been a case of losing something. Even the waiter's tip is unconventional. If I leave the cash on the bed. It will move nowhere!"

"But, it's your hotel alone, where burglary incidents will happen! And even one of my most valuable family heirlooms was stolen! It's too much!"

Issac smiled awkwardly and hurriedly apologized: "Oh, Mr. Dan, I'm really very sorry, and I'm also surprised that something like this will happen in our hotel. To be honest, this is the first time since the opening of our hotel..."

As he said, he couldn't help asking: "Mr. Dan, I wonder if your family heirloom treasure is very valuable? Could someone be following your family heirloom treasure to steal it?"

Issac's kick immediately kicked the ball to Dan's feet.

This is exactly what Charlie taught him.

## Chapter 2952

In Charlie's words, this trick is called "returning troubles."

Do you come to question me? Okay, then I will directly question you in reverse.

You accuse me of poor security here, and I will say vaguely that you may have been targeted by others. As for who is eyeing you, you have a ghost in your heart and think about it yourself.

And what's interesting is that even if he stole anything from Dan's room, Issac took the mobile phone live video to show Charlie, and Charlie chose the compass.

really!

Dan was immediately stopped by Issac's rhetorical question.

He also thinks this thing is very strange.

Why did you steal it yourself?

Why did you steal the compass from your own family?

If you are not a knowledgeable person, you will definitely choose to take cash. Who would take an old compass that does not see the age and value?

Thinking of this, the first person Dan thought of turned out to be Cary.

Did he wonder if Cary secretly stole his ancestral compass?

Cary was originally not good at Feng Shui mystery. Maybe it was to make up for the shortcomings in this area, so he set his sights on his own ancestral compass!

Thinking of this, Dan did not dare to directly question Cary, so he could only pin his hopes on the police, so he hurriedly asked Issac: "Maybe, how long will the police take to be there?"

Issac checked the time and said, "I guess it will take up to three minutes. You can wait a little longer."

"Good!" Dan could only nod and agreed.

## Chapter 2953

Three minutes later, a young man with extraordinary bearing stepped into his room.

This person is Charlie who has just arrived at Shangri-La.

Charlie stepped in, looked around the room for a while, then focused his gaze on Dan, and asked, "Is this Mr. Dan Mai?"

Seeing that Charlie's eyebrows were full of heroic spirit, Dan thought it was a police officer in plainclothes law enforcement, so he hurriedly said: "Hello police officer, this is Dan, I have something very important that has been stolen!"

Charlie nodded, and said to Issac and the other staff around him: "I want to survey the scene, and other relevant people will go out first."

Issac pretended not to know him, and said hurriedly: "Okay."

After speaking, he ordered the other staff and left the room together, and brought the door to a close before leaving.

In the room, only Charlie, Dan, and his grandson were left.

Seeing that Issac had closed the doors, Dan couldn't help asking Charlie: "Mr. Police Officer, are you the only one in your police this time?"

Charlie looked at Dan, and suddenly said with a somewhat grim expression: "Since there are no outsiders, then I will open the skylight to speak up. I am not a police officer. I am looking for you because I have something to tell you. Check it out."

Dan couldn't help frowning, and asked very vigilantly: "Are you not a police officer?! Then who are you?! Is my compass with you?!"

Charlie said coldly: "Still caring about your compass? I tell you, the next question I will ask, you'd better answer truthfully, otherwise don't talk about the compass, even your life will remain in my hands!"

When Mike on the side heard this, he immediately scolded: "I don't care who you are, but please pay attention to your words! Otherwise, don't blame me for being rude!"

Charlie glanced at Mike, and pointed a finger directly on his forehead!

## Chapter 2954

Immediately afterward, a trace of spiritual energy directly blocked his central nervous system. Mike didn't even have time to hum and immediately lost all control of his body. The whole person was like in high paraplegia, unable to move even for a second.

Mike's expression was terrified, he wanted to speak, but he felt that he couldn't even open his mouth!

Charlie didn't bother to pay attention to him, but looked at the terrified old man Dan, and said coldly:

"Master Dan, I know your details and the purpose of your coming to Aurous Hill. I even know that you were at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery last night.

It's the man named Cary you met there, so you'd better not play tricks with me, otherwise, I will let your two live together in Phoenix Mountain Cemetery tomorrow!"

Charlie's words made Dan's whole person struck by lightning!

Just now, with a single finger, Charlie directly pointed Mike into the living dead, which had already shaken Dan completely.

The strength that Charlie showed just now was far beyond his ability to compare.

Now, Charlie revealed his details, and his meeting with Cary last night, made Dan extremely nervous!

He stared at Charlie very nervously, and asked, "Who are you on earth?"

Charlie sneered: "My last name is Wade, and my name is Charlie."

Dan blurted out: "I and you have never known each other, why did you secretly investigate and follow me and steal my family compass?"

Charlie asked him back: "You are a Feng Shui who is over a hundred years old. Since you have lived in the United States for many years, and you are not in the United States to care for the elderly at such an old age, what do you want to do in China?"

You are also mixed with sinful beasts like Cary. Aren't you afraid of smashing the reputation and signature of your Mai family for nearly a thousand years?!"

Dan's expression was a little embarrassed, and he stammered: "I...I...I didn't mix with Cary! My hands have never been stained with blood!"

## Chapter 2955

Charlie asked again: "Then why did you go to see him at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery last night? Besides, haven't you seen the security guard who died at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery? Does his death have anything to do with you?"

Dan blurted out: "The reason why I went to see him was that he asked me to meet him over there to discuss something. I didn't want to have enemies with him, so I went to deal with it.

As for the security guard, when I got there, he was already dead. Yes, naturally there is nothing to do with me!"

Charlie stared at him, and asked, "What exactly does he have to discuss with you?"

Dan said coldly: "This is my personal affair with him, it has nothing to do with you!"

Charlie sneered: "Old man, it stands to reason that someone like you should not be so hard-headed.

I just think you are old, so I don't want to give you trouble, but if you want to rely on the old and sell the old, then I can say you are welcome!"

Dan felt a little flustered, but he resolutely said: "You are so unreasonable! I have no grievances with you. Who have I met, what have I talked about. What does it have to do with you?"

Charlie said impatiently: "Don't cheat on me here. I can tell you clearly. If you don't explain Cary's affairs clearly and tell me his specific trends, then don't blame me for disrespecting you at this old age!"

Dan snorted: "You are not a law enforcement agency, so naturally I will not tell you."

"Won't tell me?" Charlie snorted, sternly:

"Since you have seen him yesterday, you know that his natal Gu-worm relies on the human brain to feed on. If I catch him a day earlier, he might be prevented from killing more innocent people.

If you don't tell the specific truth, it is akin to sheltering and indulging in the crime! Everyone killed at the hands of Cary next, you bear the unshirkable responsibility!"

"Joke!" Dan said arrogantly:

"I have stood upright and walked upright throughout my life. I have never done anything that hurts the world. You should never want to put other people's feces on the old man's head! Even in the world! In front of the police, I am innocent!"

## Chapter 2956

Charlie said with contemptuous sarcasm:

"I know what old things like you think. People like you are most often talking about it.

Everyone sweeps the snow before the door, and doesn't care about others' tiles.

You think that people are killed by others, it has nothing to do with you? I tell you, with others, you may be able to fool them with your b@stard thinking, but with me, you are as hateful as a murderer!"

Speaking of this, Charlie yelled coldly: "I will put the words here today. If Cary kills another person in Aurous Hill, I won't bury you in the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, because just let you die, it is a cheap punishment.

It's too cheap for you indeed, so I will put your and your this grandson in the kennel and let you live in the dog cage for a lifetime!"

When Charlie said these words, the whole person did not conceal his killing intent at all, and the sharp eyes made Dan's heart terrified!

Although Dan didn't know Charlie's details, he didn't doubt what he said at the moment.

When he was nervous, he couldn't help but explain: "I don't know where Cary is. This person's location is uncertain and he travels alone. He contacted me when I went to Phoenix Mountain yesterday and let me pass."

Charlie said coldly: "So, you should have his contact information, then find a way to help me ask him out."

Dan couldn't help saying:

"This matter has nothing to do with me. I don't want to be involved in this at all.

If you have any enmity with him, it is the matter of the two of you. Please don't involve me in it. The big deal is that we will leave tonight.

It's just that I don't have anything to do with China anymore."

Dan had seen Cary's ability, so he didn't want to be an enemy of him at all.

## Chapter 2957

In case he really helped the young man in front of him to find the whereabouts of Cary, the young man is not Cary's opponent in any sense to him.

Not only would this young man have to die, but he would also have no good end.

Since childhood, his most abiding life creed is to ignore and not get nosy, as long as he has no interest in matters, he doesn't want to be involved, so he doesn't want to be involved in the grievances between Charlie and Cary.

Seeing that the old guy didn't get in, Charlie sneered, and said:

"No wonder when this country was in trouble, you guys who understand feng shui, went abroad!

As the saying goes, it doesn't matter. Hang up high, talking about you unscrupulous people! What kind of righteousness and good morals are all just sh!t in your eyes!"

Dan was reprimanded by Charlie. Although his face was a little embarrassed, he still said stiffly:

"As the saying goes, the tree fell and the horses were scattered. Back then, so many people went abroad. Everyone had their own ambitions, and it was impossible to say who would treat the other.

Wrong, not to mention, today is a society ruled by law, as long as everything follows the law and within the legal framework, you are a good citizen!"

After speaking, Dan looked at Charlie and said sharply: "On the contrary, it is you! If you dare to restrict my personal freedom, then you are bending the law and breaking the law!"

Charlie really did not expect this old thing to be so stubborn. He had a relationship before, and he didn't look like a bad person.

Only today he discovered that this old thing is not a bad person who clearly hurts, but it is far from talking about it. What a good person, and once this guy is in trouble, he is still an old b@stard who is selfish to the extreme.

He is full of thoughts that he can retreat all by himself. As for the life and death of other people, he will not look at it!

So Charlie nodded his head coldly, and said lightly:

"Interesting, you are afraid of getting nosy, I am nosy, so if you fall into my hands, there is no possibility of retreating from the whole body. I will take it first. You go to visit the kennel, after the tour, you can tell me if you want to get involved or not!"

Dan stomped his feet angrily, but seeing Charlie's unwavering appearance, he was more or less scared in his heart, so his tone softened, and he said in a pleading manner: "Mr.

Wade, I am an old bone, these things I cannot handle at this age, why are you embarrassing me so much?

Charlie snorted contemptuously: "Okay, save the time! I put the words here, as long as Cary kills one more person, I want you to die in Aurous Hill!"

## Chapter 2958

Charlie's unquestionable tone and uncompromising threat made Dan very nervous.

The most feared thing in his life is getting into trouble. It is a true portrayal of his seventy to eighty years since he became an adult.

This time, if it hadn't been for Qinghua's chance, he would not have been a hundred years old and would have not come to China to take risks.

But now, seeing that he has provoked Charlie, such a fierce role, there was only one thing in his mind, which was to withdraw quickly.

As a result, he softened his tone and looked at Charlie beggingly: "Mr. Wade, I am really unfamiliar with that man Cary, and I am older, and there are so many problems with my body, so don't make me embarrassed..."

Charlie didn't look at him, but said loudly through the door: "Mr. Issac, prepare the car and send Mr. Dan to visit the dog farm of Orvel!"

"Okay, young master!" Issac, who had been standing outside the door, agreed without hesitation when he heard this.

Dan's face turned pale, and he was about to continue begging for mercy when Charlie's cell phone suddenly rang.

Seeing that the call was from the United States, Charlie knew that it must be Mr. Qinghua, so he directly pressed the answer button.

On the other side of the phone, Qinghua's voice came and asked, "Master Wade, I wonder what's going on with you? Did you catch that Cary?"

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: "Thanks to your old man who is still thinking, Cary hasn't been found yet. I'm looking for a breakthrough from these people."

When Qinghua heard this, he couldn't help asking: "The other person the Master is talking about should be Dan, right?"

"Right." Charlie said: "It's him."

At this time, Dan's expression suddenly became extremely horrified.

He, can't hear Qinghua's voice on the phone, but when Charlie said just now that he was looking for a breakthrough from these people, he knew that the "these people" in his mouth were himself and his grandson.

## Chapter 2959

And now, Charlie said again that it was him, did the person on the phone also know him?

Thinking of this, he thought nervously in his heart: "I didn't expect that this person surnamed Wade and I would have a mutual acquaintance. I don't know who this person is?"

At this moment, Qinghua said to Charlie on the phone: "Master Wade, Mr. Mai is my old friend. I still know him well. He is not bad in nature. He is naturally speculative and lacks deep analysis. If he provokes you, Master Wade, please bear with him for me."

Charlie glanced at Dan with a nervous look, turned on the speaker, and said, "Mr. Qinghua, your old friend is not just missing some responsibilities. I have planned to keep him in Aurous Hill and reflect on it."

Qinghua exclaimed, "Master Wade, what's going on? Can you let me speak a few words with Mr. Mai?"

Charlie said calmly: "I'm turning on the speaker, so you can talk."

Qinghua blurted out: "Old Mai! Why did you offend Master Wade?!"

Dan subconsciously said: "Brother Qinghua?! How do you know this man?!"

Qinghua said vaguely: "Master Wade is an old man who has been in his new year."

Dan hurriedly pleaded: "Brother Qinghua, please tell this Young Master clearly that I don't want to involve myself in the affairs of Cary. As we know each other for many years, ask him to just let Mike and me leave Aurous Hill!"

When Qinghua heard this, he couldn't help sighing, and said, "Mr. Mai, that Cary did evil in Aurous Hill. Master Wade will bring him to justice. You must help if you feel reasonable. How can you do this at this time? Flee now, when he needs you!"

Dan said bitterly: "Brother Qinghua, my loess is buried in my eyebrows. How could he be the opponent of Cary? That person is very good at Gu art and extremely dangerous.

Fortunately, I saved my life..."

Charlie said at this time: "Mr. Qinghua, you have also heard that this person is as timid as a mouse and has no responsibility.

Naturally, I can't just let him go. If he helps me catch Cary, I will forgive him. He will live, but if he is stubborn and allows Cary to continue to harm the people, then I will kill him!"

Dan was anxious and blurted out: "How can you be so cruel! I have been in friendship with Brother Qinghua for many years, so don't you just ignore your affection?"

As soon as Qinghua heard this, he immediately said: "Old Mai, you don't want to provoke Master or create discord here. I won't beg Master Wade to treat you for my sake!"

## Chapter 2960

Dan originally wanted to take advantage of Qinghua's acquaintance to beg for lenient treatment.

But he did not expect Qinghua to draw a line with him so directly, and immediately said indignantly: "Brother Qinghua! Are you starting to fall into trouble? Isn't it righteous?"

Qinghua's tone became a little cold, and he said: "It's not that I am not righteous, but that I owe Young Master a great kindness, and I may not be able to pay it back in my life. How can I have the face to let him give me face?"

Dan was shocked.

He did not expect that Qinghua said so much.

"How can he owe him a great kindness to this young man before him, an old man who is over a hundred years old? Isn't this too outrageous?"

Thinking of this, he suddenly thought of Qinghua's previous opportunity, and couldn't help asking: "Brother Qinghua, could your chance be related to this person?!"

Qinghua fell silent all at once.

He can't say these words.

Because he didn't want to go against Charlie's wishes and reveal his identity to the outside world.

However, Qinghua's silence caused Dan to scream in his heart, and suddenly he blurted out nervously and asked: "Brother Qinghua! Your chance is really thanks to him, right?!"

Qinghua said vaguely: "I have no comment on this matter!"

Charlie said calmly: "Mr. Qinghua, since he wants to know so much, why not just say it?"

When Qinghua heard this, he grimaced and said, "Hey, Mr. Mai, you are confused! You guessed it, Master Wade is the great benefactor who gave me the great of

opportunities! You travel all the way to China to find opportunities, how can you still offend Master Wade?!"

"Ah?!" Dan only felt five thunders over his head!

Before, he repeatedly asked Qinghua about the details of his chances, but he always said that he must not reveal the identity of the benefactor, even his children, and grandchildren.

In Dan's view, Qinghua's chances were so great that he could reach the sky. At that time, Qinghua used the power of the whole country and failed to turn back time and live forever.

But he went to China for three years and returned to the United States after three years. The whole person was twenty years younger, how can he not let Dan be moved?

However, although he was looking forward to it in his heart at the time, he was helpless in the face of the tight-lipped Qinghua.

Originally, he also thought about running to China to look for opportunities, but in this vast country, it would have been difficult to find the man on his own.

However, this matter has been lingering in his heart, and it has become the wish that he wants to realize the most.

This time he came to Aurous Hill because he discovered that there were opportunities mixed in it during the divination, so he made a special trip from the United States.

But he never expected that the great opportunity he was looking forward to in his dreams would turn out to be the young man in front of him!

For an instant, he felt extremely remorseful in his heart, and he couldn't help but secretly thought: "Only if I knew this was the case earlier! Even if he kills me, I can't offend this true Lord!"

Thinking of this, his legs softened, he knelt on the ground with a puff, and said in tears: "Master Wade, I'm so sorry, I was so confused, you must not have a grudge for me!"

## Chapter 2961

Seeing Dan kneeling on the ground and begging, Charlie felt nauseated and said coldly: "If you still want to return to the United States in this life, then you will honestly cooperate with me to catch Cary. If I can catch him before he kills again, I will give you a chance to go back alive, otherwise, as I said, make plans to die in Aurous Hill!"

When Dan heard this, he naturally did not dare to refute or resist anymore, and the old Dan tearful said: "What Master Wade said is what I should do, my fate is..."

At this time, he had realized that Charlie in front of him was a figure he could not afford to provoke.

"Aside from anything else, Qinghua's ability alone is better than me, but he is respectful of him. From this, I can see that this person is definitely not a thing in the same pool..."

"More importantly, this person is young but has the ability to make Qinghua 20 years younger. This level alone is far beyond my own knowledge!"

"Although I don't know if he can kill Cary, but I know if I annoy him, he will definitely not make me feel better..."

On the phone, Qinghua couldn't help but sighed: "Old Mai, you should have promised Master Wade, why bother to get this field now!"

Dan was also very regretful.

He thought to himself:

"How do I know that he is the nobleman who gave you the great opportunity! If I knew it earlier, I would have nothing to do with what he asked me to do. Then I will cooperate with him well, maybe he will also give me one great opportunity..."

"It's alright now. I just offended him like this. Now, instead of getting any benefits, I have to bite the bullet to cooperate. This is considered to be good cooperation with him.

Afterwards, he may not easily bypass me. As for the great opportunity, Don't even think about it..."

Seeing that Dan finally gave up resisting, Charlie said: "Since you have agreed, then first tell me the details of your meeting yesterday, such as what the two of you talked about."

Dan did not dare to delay, and hurriedly told all the details of the meeting with Cary yesterday.

There are three very important points.

The first one is that Cary's goal in Aurous Hill is to find Charlie and then kill him;

Second, Cary asked Dan to find a breakthrough point from Zhiyu. From this, it can be confirmed that this guy must have received news from Chengfeng. He felt that he had a close relationship with Zhiyu and passed through her he can find himself;

Third, Cary took two missions from Chengfeng. The first mission was to kill Charlie, and the second mission was yet unclear.

## Chapter 2962

After clarifying this, Charlie said coldly: "Since you are willing to cooperate with me, then give Cary a call and tell him that your investigation has made significant progress. Ask him out for a meeting. I want to set him up. Set, catch a turtle in an urn."

Dan hurriedly asked: "Then if he is asking me for relevant clues on the phone, what should I say?"

Charlie opened the mouth and said: "Simply, just say that you want to talk to him face to face to give him this relevant clue."

Dan asked again: "What are the specific conditions?"

Charlie said indifferently: "You say that it is too easy for him to make money. You have tossed over at such an age and spent a few days in Aurous Hill. It is much harder than his efforts, so you hope to get a certain share from him as compensation."

Dan nodded, but said nervously, "Master Wade, you may not understand the person Cary. This person is extremely cruel. The last time he asked me to meet at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, he made it clear that he wanted to give me a good start. If I negotiate terms with him at this time and want to divide the money in his hand, then he will definitely make a bad move..."

Charlie said, "Don't worry. Although I am a little shameless about your behavior, I am not going to use your life as bait. As long as you cooperate with me to bring out Cary, I will naturally keep you safe."

Although Dan was not sure in his heart, he knew that he had no other choice at this time, so he could only agree and said, "He must be suspicious by nature. Where does Master Wade plan to meet him? Too remote, I'm afraid he will be wary..."

Charlie waved his hand: "You ask him to come to Shangri-La directly. He must know that you live here, so it is safest for you to ask him to meet here."

Dan couldn't help but said, "Master Wade, Shangri-La is crowded with people and is located in a downtown area. If there is a fight against him here, will the movement be not too big? It's too big to end, and there may be unexpected troubles..."

Charlie snorted and said: "I asked you to invite him to meet here directly, just to minimize his doubts, and you must also understand that it is impossible for this kind of person to agree to meet you here."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "He must also have the same concerns as you just mentioned. If he really wants to kill you, he will not dare to kill you directly at Shangri-La, so I believe he will ask you out. To meet, and he must choose the location, so that he won't have any unnecessary fear and suspicion."

Dan nodded, clasped his fist, and said, "Master, if it is your best consideration, I will call him!"

"No!" Charlie said coldly: "He just met you last night, and you didn't even go out of the hotel door today. Tell him directly that you have a clue. He will definitely not believe it."

Dan couldn't help but said, "Cary may not know everything about me, right?"

Charlie said calmly:

"You and Cary are not the same kind of people. You make money by craftsmanship. He makes money by killing people. Just like a cook and a killer, you have nothing to do with each other, so you are not the same kind of person at all."

It's not in one dimension at all, and you can't understand at all. How cautious is the personality of a person like him who makes money from murder and how careful his mind is, maybe he has been observing you in secret, maybe. So if you make a call, it might be all exposed."

Dan hurriedly asked, "So what do you suggest, Master?"

Charlie opened his mouth and said: "You follow your original plan, go to Du's old house, and call him after you come back."

Dan nodded, then looked at Mike, who was motionless next to him, and hurriedly said, "Master, please let my great-grandson recover. I will go to Du's house with him."

Charlie said indifferently: "Mike stays here, my people will naturally take care of him. If Cary asks about him, you would say that Mike was frightened at Phoenix Mountain last night and is uncomfortable today, so he didn't join you. I believe Cary will not doubt it."

## Chapter 2963

Cary did observe Dan and Mike secretly.

However, as Charlie speculated, he did not enter the Shangri-La directly but chose to stalk in the dark outside the Shangri-La.

This is mainly due to the fact that Shangri-La has a lot of people and has a very complete monitoring system.

If no one is helping, the possibility of trying to hide from the monitoring is almost zero.

Cary feels that with his own skill, everyone who enters and exits the hotel can be closely guarded outside Shangri-La. As long as Dan and his grandson leave, he can follow along all the way.

Cary did not trust Dan. On the one hand, he was worried that he would be passively sabotaged and would not help him find the mysterious person.

On the other hand, he was also worried that Dan would take the credit for himself.

After all, in his opinion, this old fellow is not a fuel-efficient lamp.

So the best solution is to keep an eye on him secretly. If this old guy dares to carry a moth on his back, then he should be dealt with first.

However, Cary did not know that at this time Dan had already turned against the water.

After leaving Mike at Shangri-La, Dan left alone and went to Du's house in accordance with Charlie's instructions.

Cary was very puzzled. He didn't know why Mike didn't come with him, but if he wanted to come to Mike as a young man, he couldn't have any real skills, so he wasn't afraid that Dan was playing with him.

So he drove a rented Volkswagen sedan and followed all the way.

Dan pretended to stay at the Du's house for a long time, then took out the compass and talisman for a while, then he pretended to have gained something, stopped a taxi, and went to the original incident.

The Forbidden Mountain Tunnel, and then returned to the city for a while to search, finally returned to the Shangri-La Hotel.

Cary followed all the way, followed Dan to the old house of Du's, went to the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel, and followed a big circle around Aurous Hill. He became more and more certain that this old fellow must have found some clue.

So, soon after he returned to the hotel, he called Dan, and on the phone, pretending to be concerned, he asked: "Mr. Dan, is there any progress?"

## Chapter 2964

Dan was planning to call Cary, but he didn't expect the other party to call him first, so he followed Charlie's instructions and said,

"Master, I ran a long circle outside and just returned to hotel, you called me as soon as I reached the room."

Cary smiled and asked, "Oh, Mr. Dan had gone out. I think there must be progress on this matter. I don't know what the result will be?"

Dan said in a convenient way: "Let me tell you the truth, things have indeed made a big breakthrough."

Cary hurriedly asked: "What kind of breakthroughs are there and are they accurate enough?"

Dan said with some embarrassment, "Well...Master, I'm sorry to trouble you. I can't say clearly on the phone..."

Cary said displeasedly: "What's so hard to say about this, you can tell me the clues directly, and I will find out and kill that person, so that you and I can go back to life like Mr. Su."

Dan chuckled and said, "Master, I'll just say something straight. I can tell you the clue, but I have a small condition..."

Cary's tone suddenly became cold, and he asked: "Why? Now that you have some clues, you want to negotiate terms with me?"

Mr. Dan, don't forget, find that mysterious person. This is your business!

And it's my job to kill the mysterious man. You do your job and want to negotiate terms with me?"

Dan smiled and said: "Master, as the saying goes, people are not for themselves, and the heavens are destroyed.

I came all the way to China to make some money. After all, I have never done this kind of harm to the world before.

Things, maybe for the rest of the day I will be conscientious, so I have to make more money to make up for myself."

After speaking, Dan said again: "I have been to China with Mike for several days. I have been looking for various possible clues before, and there is indeed a lot of hard work."

Speaking of this, Dan turned around and said, "But, Master, you have just come to Aurous Hill.

If I give you the clue today, maybe you will kill that person tonight, and then you can pat my bu.tt to give credit. The money is gone. In contrast, my money is indeed much harder than yours!"

Cary asked coldly: "Mr. Dan, listening to what you mean, it seems that you want to share some money with me?"

## Chapter 2965

Dan smiled and said, "Oh, Master, I don't mean that. I just want to meet you and have a chat to see how much you take from the Su family alone, and how much we two take from the Su family."

"Then combined with the time we came to Aurous Hill and the time you came to Aurous Hill, let's calculate a fair and proper amount for the three of us."

"If I and my grandson take too much, then we will take out the more part to share it with you Master."

"But if it's Master, you take more, then I have to bother you to supply us with the more."

When Cary heard this, he was suddenly furious.

He thought to himself: "This old thing is really shameless. He wants to count money by head and time with me at this time. Doesn't the old thing want his life?"

However, he did not directly attack on the phone, because he knew very well that it was not difficult to kill Dan and his grandson himself, but the difficulty is that after killing them, there is no way to find that person.

Therefore, I still have to find a way to get the clues out of his mouth!

So he asked in a cold voice: "Mr. Dan, since you want to meet and chat, let's make an appointment for a time and a place."

Dan hurriedly said: "Master directly come to Shangri-La. I booked a suite here and the environment is good."

Cary refused: "I hate places like hotels the most. Otherwise, I won't come to Aurous Hill to eat and sleep all the time, or we'd better make an appointment at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery."

"Phoenix Mountain Cemetery?" Dan blurted out: "Your gu-worm swallowed the security guard's brain."

Now there are rumors that he was eaten by a ghost, causing panic. I'm afraid the relevant departments are also looking at the place. We meet there again, afraid it's inappropriate, right?"

Cary said indifferently: "To be honest, I slept in Phoenix Mountain last night, not to mention, the scenery is really good, and there is no one to bother me."

When the police came to investigate the corpse in the morning, I even joined in and watched.

Look, now under the panic, the security guards in this place don't dare to be on duty at night. We talk about things here at night and don't have to worry about ears on the wall."

Dan thought for a while, and said with some worry: "Master, the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery is really remote, or let's change to a closer place!"

Cary said coldly: "If you give me clues now, then we don't even have to see, but if you want me to take part of the profit from my pocket to you, then I'm sorry, you have to follow my request!"

When Dan heard this, he said, "Okay! In that case, see you at Phoenix Mountain tonight!"

Cary smiled: "When we meet tonight, I will see or leave."

## Chapter 2966

When Cary hung up the phone, his expression was venomous.

He really didn't expect that an old thing like Dan would dare to negotiate terms with him.

Just as he was feeling resentful, something suddenly tumbled in his arms, he hurriedly reached in and took out his natal Gu-worm from his arms.

As soon as the white and fat worm came out, it twisted its body vigorously, and it kept squeaking in his mouth, seeming to be a little dissatisfied and protesting.

Cary touched it, while comforting: "Don't worry, don't worry, I know you didn't eat enough last time, don't worry, I have prepared two meals for you tonight, and you will definitely fill your stomach tonight!"

What's interesting is that the big white worm seems to be able to understand what he said.

When Cary promised to let it have a good meal, it immediately stopped the dissatisfied protest, and cleverly rolled repeatedly in his palm.

He laughed evilly at this time, and said to himself: "Dan, Dan, since you are such an old man so ignorant of good and bad, don't blame me for being ruthless! Next year, on this day, it will be your anniversary. Tonight, I will use the brains of you and your great-grandson to feed my baby!"

At this moment, Dan hung up the phone, looked at Charlie next to him, and said honestly: "Master Wade, what you asked me to do, I'm done..."

Charlie nodded slightly, and said lightly: "Then you have to work hard to go to Phoenix Mountain Cemetery with me at night."

Dan's expression was shocked, and he blurted out, "Master Wade, didn't you say that as long as I arrange an appointment for you with Cary, you will let me go?"

Charlie said: "The area of Phoenix Mountain Cemetery is very large. If you don't show up, Cary will most likely not show up as well. If he notices an abnormality and runs away, he will immediately guess that you betrayed him. Do you think he will let you go, then?"

Dan's expression immediately became very ugly.

"Charlie was right. Since I have made an appointment with Cary to meet at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, if anything goes wrong, he will immediately suspect that I betrayed him. If he retaliates at this point, I can't do anything with him..."

Thinking of this, he thought again in his heart: "But, if I followed this man and he couldn't kill Cary, would I be buried with him?! Cary's methods are so harsh, just that is the trouble. The natal Gu-worm is extremely powerful. If Charlie's strength is not good, then in the end both I and him will have to become food for that white worm..."

## Chapter 2967

At this time, Dan was constantly thinking about any possible situation and the corresponding results.

After thinking about it, he still felt that he had to believe in Charlie and hope that he could kill Cary.

The reason is also very simple. If Charlie kills Cary, he still has a chance to survive; but if he can't kill Cary, he will undoubtedly die too.

Therefore, he could only bite the bullet and promise, "Okay Master Wade...I will go to Phoenix Mountain with you in the evening..."

...

In the evening, Charlie sent Claire home and ran out of the house on the excuse of something.

At the door of Tomson, Orvel drove a taxi and parked on the side of the road.

In front of the taxi at this time, the words hired were displayed.

Orvel had been waiting here for a long time. Seeing Charlie coming out, he hurriedly got out of the car and said respectfully: "Master Wade, you are here."

Charlie nodded, pointed to the taxi, and asked him, "Is there nothing wrong with this car?"

Orvel hurriedly said: "This is a standard operating taxi. The license plates and certificates are real. Don't worry."

Charlie said with satisfaction: "Okay, good job, give me the car key."

Orvel didn't dare to delay, and hurriedly handed the keys to Charlie's hand, and said: "Master, if you have anything, please feel free to contact me."

"Okay." Charlie nodded slightly, took the car key, and said: "I'm leaving now."

After speaking, he got into the taxi, started the car, and drove towards Shangri-La.

## Chapter 2968

When Charlie came to the front of the hotel, Dan also walked out of the lobby.

When he walked to the door and saw Charlie driving the taxi, he waved his hand at him.

Charlie drove the car up to him, lowered the window, and asked, "Are you going to take a taxi?"

"Yes!" Dan nodded and said, "I'm going to Phoenix Mountain Cemetery."

"To Phoenix Mountain?" Charlie pretended to be horrified: "Why do you want to go to such a place in the middle of the night? I can't go, it's too bad."

Dan hurriedly said: "Brother, I have something very urgent to go to Phoenix Mountain. If you feel unlucky, I can add more money to you?"

Hearing this, Charlie rolled his eyes and asked: "Add money? How much can you add?"

Dan directly took out ten hundred yuan bills, handed them to Charlie's hand, and said, "One thousand yuan, what do you think?"

Charlie pretended to get shocked with his eyes wide open, and he waved happily and said, "Come on, get in the car!"

Dan opened the car door and sat in.

Charlie started quickly, and the vehicle headed towards Phoenix Mountain.

On the way, Dan asked nervously: "Master Wade, do you think that Cary is following us?"

Charlie said indifferently: "Regardless of whether he is following or not, we have to do a full set of the show, otherwise, if there is a disclosure, the other party will disappear without a trace for good."

Dan nodded, and then asked, "After we reach the place after a while, do I go in by myself, or do you have other arrangements?"

Charlie said: "Just get in when you get off the car and wait for Cary to contact you."

Dan asked nervously: "Then what do you do after I get off the car? Do you follow in secret, or just wait outside?"

Charlie said calmly: "Don't worry, I will follow you in openly when the time comes."

Dan couldn't help asking: "Will that make Cary suspicious?"

Charlie said confidently: "No, I will definitely find a way to come in when the time comes."

Dan was surprised: "Why are you so sure?"

Charlie sneered: "Because Cary attaches great importance to that natal Gu-worm, he wants to feed it, so he will definitely not let go of potential food, and once let me go, there is a bit more risk of exposure, why not just kill me and give more brains to his worm. This is like killing two birds with one stone?"

Dan couldn't help asking: "What if he doesn't want to have extra troubles and just wants to solve the problem with me only? That way, if you don't drive the taxi away, Cary will definitely have doubts in his heart."

Charlie waved his hand and said confidently: "Don't worry, he will definitely be reluctant to let me go!"

## Chapter 2969

Although Charlie didn't know Cary or his acting style, he felt that cruelty and killing must be carved in the bones of people like him.

He usually doesn't kill people. It is by no means a kind heart, but the conditions do not allow him. Once the conditions permit, he will certainly not have any mercy.

According to Dan, the last time he saw Cary at Phoenix Cemetery, the cruel man also lamented that the huge Cemetery had only one security guard, so that he could not feed enough to his natal Gu-worm.

This shows that once conditions permit, Cary cannot kill only one person, he must kill as many people as possible.

Today, Dan wanted to get a piece of the pie from his pocket, and he must have touched his nerves. He would definitely be murderous towards this old man, otherwise, he would not invite him to meet at this desolate and haunted place again.

At that time, as long as he sees Charlie as a taxi driver, he will never be merciful to him.

Cary at this time kept driving behind Charlie's taxi.

He was thinking about killing Dan and his great-grandson Mike together tonight.

Unexpectedly, only Dan walked out of the hotel.

Seeing that he got on a rental car, Cary had made up his mind to kill the taxi driver as well, so that he could feed his natal Gu-worm, otherwise, it would only have to eat the bad old man Dan. It's not enough for his starved natal Gu-worm.

And he has made up his mind. When Dan arrives at Phoenix Mountain by car, he will not talk nonsense with him at all. First, kill the driver, and then force Dan to give specific clues. After Dan explains clearly, he will end his life too.

Cary didn't put the elderly Dan in his eyes. He knew that Dan had only learned Feng Shui mystery for a lifetime and was not proficient in killing. Besides, he was too old to be his opponent.

As for the taxi driver who stopped casually, he was even less worried.

Not to mention an ordinary driver, even a well-trained special soldier, or a master of internal boxing, has no chance of winning in front of his Gu-worm.

In his eyes, such an ordinary person is nothing more than the ration of a day for his beloved pet.

## Chapter 2970

When Charlie drove out of the city, he had already found a Volkswagen sedan that was always separated from him by a few cars and following him all the way.

He also guessed that the person sitting in that car should be Cary.

However, he did not make any response, as if he hadn't seen him, went straight to the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery.

At this time, the Cemetery, as Cary said on the phone, has long since become desolate. The previous case of the security guard being drained of brains has not been solved.

The entire Phoenix Mountain Cemetery operation team is panicking, so it is also no longer sending people to watch the night.

Cary saw Charlie's taxi enter the winding road of Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, so he turned off the lights and followed directly.

The taxi drove halfway up the mountain. Charlie parked the car at the entrance of the cemetery. Dan said to him nervously, "Master Wade, then I will get off first. Please be careful and don't leave me alone to face the wrath of Cary!"

Dan was extremely nervous, he was afraid that Charlie's lack of ability or the inability to take care of himself would cost his life today.

Charlie said calmly at this time: "You get out of the car first, Cary will be behind, and you will find him soon. As long as you follow my instructions, I can naturally keep you safe."

Dan gritted his teeth and nodded. Even if he didn't trust Charlie, he didn't have any other choice at this time, he could only bite the bullet and walked out of the taxi.

At this moment, Cary drove the Volkswagen car quickly up the mountain. Seeing that Dan had gotten out of the car, he kicked the accelerator and drove into the rear of Charlie's taxi.

With a bang, Charlie's taxi was knocked out a few meters away. He waited for the car to stop, and got out of the car pretending to be angry. He shouted at the Volkswagen behind him: "Are you crazy in this broken place at night? Can you rear-end only with my car?!"

The door of the Volkswagen behind was suddenly pushed open, and a man full of a sullen body pushed the door and walked down, watching Charlie sneer: "Young man, don't be so angry!"

Charlie questioned angrily: "You knocked me down and ask me not to get angry?"

Cary smiled gloomily and said: "When a person gets angry, his brain is easily congested. This blood-filled brain is like pork without bloodletting, it's not delicious!"

Charlie yelled: "Damn, are you mentally ill?"

## Chapter 2971

Cary laughed and said, "Boy, it is fortunate for you to fall into my hands today. I will let you experience the taste of your skull cap being drilled open and your brain sucked clean!"

After that, he immediately took out the fat and big white Gu-worm from his arms, and said lovingly: "My dear, you eat this appetizer first, after eating this, I will let you eat that old man later!"

At this time, Dan on the side sternly scolded: "Cary! What do you want to do?!"

Cary looked at Dan and said coldly: "Of course I am going to kill you today!"

"But, as long as you honestly tell me the clues you have found, I will give you a good time later, and then let my natal Gu-worm eat your brain with less pain."

"But if you don't explain it honestly, then I will let it clean your skull bit by bit, and let you experience the feeling of being eaten up from your head slowly!"

"Believe me, it will make you worse off than death. If you don't believe me, you can see how this kid dies now!"

Charlie curled his mouth at this time, and said with a look of disdain: "Damn, wherever there is a silly stupid, it's okay to raise a disgusting worm, and even run the train with his mother's mouth full of it.

Want to eat my brain? Where the hell did you drink last night? How many bottles did you drink? It is so much?"

Cary laughed and said with contempt: "Haha, the ignorant is fearless. My lovely Gu-worm kills countless people, and there are many so-called martial arts masters, but those masters are all lambs to be slaughtered in front of it.

There is no power to fight back at all, let alone an ordinary person like you? You will immediately pay the most painful price for your ignorance!"

Charlie snorted: "You damn old man brags in front of me. I didn't raise silkworm babies when I was young. Isn't your worm a little bigger than silkworm babies? What's so great?"

"A\$\$hole!" Cary scolded angrily: "You ignorant boy, dare to compare the old man's natal worm with the silkworm baby, I will kill you miserably!"

After that, he shook his hand with the other hand and shouted at the natal Gu-worm: "Go!"

Immediately afterward, the natal Gu-worm curled up into a bow shape, and then suddenly flicked in the palm of his hand, and its whole body jumped up in the air and came straight to Charlie's head!

Charlie could only see clearly that the Gu-worm that was coming quickly had a mouthpart full of black teeth. The mouthpart seemed to be much sharper than the blade made of stainless steel. He didn't doubt it at all. It can very easily bite out a big hole in the man's head!

Cary sneered at this time.

## Chapter 2972

He knew that the ignorant young man in front of him was about to pay the price with his life.

Because no one can stop his natal Gu-worm!

Don't look at this big bug as white and fat, but in fact, its body is harder than steel, it can be called invulnerable!

And its bite ability is much more fierce than an adult tiger!

Cary once used his zombies to kill Japanese ninjas. The Japanese ninja's ninja knife cut the zombies, and immediately shattered into a pile of irregular iron pieces.

Some people tried to use fire to resist his natal Gu-worm, but even thousands of degrees of flames could not hurt his invincible pet.

Therefore, he had already foreseen the fate of Charlie in his heart.

Now the natal Gu-worm jumped directly on top of his head, and then bit out a big hole in his skull cap, and then go straight into it, swallowing everything in his cranial cavity.

And in the process of devouring, this arrogant and ignorant young man will also experience the most extreme pain in the world!

Because his natal Gu-worm has a unique skill, that is, when it devours the brain of people, it releases a toxin that prevents blood clotting into the brain of the victim at the same time!

This toxin will pass through the victim's brain, quickly spread throughout the nervous system, and at the same time increase the sensitivity of the victim's nervous system dozens of times.

It is precisely because of this that the natal Gu-worm can continue to manipulate the victim's corpse through the nervous system after killing.

It can be said that this toxin is also a kind of nerve conduction medium.

What's more terrible is that this toxin increases the sensitivity of the victim's nervous system before death, and the victim's perception of pain also increases dozens of times.

In this case, even if it is just a slap in the face, it will hurt to the point where you almost want to die, not to mention the pain of your brain swallowed up a little bit by bit.

It is crueler than any known torture in the world. Cruelest of all tortures!

## Chapter 2973

Cary also wanted to take advantage of this arrogant young man in front of him to give Dan a showdown.

So, he looked at Dan and sneered: "Old man, you should take a good look at the fate of this kid. If you still fight against me, your fate will be worse than him!"

Dan was also extremely nervous, and he thought to himself: "What I am most worried about right now is that Charlie is directly killed by Cary's natal Gu-worm. If that is the case, I will be dead..."

"If I tell Cary that the dead taxi driver is the mysterious person he was looking for, then he won't believe me even if he dies... He will definitely think I think of him as a mentally retarded..."

At this point in time, Dan was also discouraged by all thoughts, and said with emotion: "I can't say that my old bones are going to be thrown here this time..."

As he was talking, the Gu-worm had already flown to the top of Charlie's head, only 20 centimeters away from his head.

At the same time, it had already opened its mouthparts, ready to gnaw directly at the top of Charlie's head.

And Charlie was like a fool, he didn't even know how to hide.

Dan's nervous heart all mentioned to his throat, for fear that the Gu-worm would go down with one bite, and Charlie would just be belched directly.

And Cary even sneered, and said: "I didn't expect that there are so many stupid people in this world."

At this moment, his natal Gu-worm directly bites Charlie's skull cap.

Just at the moment of the flash of lightning and the final moment, Charlie suddenly stretched out his hand, and slapped it like a basketball player's cap, directly knocking that Gu-worm to the ground!

Cary and Dan were stunned by the sudden change of scene in front of them!

No one thought that the natal Gu-worm that was ready to go and was sure to win would be overwhelmed by the victim's slap.

Cary thought he was dazzled and didn't see clearly.

## Chapter 2974

But after letting him rub his eyes, he realized that his natal Gu-worm was twisting and rolling on the ground with pain.

He blurted out subconsciously: "This...how is this possible! My natal Gu-worm has always been unmatched, how did you do it?!"

Charlie sneered contemptuously: "Just as you are a three-legged cat, I am embarrassed to say that you are unmatched?

No wonder you and Jinghai are brothers, you both are just bragging rubbish!"

Cary frowned and asked, "Do you know my junior brother Jinghai?!"

Charlie nodded, and said casually: "Yes, Hong Kong metaphysical master Jinghai. It is said that he believed that by making an amulet it can be sold for hundreds of thousands.

He came to Aurous Hill last year to subdue people with his power, thinking that he is a raptor crossing the river. I killed the ball without even carrying a move in my hand, and he was fucking miserable when he died."

After speaking, Charlie said with a smile: "Oh, anyway, your senior brothers really have a chance to meet for thousands of miles. He died in Aurous Hill, and you are chasing to die here with him as well!"

Cary was full of horror, his eyes turned to the natal Gu-worm that was constantly rolling on the ground, still thinking of waiting for an opportunity to resist.

So, he secretly slapped a handprint and hooked his finger at the natal Gu-worm, and the Gu-worm was instantly struggling to rise into the air like chicken blood!

He wanted to catch Charlie by surprise, but what he didn't expect was that the natal Gu-worm just flew up and was slapped to the ground by Charlie!

This time, the natal Gu-worm was seriously injured, and Cary had a deep blood connection with the worm, and it was frustrated, and he was immediately beaten back. The whole person seemed to have suffered a heavy blow, and his whole body was in pain.

At this time, Charlie stepped directly on the body of the natal Gu-worm, and immediately made it unable to move.

Pain and panic caused the Gu-worm to squeak out.

Charlie said with interest: "Damn, your big silkworm baby is so ugly, let's see if I stepped on sh!t!"

After finishing speaking, with a little force under his feet, the natal Gu-worm, which claims to have a body of steel and invulnerability, was immediately stepped on and sprayed out a large pool of green mucus from the front and the back, and it lost half of its life.

But Cary was even more miserable. With a loud cry, he spitted out a large mouthful of blood, and he couldn't even stand firmly.

He was shocked, staring at Charlie, blurted out, and asked, "You...Who are you?!"

Charlie smiled and said playfully: "I? I'm the person you've been looking for, didn't you want to find me and kill me? I'm right in front of your eyes now, you can do it."

"What?!" Cary widened his eyes, then looked at Dan and cursed: "Old b@stard, you old fcuking b@astard, you dare to betray me!"

At this time, Dan was overjoyed in his heart, and hurried to trot all the way behind Charlie, and then said to Cary:

"Cary, a beast like you, who is bloodthirsty and arrogant, must realize that everyone gets punished!"

Today I helped Master Wade catch a beast, and you are going on the death road now!"

## Chapter 2975

Seeing Dan suddenly turn his face, Cary was furious.

He pointed to Dan, gritted his teeth, and cursed: "I knew you were so insidious, the last time I was at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, I should have killed you and your great-grandson!"

Dan said coldly: "Cary, you have killed countless people in your life, even the innocents and the poor, now you are not ashamed to say that the I am sinister! I think you really don't repent!"

Having said that, he turned to look at Charlie, arched his hand, and said respectfully: "Master Wade, this person is evil all his life, and he has long been guilty of murder. You might as well kill him directly today, that is for the people he did injustice to!"

Cary was terrified and seeing Charlie's cruel expression, he was really scared in his heart.

He has been practicing Gu art all his life, and relying on this extremely fierce natal Gu-worm, don't know how many arena masters have been killed at his hands.

In the past, even those top masters, even with superior strength, could not resist in front of his natal Gu worms.

However, it was the first time he saw someone like Charlie who could knock it down to the ground with one slap.

This shows that his strength is absolutely unfathomable.

Moreover, Cary's biggest attack method was the natal Gu-worm. Once he has lost his attack power, he would be like a venomous snake with its fangs pulled out, let alone being Charlie's opponent.

So, he looked at Charlie and pleaded bitterly: "Master Wade, please forgive me for being blind. If I knew that you have such a great ability, even if it gave me 10,000 courage, I would not dare to go against you!"

Charlie sneered: "At this time, it's boring to admit counseling. What about your fierce energy just now?

Didn't you mean that you didn't know and fearlessness? Didn't you want to let me experience the feeling of being eaten up?

Persuaded me to get ready to be the food for your worm?"

Cary wanted to die.

"Let the horse go? My horse was let go, and now you have stepped on it. My natal Gu-worm is crushed to death by you, what am I going to defend myself with!"

However, where did he dare to talk back to Charlie, he could only raise his hand, slam his face, and choked up at the same time:

"I have no eyes, I don't know good or bad! Master Wade, you have a lot, please spare me this time.

I will return to the UK immediately, and I will never return to China in this life!"

## Chapter 2976

Charlie shook his head and said with a sneer: "China is not for you to come and leave.

I don't care how you hurt people and do evil overseas, but if you kill innocent people in Aurous Hill, I will never forgive you!"

Cary blurted out: "Master Wade, I only killed one person in Aurous Hill. That person was just a security guard here at Phoenix Mountain.

He was of no importance. For the sake of the fact that I know how to return, please forgive me once.

In the future, one day, if Young Master Wade needs me, I am willing to help you with whatever you wants!"

Charlie asked him with a cold expression: "Are the security guards no longer humans? Isn't the life of a security guard taken by you?

It's always right to kill and pay for your life, no matter who you kill!"

Cary saw that Charlie's expression was extremely firm, and he knew that today's things have all turned against him, and it is impossible to get a kind response.

He quickly analyzed the situation in his heart:

"At the moment, this guy with the surname Wade is determined to take my life.

By begging so hard, it is definitely impossible to change his side. It seems that I can only do my best and use the last of energy to give it a go!"

Thinking of this, Cary's expression suddenly became a bit sullen.

He looked at Charlie and said coldly: "You and I are not ordinary people. If you really want to count, naturally we can't compare with those ordinary people.

As the saying goes, keep a thread in everything, so that you can meet each other in the future. If you want me to die, then I am not a Cary to get bully!"

Charlie stepped on his life Gu-worm with the tip of his toes, and said with disdain in his mouth: "If you have anything to do with it, just use it."

Cary gritted his teeth and said coldly: "You asked for this!"

After that, he immediately took out a black wooden stick the size of oral liquid from his pocket, threw the stick towards Charlie suddenly, and shouted:

"You ignorant child, look at how I hunt you with Thunder-Order!"

Charlie was really taken aback by his words.

"Thunder-Order?! Could this Cary also have a thundering order?!"

As soon as he thought of this, Charlie immediately turned the aura in his body into motion, waiting for him!

Seeing the thundering order coming straight to him, he was a little surprised while he was vigilant at the same time.

Don't know why, when Cary's thunder order came out, there was no abnormality in the sky.

According to Charlie's own experience of using the thundering order, once this thing is activated, the dark clouds will be pressed down and the sky will roll.

But for the thundering order of Cary, there is no movement at all.

## **Chapter 2977**

At this moment, the thundering order exploded in front of Charlie's eyes!

With a bang, a blast of thunder sounded out of thin air, but the movement was a bit of thunder and rain.

Charlie only saw one-meter-long lightning coming in front of him. The energy contained in it even made him shocked.

This thunder is not even one percent as good as what he expected.

So he didn't take any action at all, letting the one-meter-long lightning strike him.

At this time, Cary wiped a fierce and successful smile at the corner of his mouth.

This kind of one-time thunder order, he got three in total by chance.

The first two played an extremely important role at critical moments, and now this last one, Cary has kept it a secret for ten years.

It is more than a last resort and he was never willing to use it.

But today Charlie is really pressing too hard, leaving him no room at all, so he can only use the secret weapon at the bottom of the box.

In his opinion, although his own Sky Thunder Order is not as powerful as real lightning.

This kind of instantaneous burst of lightning still has a very powerful lethality for people with flesh and blood.

Although Charlie's strength is very strong, he is after all a human being and not a god, so he believes that he is absolutely no match for this thundering order!

Even if he was lucky enough to survive, he would lose his combat power on the spot.

At that time, he would immediately regain control of the Gu-Worm, and let it take his brain and drain it immediately!

Dan on the side, seeing this lightning, was also frightened in a cold sweat!

Although he knew that there were many inscrutable methods in metaphysics. It was the first time he saw someone who could turn a piece of wood into a bolt of lightning!

At this moment, he also felt that Charlie might be at too much disadvantage.

However, at this moment when lightning struck Charlie, an unexpected scene happened!

## Chapter 2978

After the lightning struck Charlie, it was as if it had been absorbed by him in half, and disappeared out of thin air.

And he himself, still standing there motionless, didn't seem to be abnormal.

Not only did he not suffer any harm, but he also wore an undisguised mocking smile at the corner of his mouth.

Cary was stunned!

He trembled in fright, and repeatedly asked: "How is it possible! How is it possible!

"Why do you seem to be intact when struck by my lightning, it seems that nothing happened?!"

Charlie spread his hand and sneered sarcastically, "That's because I really didn't get anything!"

Cary seemed to be trampled on his tail, and shouted: "This is impossible!"

"What's impossible?" Charlie smiled and said:

"By the way, I really didn't expect that you also have a thundering order, honestly explain, where did this thundering order come from?"

Cary asked with a horrified face: "You...how did you know that this is a thundering order?!"

Charlie sneered: "Of course I know, because I also have one!"

"What did you say?!"

Cary's eyes widened, his face pale and panic-stricken, and asked: "You...you also have a thundering order?!"

Charlie smiled and said: "What? Is it strange? You have it, don't you allow me to have it?"

Cary blurted out:

"But...but the method of making the Thunder Order has long been lost!

My Thunder Order was dug out from the tomb of a Ming Dynasty metaphysical master long time ago!

Except for my three thunder orders, I have never seen any other thunder order!"

Charlie smiled and said: "It seems that you are not only bad, but also very ignorant.

Your thundering order is just a defective product in my eyes. How can there be a thundering order that can only be used once?

It's enough to use it once, and in the end it can only summon such a small flash of lightning. You are not ashamed to say this.

## Chapter 299

After that, Charlie took out his thundering order from his arms and said with a smile: "Come on, let me show you my thundering order!"

Seeing that Charlie also took out a wooden token from his arms, Cary subconsciously said: "What is the difference between yours and mine?"

Isn't it also made of lightning wood?"

Charlie said disdainfully: "Would you like to see the difference? Come, I will let you see and show you now!"

After that, he waved his hand and raised the thundering order above his head, and shouted: "Thunder!"

As soon as the voice fell, a large black cloud gathered in the sky at an extremely fast speed, and there was also a rolling thunder in the dark cloud, which was terrible to see and frightening to hear!

This movement is like a prelude to a storm!

Cary was instantly frightened by this formation, and the whole person trembled violently unconsciously and murmured:

"How is this possible...How is this possible..."

Dan was also frightened. He stood behind Charlie, looking at Charlie's back, and couldn't help asking himself:

"How can this young man have such an ability to reach the sky?! Is he an existence higher than a warrior?

This kind of people...didn't they disappear as early as the Tang Dynasty in the records?!"

At the same time, Charlie held a thundering order, looked at Cary like an ant, and asked coldly: "Cary, today I will punish you with death, can you be convinced?!"

With the sound of thunder rolling in his ears, Cary was already shocked, standing still, and didn't even know how to respond.

Seeing that he didn't speak, Charlie stretched out his hand and pointed at the car that Cary had driven.

With a bang, a blast of thunder fell from the sky, and instantly smashed into the car.

The whole car exploded in an instant, and the parts scattered and the flames skyrocketed!

At this time, Cary was completely stunned, his legs softened, he knelt on the ground with a thump, and then he felt his bladder loosen, and he immediately urinated in his crotch.

Dan's heart thumped and thumped wildly. He remembered what he had done and said before refusing to cooperate with Charlie, and his heart was even more frightened, for fear that he would not forgive him.

If Charlie really wants to punish him for disobedience, with his strength, he can be wiped out in an instant!

Seeing Cary kneeling on the ground, and he was already frightened, so Charlie asked coldly again:

"Cary, I will ask you again, today I will punish you, can you be convinced?!"

## Chapter 2980

Cary's tears and nose run down, and he choked up like a child: "I take it...I take it...I only hope that the master can...can spare my dog life.

From today onwards, I will swear to the sky and swear to death like a dog in my life. Follow the master, the sword, the sea of fire, and I will not hesitate...

I ask the master to show his favor! I ask the master to show his kindness!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Kindness doesn't exist, and I don't need such a person to be my dog."

Having said that, he looked down at the dying Gu-worm under his feet, and asked with a sneer,

"I wonder if you have ever heard of the allusion of asking you to enter the urn?"

Cary's face was pale.

Asking him to enter the urn, how could he not know?

A torturer who is best at torturing people invented the torture that burned a mouthful of the urn and then hurried away, but he did not expect to be invited into the urn in the end.

To put it bluntly, it is to treat the person's body with his own ways.

He was extremely frightened, for fear that Charlie would also open a big hole on the top of his head.

The only thing that is gratifying is that Charlie does not understand the art of raising Gu, nor does he have a natal Gu-worm.

Otherwise, if the Gu-worm is allowed to bite his skull cap and eat his brain, then he will suffer a comparable pain before death.

In front of which the torture of eight hells is nothing...

So, he cried and pleaded: "I know I am guilty, so I only ask the master to give me a happy ending..."

"Give you a good time?" Charlie smiled slightly and said: "You can't ask me about this, you should ask your silkworm baby!"

With that, Charlie stepped on the dying Gu-worm with his toes.

Cary felt a panic in his heart, but soon felt that Charlie must be frightening him, that his natal Gu-worm would be loyal to him and be completely controlled by him till death, and it is absolutely impossible to turn its head back to bite him.

However, just when he thought so in his heart, Charlie suddenly punched a spirit energy into the Gu-worm.

## **Chapter 2981**

Immediately afterward, he saw that the dying Gu-worm that had been trampled by Charlie, suddenly seemed to be beaten with chicken blood, and suddenly recovered to the most obese and most mental state.

Afterward, Charlie kicked the Gu-worm towards Cary, and yelled in a cold voice: "Bring him to me!"

The Gu-worm volleyed towards the Cary, with its mouthparts open that were as hard as iron opened.

Cary was shocked, and hurriedly slapped a handprint in the void, shouting at the Gu-worm: "Baby, come back to me!"

Cary felt that he and this Gu-worm had been dependent on life and death for decades, and it was impossible for this Gu-worm to deal with him in turn.

Therefore, he wanted to quickly take back the natal Gu-worm that had quickly recovered its vitality, and then continue to use it to fight Charlie desperately.

Anyway, the current situation is like a beast fight. If he wants to survive, he can only work hard with Charlie, and there is no other choice!

But what he didn't expect was that the handprint of the summoning was passed, and the natal Gu-worm seemed to have not received it at all, and it flew to the top of his head in the blink of an eye.

He felt the white and fat body of the natal Gu-worm landed on top of his head, and stretched out his hands, trying to drive the natal Gu-worm away from his head subconsciously.

However, just reaching the top of the head with both hands, he felt a sharp pain, accompanied by a crisp click.

His right hand was actually bitten off from the wrist by the Gu-worm!

Seeing his right hand falling to his feet like a free fall from the top of his head, Cary suddenly collapsed and shouted in pain, "Ah! My hand!"

But as soon as the voice fell, another click came!

The natal Gu-worm took another bite in an instant, and directly bit off his left wrist!

The bloody left hand fell from the top of the head, hit the right hand, and was immediately bounced away!

Cary looked at the two bloody, bare arms, and shouted in despair: "Don't... don't kill me... don't kill me!"

As soon as the voice fell, he felt an extreme pain suddenly coming from the top of his head!

Immediately afterward, his whole nerves became extremely sensitive, and he could even feel another cold wind, which was blown directly into his brain from above!

## Chapter 2982

The cold wind poured into the skull caused Cary to shiver violently.

What followed was a feeling that was ten thousand times more painful than death by thousand cuts!

This is because the venom released by the natal Gu-Worm is really terrifying, making the pain in nerves a hundred times more acute than before.

Not to mention that the natal Gu-Worm bit a big hole in the top of the head.

Even if someone now takes an embroidery needle and pierces him casually, it is almost equivalent to a thousand arrows piercing the heart.

The extremely severe pain caused Cary to faint for a while, but when he was irritated for a while, he woke up in an instant, and the whole person was in terrible pain.

And at this moment, the natal Gu-Worm had opened its dark mouthparts and plunged into his head to feast on his brains.

Cary immediately died in extreme pain.

His skin color began to grow black and blue quickly at a speed visible to the naked eye.

At the same time, blood was gushing out of his seven orifices.

His corpse knelt in place, motionless, his expression was extremely miserable, as if he was kneeling in repentance for the innocent person who died in his hands.

Seeing that he was already dead, Charlie snorted coldly, and said, "It's more than guilty to be so evil!"

At this time, Dan on the side said flatly, "Master Wade, his natal Gu-Worm, since you can manipulate it, you must subdue it. It will be of great use in the future!"

Charlie snorted coldly, "What use do I have for this bug that eats human brains?"

Dan hurriedly said: "Master doesn't know that this natal Gu-Worm is a baby that has been raised in Cary's hands for at least 20 to 30 years.

This thing has lived for 20 to 30 years and has been omnipotent. It can be regarded as a magic weapon that this evil man has cultivated in his half-life cultivation base!"

Charlie sneered and said, "If I leave this ghost thing, don't I have to feed it with human brains?"

Suddenly, Dan was speechless, hesitated for a while, and then said: "I just think that killing the Gu-Worm like this is indeed a loss..."

## Chapter 2983

Charlie said disdainfully: "I haven't fallen to the point where I need to rely on this kind of thing!"

As he said, he held a thundering warning in his hand and yelled: "Thunder!"

Immediately afterward, another sky thunder descended, and instantly smashed the skull cap of Cary.

In an instant, Cary, together with his natal Gu-Worm, were all smashed into powder by the lightning!

A gust of wind blew, and the powder that Cary turned into disappeared into ashes and completely dissipated in the air.

Dan stared at all this in amazement, and sighed in his heart: "Today, I really witnessed a miracle..."

This Master is indeed a man with great magical powers! No wonder he has a way to make Master Qinghua twenty years younger!

There is such a great supernatural power that can summon the sky thunder, and it is rejuvenating, so what is it?"

Charlie looked at Dan at this time, and said lightly: "You helped me capture Cary, but you were sleek and self-interested.

In addition, you helped my enemy come to Aurous Hill to find my whereabouts.

Although you have merit, It's not enough to offset all the faults, so from now on, I will put you and Mike under house arrest in Aurous Hill, and I will let you go after I solve the Old man Chengfeng."

Dan's expression was very bitter, but he also knew in his heart that it was useless to beg Charlie for mercy, and it was useless to show loyalty to him at the same time.

This was because Charlie had already had a scale in his heart, and as a result, he had already determined that he would never change his own decision because of others' begging for mercy or obedience.

Cary just now is the best example.

Therefore, the best choice for him right now is to be obedient and let Charlie do what he wants.

Although house arrest is painful, at least it can save his life.

If he cooperates with Charlie well in the future, he may still have the opportunity to make up for his merits.

So, he bowed his body and said respectfully:

"The old man has no objection to the decision of Master, and everything is decided by Master Wade is what I fully accept..."

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said: "If this is the case, then let's go back."

Dan quickly agreed, but when he raised his head and stood up, he suddenly let out an exclamation.

"Huh?! Isn't this Cary even being cut out of the relic by thunder?"

## Chapter 2984

After hearing this, Charlie subconsciously looked at the place where Cary was split into powder by lightning, and he saw a gray-brown thing the size of a duck egg on the ground.

He couldn't help frowning, and said, "Why is there such a big relic? I think it might be a kidney stone, right?"

"It's not right..." Dan said, walking over involuntarily, picking up the gray-brown thing.

He looked carefully for a moment, and couldn't help exclaiming: "My God! This...this turned out to be Ambergris!"

"Ambergris?" Charlie frowned.

He had dragged Qin Gang to help find Ambergris a few days ago, but he didn't expect that Cary had a piece on his body.

However, Charlie didn't care too much.

Because, Ambergris is actually not uncommon.

Rich people can buy it at any time as long as they are willing to spend money.

The first time he met Jinghai at the Pavilion auction, there was a Song Era back-flow incense burner in the Treasure Pavilion.

At that time, in order to sell this Songhe back-flow incense burner at a high price, the auctioneer also specially matched it with two boxes of ambergris.

What Charlie needed for alchemy was ambergris that was at least ten thousand years old, and ordinary goods had no meaning at all.

So he said to Dan: "This thing shouldn't be surprising, I don't know what Cary did with such a piece."

Dan hurriedly said: "You don't know Master Wade. If it is ordinary ambergris, the whole is waxy, and this thing is relatively flammable.

As long as it is dry ambergris, it can be burned directly by the fire Yes, but this one is a bit special."

As he said, he continued: "After being struck by your sky thunder, even the flesh and blood of Cary turned into powder, but this ambergris can still be preserved intact. The incense has become a fossil!"

"It has become a fossil?!"

Charlie exclaimed, stepped forward, and asked, "Can you be sure this thing is really a fossil?"

Dan handed the piece to Charlie and explained: "You see, Master Wade, this thing is now extremely hard and dense, and it is no longer waxy, more like a stone.

It's not that the texture is relatively special, and I don't necessarily recognize it as ambergris."

Charlie asked curiously: "Have you ever found a fossil of Ambergris before?"

Dan hurriedly said: "There are some, but they are abroad, and they were bought by mysterious people at extremely high prices as soon as they came out.

Charlie asked him: "Do you have any research on Ambergris?"

Dan nodded and explained: "Ambergris has a strong medicinal effect, and it can let people get rid of distractions and relax completely.

It is very suitable for entering a state of meditation.

When deducing the knowledge of the Book of Changes, it is very useful and of great help, so most feng shui masters are very fond of ambergris.

Even if you have no money, you must buy some incense containing ambergris. I usually prepare some, so I just did some research."

After speaking, Dan said again: "Most of the ambergris on the market are obtained by killing sperm-whales in the deep sea, but the ambergris obtained by these two methods will not take too long."

After a pause, Dan continued: "It is said that some masters in the past needed Ambergris as old as millennia, or even more than ten thousand years, as medicine."

"But this kind of thing is too rare. The only way to find it is to go to the bottom of the deep sea."

"This is because humans tens of thousands of years ago did not have the ability to kill sperm whales.

At that time, the sperm whales sank to the bottom of the sea after death, forming a whale fall.

After the bones were eaten by the creatures on the bottom, the ambergris would stay on the bottom of the sea, buried in the sand."

"However, finding a piece of ambergris that has been buried for more than 10,000 years in the sea is not much different from finding a needle in the haystack, so almost no one can do it.

The ambergris fossil found before is said to be due to geological movement.

It was melted into the rock layer tens of thousands of years ago, and it did not reappear until a few years ago."

Charlie was overjoyed. If this piece of Ambergris can really reach the level of a fossil, it must have a history of at least tens of thousands of years.

In this way, this thing may really meet the needs of refining the pill of cultivation!

## Chapter 2985

Charlie collected the ambergris, and when he looked at Dan, he also felt that this bad old man was more pleasing to the eye than just before.

So he opened his mouth and said: "From tonight, you and Mike will be staying at Shangri-La.

I will let someone arrange a room for you and provide you with three hearty meals and other daily necessities every day.

The only price is that is, you cannot contact the outside world for the time being, let alone leave the hotel without authorization."

After speaking, Charlie added: "This is also the best deal I can give you. Believe me, Shangri-La is much more comfortable than a kennel."

How dare Dan be dissatisfied, so he can only bow down honestly and say: "I must follow the instructions of Master Wade..."

Charlie nodded and called Issac. Ten minutes later, he came all the way by helicopter.

Issac left the two people to solve the taxi that Charlie drove, and then left Phoenix Mountain with him and Dan.

After sending Charlie back to Tomson First Grade, Issac took Dan back to Shangri-La, found a room in the closed administrative area, and arranged both him and Mike in.

At the same time, their mobile phones were also confiscated, and the room phone was cut off, completely cutting off contact with the outside world.

After Charlie returned home, he stored Ambergris in the underground storage room of the Villa.

After all the other medicinal materials are available, he could take time to start refining the Cultivation pill.

In the morning of the next day, there was another rumor in Aurous Hill.

It is said that last night, sudden lightning hit the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery.

Some people say with certainty that the lightning struck a car, and the driver of the car was burned into fly ash.

It was also said that the thunder and lightning last night caused the violent ghost who had killed people to be condemned by heaven.

Some people even said that Phonex bird itself was in the Cemetery last night.

Anyway, all sorts of pretentious remarks have emerged one after another.

However, Charlie didn't pay attention to any of these.

## Chapter 2986

He thought that he had made an appointment with Melba to meet at the Emgrand Group, so he dropped his wife at the construction site of the Emgrand Hotel early and drove to the Emgrand Group by himself.

Doris has been waiting here for a long time.

Melba was the first to arrive at the Group, and after showing her identity, she was immediately invited to Doris's office.

Doris did not know Melba, but she also knew that she was the right-hand invited by Charlie, and she was also the only daughter of Professor Watt from Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics.

Therefore, as soon as she saw Melba, she showed great enthusiasm.

After all, the two of them will do things for Charlie in the future, although they have no distinction between them as superiors and junior, and they are there meeting for the first time.

In the future, they will be responsible for the business, but Doris still hopes to have a good relationship with her and strive to be Charlie's right-hand woman with her.

Although Melba graduated from a top university in the world, she still has insufficient practical experience.

Seeing Doris, a strong woman who relies on her own strength and has become the manager of a 100 billion market value enterprise step by step, she also has full respect, and she didn't expect Doris to be so young.

Doris was also surprised by Melba's youth and beauty.

After enthusiastically meeting her, she invited her into the office, she smiled and asked her: "When did Miss Watt return to China?"

Melba hurriedly said, "I just came back a few days ago."

Doris asked curiously: "You have been in America before?"

"Yes." Melba nodded and explained: "I was born and raised in the United States, so I live in the United States most of the time."

Doris asked again: "How do you feel about Aurous Hill?"

"Very good." Melba said with a smile: "In fact, I feel much better here. One is that I have a more sense of belonging. Another very important reason is that I feel safe in the country."

"That's true." Doris sighed: "I also stayed in the United States for a while.

The law and order there is indeed much worse than in China. After ten o'clock in the evening, except for the downtown area, I dare not go anywhere.

People often rob with guns in the streets and alleys, which is especially dangerous for women."

Melba nodded in agreement, and said helplessly: "The law and order issue has always been a stubborn illness over there.

When I was there, I usually stopped going out after 9 o'clock in the evening."

## Chapter 2987

Doris smiled and said, "But here, you can rest assured, you can go out boldly at any time."

Melba nodded and asked Doris cautiously: "Doris, is Mr. Wade a person easy to get along with at work?"

Doris smiled slightly and said, "He is very easy to get along with in life, but at work, he is not easy to get along with at all."

"Really?" Melba was a little nervous at once, and hurriedly asked: "Then the reason why he is not easy to get along with is because he is too strict with his work?"

Doris pursed her mouth and smiled, and said:

"No, on the contrary, the reason why the young master is not easy to get along with at work is because he is completely a hand-off shopkeeper at work.

After handing over the work to the people below, basically, if you don't show up once for a few months, you won't even be given a chance to get along with him at work.

This is why I say that he is not easy to get along with at work..."

Melba originally felt relieved, but when she heard the meaning of this sentence, she was a little disappointed in her heart, and she secretly thought:

"If I can't see Charlie in the next few months, he doesn't care about my work situation, then wouldn't it be difficult for me to see him?"

Melba was thinking, someone knocked on the door, and a woman said, "Ms. Doris, Mr. Wade is here."

It was Doris's secretary who spoke.

Doris's secretary did not know Charlie's true identity. She only knew that he was Doris's distinguished guest.

Every time he came to the Emgrand Group, Doris paid great attention to him. So after Charlie came, she immediately brought him over.

Upon hearing that Charlie was here, Doris hurriedly stood up, walked to the door and opened the office door, looked at Charlie, and said respectfully:

"Mr. Wade, you are here, please come in."

Charlie nodded slightly and stepped in.

Doris hurriedly told her secretary: "For a while, I will not receive any visitors.

All meetings and visits will be delayed until I inform you, but if Miss Song from the Song family comes, you will take her and come to the office."

The secretary nodded immediately: "Okay Ma'am, I see."

Charlie entered the office at this time.

Seeing Melba standing on the side of the sofa in the reception area somewhat restrained, he asked a little surprised:

"Melba, why don't you sit down?"

She said with some embarrassment: "Mr. Wade, you sit first, and then I will sit..."

## **Chapter 2988**

Charlie waved his hand: "You don't need to be so rigid in front of me, just be natural, sit down."

Melba nodded, and carefully sat on the sofa again.

At this time, Doris also closed the door and walked over, and said respectfully: "Master, would you like to drink something?"

"Just drink plain water." Charlie said casually.

Doris hurriedly poured a glass of water for him, and then sat opposite Charlie and smiled: "Master, before you came, I just talked about you with Miss Watt."

"Oh? Really?" he smiled and asked: "What were you talking about me?"

Melba was a little embarrassed when she heard Charlie's questioning. She didn't want him to know that she was asking Doris about how he was getting along at the workplace.

Doris also belongs to the kind of woman with extremely high emotional intelligence, so she smiled slightly and said to him:

"The two of us were talking about future work. After all, we will be working together in your company in the future.

Many things need to be communicated."

After that, she looked at Melba and said:

"Master, Miss Watt has just returned to China and is ready to accept a new business from scratch, so you must give her more guidance and help her enter the state earlier."

Charlie didn't think much, nodded lightly, and said seriously:

"That's for sure. I personally attach great importance to this business, so once this business starts, I will definitely put more energy into it."

Melba felt a little sweet again in her heart.

"According to Charlie, there will still be many opportunities to meet him in the future."

At this time, Doris asked again: "Master, do you have any specific ideas about the ocean shipping business? For example, where do we start first?"

Charlie said: "I hope that we can directly start the core business as soon as possible.

Instead of focusing too much energy on familiarizing ourselves with the industry and integrating resources.

When we start this business now, the first goal is to let our own freighter set sail as soon as possible."

Melba hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, I have carefully considered this aspect. The first preparation is to register an ocean shipping company as soon as possible.

Then obtain the relevant operating qualifications and shipping permits. As long as these are resolved, our ship theoretically can pass reasonably and legally."

## Chapter 2989

She said, "But because we are starting everything from scratch, and now we don't have any ships dedicated to port resources.

So we have to synchronize some ship and port related resources when we make preparations.

It's easy to say that when the time comes, I will go to clear the relationship, but you must pay attention to the ship as soon as possible.

Because the orders of major shipyards are very large, whether it is a container ship, a bulk carrier, crude oil or LNG Ships, from ordering to delivery of the vessel, it takes at least one year."

Charlie nodded and said: "In this regard, I plan to make two-handed preparations.

The first is to hurry up to place orders with major domestic and foreign shipyards so that they can start scheduling production for us.

The second preparation is to dock some ships. With the resources of the leasing company, we have built a preliminary shipping fleet for us by means of leasing."

Melba hurriedly said: "I have already started to prepare for this.

I have already started to learn more about the largest boat leasing companies in China, and I can touch them about the leasing plan at any time.

I think I should prepare for the first five A freighter, based on these five freighters, run through the world's major routes and ports."

Charlie agreed and said: "No problem, you can start leasing now, and you must solve the problem of five freighters within one month.

We can start the business as soon as the freighters arrive."

Then, he said: "Warnia and Nanako will also come over in a while, just to talk to them about the transportation business, and many port resources of the Ito family can also connect with us."

"Great." Melba hurriedly said.

"In this way, our company has not registered yet, and we have already negotiated the business in advance.

As long as the qualifications are released and the ship is resolved, we can immediately start operating the actual business."

Having said that, Melba asked again:

"By the way, Mr. Wade, I would take the liberty to ask, how much do you actually prepare for the start-up capital for the ocean shipping business?"

Melba is very clear about the basic logic of most businessmen.

As long as they come out to do business, they have several common characteristics.

The first is that almost everyone will exaggerate their investment and capital reserves.

A person invested 500,000 yuan to open a shop. When others asked about his design investment, he would definitely increase a certain percentage on this basis.

On the one hand, it is for the sake of face, and on the other hand, it is also to raise the barrier of entry for this industry.

The second is that the biggest dream of almost all businessmen is the empty glove white wolf.

For the businessmen, the empty glove white wolf is the peak commercial achievement, because only the empty glove white wolf can achieve absolute net profit.

Therefore, she didn't know how much money Charlie could spend to run this business.

He thought slightly for a moment, and said: "In the first stage, I will first put out 5 billion US dollars as the start-up capital.

I may add tens of billions of dollars in the future, but it depends on our first stage. How effective it gets?"

## Chapter 2990

After that, he asked Melba: "In your opinion, five billion dollars is enough for the first stage?"

Melba said without hesitation: "More than enough, absolutely enough!"

In this way, I can expand the scale on the basis of the original idea, and we can place an order for ten new freighters to the shipbuilding enterprise at once.

So next year, our capacity will be greatly improved."

Charlie nodded, and said, "These are all for you to decide."

At this time, there was another knock on the door and the voice of Secretary of Doris: "Miss Doris, Miss Song, and Miss Ito are here."

Doris hurriedly said: "Please bring them in quickly."

Charlie said to her and Melba at this time: "Warnia and Nanako are still not quite clear about my situation in Wade's house.

Please pay attention to it later and don't say anything."

The two nodded and agreed.

At this time, the office door was pushed open by the secretary, and the glamorous Warnia walked in with the virgin Ito Nanako.

Seeing Charlie, Warnia respectfully said: "Master Wade!"

Nanako couldn't hide her excitement and said, "Master Charlie!"

Melba was amazed when she saw the stunning beauty in the two of them.

She really didn't expect that there were so many beautiful women besides Charlie.

Just being Doris has already shocked her, but she did not expect that the two beauties at the moment are no worse than Doris.

Moreover, Melba thought very confidently, if I add myself, the four women, it would not be exaggerated to say that we are the four gods...

She couldn't help wondering why so many beautiful women called Charlie differently.

For example, she was calling him Mr. Charlie, Doris was calling him Master Charlie, and Warnia was called Master Charlie Wade, and Nanako called him Master Charlie.

Somehow, she always felt that Nanako's name for Charlie was really ambiguous. It sounded more intimate than Mr. Wade, Master Wade, or Young Master.

Charlie said to the two at this time: "You two are here just right. I'm talking about ocean transportation with Melba and Doris."

After speaking, they made a brief introduction to each other.

Afterward, Nanako said:

"By the way, Master Charlie, I have received news that the Su family's ocean shipping group has completed the shareholder change, and now all the shares are in the name of Miss Zhiyu from the Su family.

There is a very large ocean-going transportation fleet held by this group, but they are still in a state of being blocked, and the entire group cannot be activated.

If you can find a breakthrough from Zhiyu, you will definitely be able to get twice the result with half the effort!"

## Chapter 2991

Charlie only knew that Zhiyu didn't complain against Chengfeng at the live broadcast conference, and she must have reached some kind of agreement with him.

However, he didn't know exactly what Zhiyu got in exchange from Chengfeng.

Now that she had gotten the Su family's ocean transportation group, Charlie was immediately surprised.

He really didn't expect that Zhiyu, a girl who is so powerful to bite such a piece of meat from Chengfeng with a single mouth.

In other words, this is no longer as simple as a piece of meat under the feet, it is almost equivalent to cutting off a leg of Chengfeng!

However, Charlie was also a little surprised, and asked Nanako:

"Now that the Su family's business is completely blocked, is there any way Zhiyu can revitalize this business?"

Nanako hurriedly said: "To be honest, I don't know exactly what Zhiyu can do, but I think there are only two ways to go.

One is to move all related businesses overseas, but this is for them.

China's overseas resources have extremely high requirements, and the Su family has not been able to do it before.

I think Zhiyu is also unlikely to follow this path."

Speaking of this, Nanako said again: "The other way left is to seek cooperation.

In my opinion, the best way is to bdivide the entire Su family ocean transportation group, and then break it up.

These resources are all scattered and integrated into the hands of other companies, that is, the Su family uses resources to invest in shares and retreat behind the scenes to avoid all blockades on the Su family."

At this time, Melba couldn't help saying: "Miss Ito's analysis is right, but I think that the second road will lose more to the Su family.

It means that he originally drove a Wal-Mart by himself, but now he owns his own store. They can't sell all of it, so they can only transport all their goods to other supermarkets to seek cooperation with other supermarkets, such as Carrefour, RT-Mart, etc.

In this way, these competitors will desperately lower prices, squeezing the profit margins of the Su family crazily."

Charlie nodded lightly.

For the Su family and Zhiyu, the first way is not easy sailing, and the second way is easy to walk, but there are indeed more sacrifices.

Nanako hurriedly said at this time: "Master, I think you can contact Zhiyu. You have a life-saving grace for her.

Maybe she will agree to integrate all the resources into her hands with you. In that case, you will save money.

Going to the long preparation, start-up, and incubation stages, these all will be saved."

When Melba, Warnia, and Doris heard this, they all showed shock. None of the women thought that Charlie would actually save Zhiyu's life.

Melba couldn't help asking him: "Mr. Wade, have you saved Zhiyu?"

Charlie nodded, stretched out two fingers, and said calmly: "I have her rescued twice."

## Chapter 2992

"My God..." Melba exclaimed, and she thought to herself:

"Charlie only saved me once, and I feel as if I have been captured by him completely.

All I think about is him, that Zhiyu was actually rescued twice by him...So, her feelings for him are probably much deeper than mine!"

Warnia said at this time: "Master, since you have rescued Zhiyu twice, you may talk to her about cooperation.

After all, she can only use resources to find others to cooperate with her. Of course, it would be more appropriate to cooperate with you for her."

Charlie was also tempted.

His ocean transportation business has not really started yet, but the Su family's ocean transportation group has already had a very large scale presence.

If he can integrate resources, his own business will surely start quickly.

However, the only troublesome thing is that once Zhiyu cooperates with him, his identity will inevitably be exposed in Su's family.

After the exposure from the Su family, Charlie didn't worry about him. After all, Zynn and Su Shoude were in his hands, and Cary was killed by himself.

If the Su family wanted to deal with him, they have no killer moves, and they didn't need to worry at all.

And what he was really worried about was Zhiyu.

Once she cooperates with him, Chengfeng will definitely be very angry, and maybe he will be angry at Zhiyu by then.

After all, the Su family and the Wade family have feuds, and they are each other's biggest rivals.

If Zhiyu cooperates with him, then in the eyes of Chengfeng, it is tantamount to betraying the Su family and throwing him into the enemy camp.

Although Charlie also wanted to find a shortcut for his own business, this shortcut should not be based on putting Zhiyu in a dangerous situation.

To put it bluntly, in the case of cooperation, he must not harm her.

So, he waved his hand and said to Warnia, who didn't know the truth:

"Although I know Zhiyu, after all, my business hasn't improved at all.

At this time, going to her for cooperation is equivalent to an empty glove white wolf.

At that time, it is likely to give her a feeling, as if I have once saved her and now forcing her to cooperate with me.

This is a bit of a moral kidnapping."

After listening to this Warnia nodded softly in understanding.

She knew that Charlie was a person who would never use it as a bargaining chip to negotiate terms with others just because he has saved them.

Asking Charlie to do such a thing does not fit his character.

## Chapter 2993

However, Doris knew the identity of Charlie and therefore guessed his true thoughts.

So she said with some emotion: "I heard that Chengfeng, the Patriarch of the Su family, is sinister and despicable.

For the so-called honor of the family, he can plan and kill his own daughter-in-law and granddaughter.

I think that he will never sit back and wait for such a large business to go away from his hands, and maybe he will start with Zhiyu when the limelight on her passes."

Speaking of this, she said seriously:

"After all, there have been real cases of guilty crimes since ancient times.

Zhiyu, a weak girl with such a large piece of business in her hands, is equivalent to a five-year-old.

A child, holding millions of cash, going out for a walk in the dead night. I don't think she can keep it at all. Maybe she will be affected by it."

Doris's words made Charlie a little worried.

He knew that what Doris said was true, and Chengfeng at the moment was only subject to Zhiyu, so he chose to sacrifice one of his legs to settle things down.

However, as the limelight of this incident gradually passes, Chengfeng, who has lost the leg of ocean shipping, would only feel more and more uncomfortable.

It is more and more likely that the desire to grow back this leg will overwhelm him. By then, Zhiyu will definitely face great danger.

Looking at it this way, cooperating with her might not have harmed her. To some extent, it might still be protecting her.

Thinking of this, he said very solemnly: "In this way, Melba is still advancing according to the original plan.

After all, whether we cooperate with Zhiyu or not, we must first do the company registration, license application, and resource integration work.

Otherwise, even if we get Zhiyu's resources, we won't be able to use it."

"As for whether Zhiyu can cooperate, I will find a chance to chat with her!"

---

At this moment, Zhiyu is also worrying about the next ocean shipping business.

Although this piece of cake is very large, it is in a state where it cannot be eaten while holding it in the hand.

After all, the entire business of the Su family has been blocked, and she hasn't been able to run these resources for the time being.

In fact, she really wanted to meet Charlie, tell him about this, and then strive to cooperate with him and revitalize these resources.

However, she was also worried that Charlie would be disgusted with her and the Su family.

After all, her father, and even her family, had been against the Wade family for a long time, and might even be inseparable from the death of his parents.

Therefore, she has no plans for her next step at the moment.

## Chapter 2994

Fortunately, the Ocean Shipping Group has just changed to her name, and Zhiyu feels that she has at least some time to make long-term plans.

And at this moment, Chengfeng had already given her brother Zhifei an order to let him find a way to find out her style and figure out how she planned to operate the Su family's ocean transportation group.

What Chengfeng fears most is that Zhiyu strikes the iron while it is hot and directly sells the assets of the entire ocean shipping group.

If this is the case, then he really can't make it back.

After all, the group is now under her name, and all resources and property are at her disposal.

If she splits and sells the group, no one is qualified to stop it.

Although the Su family was restricted from continuing to operate this business, they were not restricted from selling their assets.

Therefore, once she turns the ocean shipping group into money and deposits it in her own account, even Chengfeng has a day.

It is impossible for those with great ability to take back the money, and then redeem the entire ocean shipping group that was sold.

Precisely because Zhifei got the order from the old man, he surrounded Zhiyu early in the morning, doing everything possible to inquire about her next plan.

He even proposed that he could temporarily stop a few pieces of business in his hands, and then try his best to help her run the ocean transportation group.

In his words, Zhiyu is his younger sister.

Now that this business has been brought in, whether it is a blessing or a curse, the brother himself must stand up and help his younger sister bear it.

The grandfather's family admired Zhifei's attitude very much. They felt that he was going to stand behind his younger sister at all costs.

But only Zhiyu understood in her heart that all the things her brother said were not sentimental at all. Not sincere, but intended to test.

Her brother's deliberation also made her feel very disgusted and anxious deep in her heart.

Now she is afraid that she really can't protect this piece of business that she has finally taken back.

Therefore, she wanted to see Charlie even more urgently.

She wanted to have a chat with him and asked if he had any good suggestions.

However, she didn't know whether Charlie wanted to see herself or not.

After thinking about it, she still plucked up the courage and asked Charlie on WeChat: "Grace, do you have time to meet me?"

## Chapter 2995

Charlie suddenly received Zhiyu's WeChat and couldn't help being a little surprised.

Although he didn't know why she wanted to see him, he felt that it should be related to the Ocean Shipping Group.

So he replied: "How about this afternoon?"

Zhiyu hurriedly said, "No problem! I don't know where Grace is more convenient to meet?"

Charlie thought for a while, and said:

"Come to Shangri-La. I'll give you the contact information."

If you contact Takehiko of the Ito family, you say that you are going to visit him at Shangri-La.

Then you go directly to his suite, and I will be there. Meet you there."

Charlie felt that the currently Zhiyu must be closely monitored by the Su family.

If he meets her outside, there is a high probability that he will not be able to avoid Chengfeng's eyes and ears.

Therefore, it is better to let her come directly to Shangri-La.

If it hadn't been for Ito Takehiko who happened to live in Shangri-La, Zhiyu's arrival in the industry of the Wade family would definitely arouse Chengfeng's vigilance.

However, because Ito Takehiko is here, it is completely reasonable for her to see Ito Takehiko, and Chengfeng will certainly not doubt it.

After all, she is now looking for an outlet for her ocean shipping group. It is only natural and logical to go to Ito Takehiko to talk about cooperation.

The more logical it is, the easier it is for Chengfeng to relax his vigilance.

Moreover, Shangri-La is Issac's site, and Chengfeng's eyeliner will never get in.

So it is impossible for the old man to know who Zhiyu came to meet in Shangri-La.

...

It was noon soon.

The car that was struck by lightning in Phoenix Mountain Cemetery is still triggering many rumors.

However, no one associates this incident with Cary.

Even Chengfeng didn't know that Cary, who he had high hopes for, has already been turned into dust suspended in the air at this moment.

However, by noon, the police issued a missing person notice.

They found the registration information of the vehicle based on the vehicle that was struck by lightning at Phoenix Mountain yesterday.

Since the car is under the name of the car rental company, the police found the lessor of the car.

Thanks to the country's strong real-name system, Cary failed to hide his identity when renting the car.

The certificate provided to the car rental company was his British passport.

Therefore, the Aurous Hill police immediately grasped the first substantial clue.

The car that was struck by lightning last night was rented by an Englishman named Cary.

However, only the wreckage of the car was found at the scene, but no shadow of the person was found.

The car was struck by lightning, and one must find a way to find it.

Therefore, the police are looking for clues about Cary this morning.

The police checked the surveillance video and found that Cary was indeed driving the car last night, all the way out of City, and came to Phoenix Mountain.

## Chapter 2996

This clue made the police pay more attention to the whereabouts of Cary.

After all, the development route of this matter was that Cary drove to Phoenix Mountain, and the car was struck by lightning and burned to an empty shell, and then Cary disappeared.

They seriously doubt that he will die like the security guard at the cemetery before, so the top priority is to find his whereabouts.

Therefore, while organizing police forces to conduct a carpet search around Phoenix Mountain, they also follow the regular case-handling process and issue tracing notices to the outside world.

These are publicizing Cary's personal information, and at the same time soliciting valuable clues from the public.

After this clue solicitation order was issued, it did not arouse too much attention from society.

After all, to ordinary people, he is someone who they have never heard of, and everyone does not pay attention to his life and death.

However, this news was quickly noticed by the Su family's eyeliner.

At this time, Chengfeng was talking secretly with Moby in the study.

Moby is currently the strongest master of the Su family.

It is also Chengfeng's last trump card.

If Moby also folded, then Chengfeng would basically have nothing to rely on.

This time, Moby took the initiative to come over, just to talk to the boss about Cary.

He said to Chengfeng: "Master, are you planning to let him kill Luther after he kills the mysterious person?"

"Yes." Chengfeng didn't hide anything in front of him, and said: "Luther has now broken through to a four-star martial artist.

If he can't be used by me, it must be a big trouble in the future. I can't leave him as a hidden danger!"

Moby clasped his fist and said: "Master, I have something to ask next!"

Chengfeng nodded and said, "Say it, it's okay, don't be so polite."

Elder Moby said seriously:

"Since Luther can break through to the four-star martial artist, there must be some chance, maybe even he has mastered some new inner boxing technique.

Since Mr. Cary is good at using Gu, he must have mastered a lot of unusual means.

In my opinion, it might as well be possible for him to force Luther to hand over the cultivation method!"

## Chapter 2997

For Moby, who is also a warrior, after hearing that Luther became a four-star warrior, he was very fascinated in his heart.

However, there are countless hardships and difficulties along the way of martial arts, and it is impossible for ordinary people to make any major achievements.

To become a two-star warrior, you need extremely high talents and huge resources.

As for the three-star warriors, there are only a few sporadic ones.

As for the four-star warrior, only Luther is known so far.

Therefore, Moby knew very well that Luther must have encountered some great opportunities.

The greatest possibility is to find a better inner boxing method.

Therefore, he is also very much looking forward to it.

However, he also knew very well that, let alone a better inner family boxing method, even if it is a broken mind method, it is a secret of many families, and it is impossible for him to spy on it.

But now there is a good opportunity. Elder Su found the Gu Master Cary. Although his strength is not strong, he has already played superbly in his first hand, completely killing people invisible.

It was precisely because of this that he asked Old Man Su to ask Cary to find a way to ask Luther about his cultivation method.

Chengfeng said with some worry at this time: "I don't know now, if Cary's Gu technique can kill a four-star warrior. After all, the strength of the four-star warrior is unfathomable. Maybe Cary really isn't an opponent."

Old Moby hurriedly said:

"Master, you don't know anything about Gu art. In our martial arts people's eyes, it is just like a submachine gun.

It belongs to the kind that doesn't speak morality at all. No matter how strong a martial artist is, he can't evade a shuttle bullet at close range, the Gu-Worm in Cary's use, if really used properly, the power is not less than a submachine gun!"

"Oh?" Chengfeng said in surprise: "According to you, Cary really has a chance to get Luther's cultivation method.

At that time, can my Su family also use this set of cultivation methods to establish sects and directly create a martial arts sect?"

Moby excitedly said: "It's totally possible!"

## Chapter 2998

As he said, he continued with excitement:

"Nowadays, the martial arts family is imprisoned by blood, and their own practice methods will never be passed on to outsiders, which also limits the maximum scale that a martial arts family can achieve."

"Furthermore, there are many scattered martial arts practitioners, hoping to obtain a sophisticated practice method to enhance their strength.

If the Su family has a better practice method, it can be used to attract disciples.

Dare to pack tickets, but it is very easy to accept thousands of disciples."

Chengfeng smiled and nodded, and said seriously: "At that time, you will take care of this sect.

By then, all the disciples will be your disciples and under your command.

As for me, there is only one request, and that is this sect must serve for my Su family from generation to generation."

Hearing this, Moby immediately backed up two steps, knelt on one knee, and solemnly promised:

"You can rest assured that I will be faithful to the Su family.

If I have the opportunity to establish a sect on behalf of the Su family in the future, I will definitely be this purpose of serving the Su family will be the sole purpose of the entire sect!"

Chengfeng was very satisfied with his statement.

This time, half of the He family hired for the price of blood loss has made him feel very upset.

Therefore, he also desires to have a power that truly belongs to him.

In that case, not only can the cost be greatly saved, but also there is no need to be controlled by others.

Thinking of this, he picked up the phone and said with a smile: "I will call Cary now. If he can get Luther's practice method, then I will add another 50 million to him."

After that, he immediately shot Cary over.

However, the prompt on the other end of the phone is: "Sorry, the user you are dialing is not in the service area, please call again later!"

Chengfeng couldn't help frowning, and said: "This man Cary is such a careless person, he is too comfortable. In the past few days when he went to Aurous Hill, he said that he is resting in the cemetery every day, and the phone could not be reached."

Moby echoed from the side: "Master, this kind of people are generally withdrawn, and the natal Gu-Worm in his hands is said to live by eating human brains. It is very evil.

It is estimated that it can live healthier in the environment of the cemetery. Maybe that's the reason."

As he was talking, the butler Anson ran over panting, and said nervously, "Master, it's not good!"

Chengfeng couldn't help asking: "What happened? Why such a fuss."

## Chapter 2999

Anson handed the phone to Chengfeng and said, "Master, look at this missing person notice!"

Chengfeng glanced at it. The missing person notice contained Cary's photo and name. After he saw the contents, his eyes suddenly went black.

Anson hurriedly stepped forward to support him, pinching him hard to make him slow down a little.

Chengfeng said with a trembling voice: "Cary also disappeared?!"

"Yes..." Anson said with a gloomy expression: "The police found the car he rented, which had been damaged by lightning, but he was nowhere to be seen. Now the police are collecting clues everywhere!"

The Moby who was on the side thumped in his heart, and hurriedly leaned forward to take a closer look, and his heart was instantly cold.

"I just hoped that Cary could get rid of Luther and get his practice method, but before the dream is finished, Cary disappeared in Aurous Hill?!"

Chengfeng was already a little bit unbearable at this time, and he muttered to the utmost decadence: "Aurous Hill is not a city...it's a black hole! Even Cary can fold in. What is hidden in it... "

Anson helped him follow to his chair and said with concern: "Master, don't worry about it. No need to get angry.

Now Cary just can't get in touch. We don't know what the specific situation is. We will wait for more accurate information. What do you say?"

Chengfeng waved his hand and said dejectedly: "It doesn't make sense to wait any longer. We have been expecting miracles since my first son went there, but there is no clue until now.

Then, the other son disappeared as if he has evaporated from the world. Now change. Then it is Cary now...the one I sent to that city, now only Dan is left!"

Anson hurriedly said: "Master, why don't you call Dan and ask him to do some calculations to see what is going on? He is an old man with no offensive power. He can't happen to be one who can have an accident."

"Yes." Chengfeng nodded immediately and said: "Dan has never wanted to cause trouble. He always hopes to avoid all risks.

With his style of behavior, he will definitely not encounter any danger."

With that, he continued to call Dan with a trembling hand.

But what he didn't expect was that on the other end of the phone, the system prompt sounded:

"Sorry, the phone you dialed has been turned off, please call again later..."

## Chapter 3000

Chengfeng almost collapsed to the ground in shock at the moment when he heard Dan's phone shut down.

Cary killed innocent people everywhere, so he disappeared. Who could have imagined that Dan, a 100-year-old man who never even killed a fly, would also disappear?

He couldn't help but trembled: "Could it be that...that guy even didn't let go the one-hundred-year-old man?!"

Anson wiped a cold sweat and blurted out: "Master, Cary's car was smashed into a ghostly look by lightning.

He himself certainly cannot be spared. As for Dan, I think he has two possibilities. Either dead or ran away."

"Running away?" Chengfeng frowned, and he shook his head for a moment, then nodded and said:

"This old guy can pinch, maybe he will be in danger, so it's possible to run ahead of time..."

As he said, he sighed deeply, and said: "Whether this old guy is dead or alive, in my opinion, it is impossible for me to use him anymore.

Cary will probably be over too, and I have no more cards in my hand. ..."

Anson hurriedly asked, "Master, what shall we do next?"

Chengfeng shook his head and murmured: "I don't know..."

...

At the same time, Zhiyu came to Shangri-La on the grounds of visiting Takehiko.

Ito's younger sister, Emi Ito, came to the hotel lobby to greet her, and then took her to Ito's room.

It's just that at this time Ito Takehiko was enjoying a massage in the SPA center, and it was Charlie who was waiting to meet her in his room.

Emi rang the bell outside the door, and then pushed the door to come in. She respectfully said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, Miss Su is here."

Charlie nodded: "Thank you, Ms. Ito."

Ito Emi hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, you are polite! If there is nothing wrong, I will withdraw first, and you can talk to Miss Su."

## Chapter 3001

After speaking, she stepped back and sent Zhiyu in.

From the moment Zhiyu followed Emi into the room department, her heartbeat continued to accelerate.

Now, seeing Charlie sitting on the sofa, her heart rate has accelerated to the extreme.

She bowed to Charlie nervously and excitedly, shouting in her mouth: "Grace..."

Charlie smiled slightly, and after inviting her to sit down on the sofa, he asked her: "How are you feeling these past two days?"

Zhiyu hurriedly said: "Very good, thank you for your concern..."

Charlie nodded and asked her, "I heard that you brought the Ocean Shipping Group over from your grandfather?"

"Yes." Zhiyu said: "You asked me to become the head of the Su family in three years.

I don't know if I can do it, but nevertheless, I have to take the first step."

Charlie agreed and said: "You have made this move very well. For you, it is already considered as the maximum benefit."

Zhiyu couldn't hide her shyness and said, "Thank you for the compliment..."

Charlie asked her: "Then what are your plans next? The Su family's ocean shipping group is currently completely banned.

If you don't find a way out quickly, the stall business might fall out of your hands."

"Yes." Zhiyu said: "I originally wanted to meet with Grace and have a chat.

Unexpectedly, you would contact me first. In fact, I intend to sell the entire ocean shipping group directly for cash.

Use the realized funds to do other businesses..."

"But I thought about it later. If I sell the Su family's ocean transportation group, then my grandfather would definitely hate me, and the entire Su family would treat me as an enemy.

In that case, I might never have a chance in my life to become Su Family Patriarch..."

Charlie nodded and said: "You are right. If you directly sell the entire ocean shipping group, it is equivalent to taking a huge amount of compensation and then breaking with the Su family."

Zhiyu hurriedly asked, "Do you have any good suggestions for me Grace?"

## Chapter 3002

Charlie said: "I am preparing to start the ocean shipping business. At present, I have enough funds in my hand.

What I lack are ready-made resources. If you are interested, we can set up a joint venture company together.

All the resources of the ocean shipping group will become shares."

Zhiyu asked with joy, "Do I have to work directly with you?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded and said:

"But I don't want to announce my identity yet, so this ocean shipping company should be established in the form of a new shell company separately.

My personal information will not appear in this company."

She knows that Charlie has always been low-key, so he said: "As long as Grace has a word.

I will immediately integrate all the resources that can be integrated and serve you wholeheartedly!"

Charlie said seriously: "I don't want you to cooperate with me because I saved you.

Since this is a partnership business, you must get what you need, and I must not let the other party purely contribute."

After speaking, Charlie said again:

"My terms of cooperation are that I invest 10 billion US dollars in cash and use all the resources that I can integrate as equity.

On your side, you will integrate the entire Su family ocean, transportation group.

Bring it in and set up a new company, I account for 51%, and you account for 49%.

If you think that you are willing to cooperate with me, then I will start making the next arrangements now."

Zhiyu said without hesitation: "I am willing!"

Charlie nodded and said seriously: "If this is the case, then I will help you win more resources and initiative in the future."

With that said, he picked up his cell phone, called Issac, and said: "Mr. Issac, bring Dan's cell phone here."

Issac quickly rushed over with a turned-off mobile phone.

Charlie took the phone, turned on the power directly, found Chengfeng's contact information, and said to Zhiyu: "I will call your grandpa now."

Zhiyu asked in surprise: "Grace, you...why do you want to call him?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Didn't he always want to find me, then I'm just fulfilling his wish."

So, just when Chengfeng was scratching his head trying to understand the situation in front of him, Charlie directly pressed the dial button in front of Zhiyu and Issac.

Chengfeng, who was in distress, suddenly saw the call coming from Dan, and he was overjoyed!

He subconsciously said: "I think Dan shouldn't have any trouble, as long as he smells a little dangerous smell, he will immediately run away!"

After speaking, he immediately picked up the phone and blurted out and asked,

"Uncle Mai, where have you been? I have been looking for you and haven't found you all morning!"

Charlie sneered on the other end of the phone, and said mockingly: "Don't look for him, he has been controlled by me."

Charlie's words made Chengfeng's heart stunned, and the phone almost fell to the ground slipping from his firm grip.

After a while, he forced himself to calm down and asked tentatively, "You...who are you?!"

Charlie smiled and said: "Master Su, you have spent so much effort and sent so many people to find my whereabouts.

I am really flattered, so I took the initiative to call and say hello to you."

## Chapter 3003

Chengfeng originally thought that Dan might have insight into the danger in advance, so he escaped from it beforehand, but he never dreamed that the person who called was the mysterious person who he had been searching for, for a long time!

It's one thing to always want to find the other party and kill the other party, but suddenly to be known by the other party, and to get a call from them is another matter.

At this moment, Chengfeng asked very nervously: "What do you...what do you intend?"

Charlie laughed and said, "What do I intend? How can I save your grandson and your granddaughter, and also save your daughter-in-law?

I can definitely be regarded as the benefactor of your Su family.

What bad thoughts can I have? It's nothing more than long admiring the name of Old Man Su, and wanting to find a chance to talk over a glass of wine and cooking with Old Man Su."

"You..." Chengfeng was panicked in his heart, and couldn't help asking: "I have never met with you.

I have no grievances and no grudges. How are you going to give up?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Master Su, it is impossible to give up.

I called, not to negotiate with you, but to tell you that before today, you have been taking the initiative to fight against me, deliberately trying to find me. To capture me."

"But after today, the rules of the game have changed!"

"Now, it's my turn to find you!"

"I hope you hide well in Suzhou, and don't be found by me too easily, because in that case, the game is meaningless."

After that, Charlie directly hung up the phone, and then turned off Dan's cell phone.

He just turned off the phone, and Zhiyu on the side was already shocked and speechless.

## Chapter 3004

And Issac couldn't help asking: "Master, are you planning to take the initiative and go to Chengfeng to settle the account?"

"How is it possible..." Charlie smiled and said playfully: "If I go to find Chengfeng to settle the account now.

Wouldn't it be a waste of money for his remaining children and the Wade family?"

After speaking, Charlie said again:

"If I kill him now, instead of getting any substantial benefits, I will become a spectator, waiting for the separation of the Su family, and the Wade family by then,

will take advantage of the fisherman's profit.

If I have to do everything I must not act foolish to do this kind of thing."

Issac asked a little puzzled: "Then why did you tell Chengfeng that just now?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Frighten him. This old dog manipulates the puppet behind his back all day long.

Something happened to the puppet. He thought that cutting the thread would shield the risk.

This kind of good thing has ceased to exist from now on. No more deals for him."

After speaking, he smiled playfully: "Believe it or not, this old guy is probably scared now."

"I believe it!" Issac smiled: "Cary and Dan are both missing, and you said that you want to take the initiative to attack him, he must be scared to death!"

Charlie smiled and said: "I called him just to beat him and give him a little pressure."

Issac nodded and smiled: "I guess he will flee from Suzhou with his tail caught today."

Charlie said calmly: "I think his biggest problem right now is that he doesn't know where to escape.

If he stays in the country, he will be easily found no matter where he is.

Although it is safer to go abroad to avoid the limelight, he definitely does not dare to take this step."

Issac asked puzzledly: "Why?"

Charlie asked him back: "If you were an ancient emperor, would you dare to leave your country?"

Issac immediately understood the meaning of Charlie's words and said: "Master, I understand what you mean, Chengfeng has the position of the Patriarch.

There must have a lot of people eyeing Chengfeng. In this situation, he absolutely dare not leave China."

"Yes." Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "He seems to have five sons, the eldest and the second are in my hands, and there are three left.

Each of these three people must be looking forward to inheriting the position."

## Chapter 3005

After speaking, Charlie said again: "Originally, these three people may not have thought of it, but as the boss and second child disappear one after another, it will definitely make each of them have a chance to have their own way.

Inheriting the illusion of this position, this is not yet considering Chengfeng's grandchildren.

Those younger generations must also look forward to being able to take control of the family alone."

"So, Chengfeng has no last resort and will never leave China, because once he leaves, he will probably not come back in this life."

In the ancient royal family, many members of the royal family were permanently exiled.

The reason is that those in power did not want that person to come back and threaten their rule.

Even in modern times, there have been some attempts to usurp the throne in foreign countries.

Generally, the president went abroad for a visit, and the domestic coup was launched on his back.

At the same time, they must guard against death and never let the former president return to the country.

As a result, the former president can only live in exile.

Therefore, the day Chengfeng leaves China, it must be the beginning of his demise!

Zhiyu didn't speak and looked at Charlie for a while, and then asked: "Do you want to make this call to my grandpa to force him to ask me for help?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "Your grandfather must be particularly insecure now.

There is no strong expert protection around him, whether it is in Suzhou, Eastcliff, or other domestic counterparts.

It is very difficult for the city to guarantee his safety, and he has been holding the power of the family and is reluctant to let go, so he dare not go abroad. The only option is to make peace."

After a pause, Charlie shook the phone that had been turned off in his hand, and smiled: "But I have already put the cruel words out just now.

This phone has also been turned off. He wanted to make peace, but he couldn't find me at all.

He will look for any way of contacting me, and the only way is to find you."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "If he really asks you to make peace, then you readily promise him, but you must not say too badly.

You tell him that you will try your best, but you are not sure you can persuade me or not."

Zhiyu hesitated for a moment, and asked him: "Are you worried that after we cooperate in ocean transportation, he will come forward to obstruct?"

"Yes." Charlie said earnestly: "The market value of the Su family's ocean transportation business under normal circumstances is at least RMB 300 billion to 400 billion.

Even if it is facing difficulties now, the actual total fixed assets are at least RMB 200 billion.

Your grandfather handed such a big piece of cake to your hand, he only hopes you will keep it for him, instead of just picking up the knife and fork and eating it."

"Once you take the entire ocean shipping group to cooperate with me, in his eyes, it is equivalent to selling the cake.

This will absolutely touch his negative scales.

He will do his best to stop you at that time, even without hesitation. Oppose you again."

Having said that, Charlie turned around and said with a smile: "But you can rest assured that after you agree that you will intercede for him, you don't have to worry that he will turn his face."

"Because I didn't have time to take care of him for a while, and called and threatened him that I wanted to find him, but it is just a fake shot.

"So, he is safe in a short time, at least I won't deal with him."

"And he will definitely attribute this kind of safety to you, feeling that it is entirely your help."

"At that time, he will see you as his amulet, how dare he then prevent you from taking out the Su family ocean transportation group and cooperating with me?"

## Chapter 3006

Only then did Zhiyu understand that it turned out that Charlie called her grandpa a moment ago to just threaten him, in fact, to make him fear.

Charlie's this move made her very moved.

She was originally worried that she could not hold such a large ocean transportation group.

She also worried that after the limelight passed, her grandfather would try the same trick again and find a way to snatch this big cake back.

However, with the phone call from Charlie just now, she believes that for a long time in the future, she would no longer have to worry about any danger.

So, she stood up, bowed slightly to Charlie, and said respectfully: "Benevolence...oh no, Mr. Wade... thank you so much..."

He waved his hand lightly, and said lightly:

"I am helping myself, and the ocean transportation group in your hand has very high assets, and my side is almost an empty shell.

Although I will inject capital as promised. 10 billion dollars, but in comparison, I am still taking advantage of you more or less."

Zhiyu hurriedly said: "It's not like this...I have a hard time revitalizing this ocean shipping group.

At most, I can sell it at a low price. If I cooperate with Mr. Wade, this asset will not only be revitalized, but it will also be more effective.

There is more room and possibility for development, so we can be regarded as mutually benefiting."

Charlie smiled slightly: "You are right, doing business in partnership means mutual benefit."

After he finished speaking, he said again: "It just so happens that you are calling today in the name of Takehiko.

Then the new company we established can claim to the outside that it is a cooperation between you and the Ito family.

Your grandfather always wanted to cooperate with the Ito family. Go online, then you might as well make him think that you have caught up with this line, so that it will also make him recognize your abilities."

Zhiyu nodded and said gratefully: "I understand, everything is up to you!"

Charlie looked at the time and said with a smile: "I guess it won't be long before your grandfather will call you. You have to think about your skills later."

...

At the same time.

Su Family Villa.

Chengfeng was already pale in shock at this time.

Originally, he planned to let Cary and Dan find the mysterious man, and then kill him when he was not prepared.

## Chapter 3007

But he never dreamed that the two of them are now cold, not to mention, they also sold their behind-the-scenes proprietor.

As a result, the other party called and said that he wanted to change the rules of the game. How could he not be afraid?

Especially the other party also accurately stated that he was in Suzhou.

Distance from Aurous Hill to Suzhou is very close, maybe when he goes to bed at night, and his neck will be wiped by the other party.

Anson was very worried and asked, "Master, what are your plans next?"

Chengfeng couldn't hide his nervousness and said, "You heard it just now. Cary and Dan are both in the hands of that kid."

This guy really doesn't speak morals at all, even the 100-year-old old man, he will not let go. After that, let alone me..."

With that said, Chengfeng sighed, and said: "And this guy now knows that I am in Suzhou, this is the most dangerous..."

Anson hurriedly said: "Master, based on my humble opinion, our top priority at the moment is to leave Suzhou as soon as possible!"

Suzhou is too close to Aurous Hill... If he finds this, it will only take three or four hours to drive..."

Chengfeng nodded, sighed, and murmured: "Hey! It's easy to leave Suzhou, but where would I go after leaving?"

Anson said quickly: "Master, let's go back to Eastcliff!"

Chengfeng said dejectedly: "It may not be really safe to return to Eastcliff.

After all, his strength is really unpredictable. He could abduct Shoude silently under Luther's eyes. God knows he will or will not repeat the old tricks and tie me up?"

Speaking of this, Chengfeng said again:

"It may not be safe to go anywhere now. Even if I escape to the South China Sea, he will find a three-hour plane."

At this time, Moby, who had not spoken for a long while, said: "Master, you should go to the Maldives to avoid the wind and relax for a few days by the way!

Suzhou has not really warmed up these days.

The weather in the Maldives is good, and it is far away and a separate island, so we can also arrange security work!"

He said, "In an archipelago country like the Maldives, the local government has sold everything that can be sold and rented everything that can be rented, except for the capital island and several large islands.

For the islands that are sold, the local government will not even send a police force, not to mention the local army, and basically let us toss with ourselves, and the operation space will be larger."

"If you are willing to go there, I can ask my junior brother to help, hire some mercenaries from the Middle East and the West.

The Blackwater Company in the United States has a large number of mercenaries that have undergone rigorous training.

At that time, hundreds of them will be hired directly from the Blackwater Company.

Soldiers with guns and live ammunition will guard the island so that no fly can get in. Your safety can also be greatly guaranteed."

## Chapter 3008

Although Su's family has not been able to do business all over the world, their homes are almost all over the world.

Basically, all developed countries have real estate in the name of Su family, so the family has a home wherever they go.

As for resorts such as Maldives, Phuket, Bali, and Tahiti, not to mention.

The Su family has long bought several islands in the Maldives, some of which have been developed into high-end luxury island hotels, and another island has been developed but not put into commercial use, but reserved for the Su family's own vacation needs.

At this time, the weather in Suzhou during the first lunar month is still a bit cold and humid.

But the Maldives, which is on the edge of the equator, is very comfortable even now, and it is indeed very suitable for short- and medium-term vacations.

Moreover, as Moby said, in an island country like the Maldives, the government has no energy to control so many islands that walk around.

Basically, whoever it is sold to, is left to toss, even if there are some places that are not allowed by local laws, just sold and no interference.

Money can also be accommodating, and the operation space is huge.

Therefore, once they go to the Maldives, they can definitely build a very powerful defense system in a short time.

It is no exaggeration to say that once the high-end mercenaries are deployed from the Blackwater Company in the way Moby said, the defense of the island, and the ability to protect will be so strong that no one may be able to penetrate the local army.

However, although Moby is very considerate of security, he ignored Chengfeng's character and his situation in the family.

Unless he is definitely sure that he will die if he doesn't leave, he is absolutely unwilling to leave.

Going abroad to avoid the limelight is the last escape route for him, and he will only consider it as a last resort.

Because he knew very well that once he left China, the Su family would no longer be in his hands, and even the entire family might be torn apart.

Moreover, after this trip, he may never come back.

Even if the mysterious man stopped chasing him, once his children profited from it, they would never let him come back.

When the time comes, he will suffer from the enemy!

Thinking of this, Chengfeng gritted his teeth, and said to Anson and Moby: "Without a last resort, I will never leave China!"

Anson asked nervously: "Master, that guy is so strong, how do we deal with him next?"

Chengfeng thought for a moment and said seriously: "Now, only Zhiyu can save me!"

Chengfeng knew very well in his heart.

## Chapter 3009

He knew that the only person who can stop the mysterious master right now is his granddaughter Zhiyu.

He said to Anson and Moby: "If Zhiyu is willing to say something good for me, she will definitely make that person give up or delay the idea of chasing me..."

Anson nodded repeatedly and said, "The mysterious person who wants to come must have deep feelings for the eldest lady, otherwise he will not chase her in Aurous Hill from Japan to protect her."

If she can really say something for you, maybe it will really make a big deal. Small and trivial..."

Chengfeng sighed and said: "If you can't beat it and can't hide, the only way is to beg for mercy..."

Moby couldn't help asking: "Master, I know Miss Zhiyu's character quite well. I am afraid that she's not that easy to talk about this matter."

"Indeed..." Chengfeng said depressed: "This girl has a big appetite.

About the previous press conference, I gave her the entire ocean shipping group to shut her up.

If I beg her again this time, I don't know what she will ask for..."

Speaking of this, Chengfeng said with a cold expression:

"The reason why the Ocean Shipping Group I gave to her is to see if she can revitalize the business.

If it is not taken care of, it will die in her hands or my hands.

There is no difference, but if she can revitalize this business, sooner or later I will have to get it back with profit, but if she wants other business from me, I mean she can't cut the meat anymore..."

Anson opened the mouth and said, "Master, why don't you make a phone call to check the eldest lady's tone?"

"Yeah!" Chengfeng nodded and said,

"I'll call her right now. Oh, by the way, Anson, I asked you to follow her recent actions secretly.

Do you know what she is doing these past two days?"

Anson hurriedly said: "Master, the eldest lady went to the Shangri-La Hotel today."

"What?!" Chengfeng frowned and asked sharply: "What? Is she going to talk to the Wade family about cooperation?"

Anson explained: "It's not about cooperation with the Wade family, but about cooperation with Ito family of Japan. You know, Ito is recently living in Shangri-La."

Chengfeng heaved a sigh of relief and nodded and said, "I almost forgot about this matter. Zynn was just looking for a chance to see Mr. Ito when he disappeared at Shangri-La.

Zhiyu ran over to see him now. Will he take care of her?"

Anson nodded and said, "According to the news from my people, after the eldest lady went to Shangri-La, she was picked up by Emi Ito, the younger sister of Mr. Ito, in the hotel lobby."

"What?!" Chengfeng asked in surprise: "He agrees with her?"

Anson said by the way: "My people followed, and the eldest lady did indeed enter his room."

Chengfeng couldn't help being a little bit astonished and immediately couldn't help but sigh: "Since the fight between the three major families in Tokyo and the winner-takes-all of the Ito family.

Our ocean shipping group is unwilling to follow suit even without being punished.

We cooperated and Zynn, as the Su family's son and the heir of the Su family in the eyes of outsiders, failed to get Mr. Ito to meet him.

I did not expect Zhiyu to do it!"

## Chapter 3010

Anson nodded and said: "The eldest lady is talented and intelligent, and her eloquence is by no means comparable to that of ordinary young people."

Moreover, she now completely owns the ocean transportation group of the Su family.

Maybe Mr. Ito has been reached with her persuasion for cooperation."

Chengfeng said with some joy: "If this is the case, the ocean shipping business might be able to survive. Zhiyu seems to be really a bit skilled."

After that, he immediately picked up the phone and sent a message to her. The content of the message was: "Zhiyu, please call Grandpa when it is convenient."

Zhiyu saw this message and immediately told Charlie, and at the same time asked him: "Mr. Wade, should I return one to him now?"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Dial, see what he says."

Zhiyu hurriedly dialed Chengfeng's phone.

The call was quickly connected.

Chengfeng pretended to be concerned and asked on the other end of the phone: "Zhiyu, how have you been in the past few days? Have you encountered any problems that you need help from grandpa?"

Zhiyu said in a lukewarm tone: "It's okay recently. I'm trying to revitalize the ocean shipping business.

I appreciate your kindness, but you don't need to help me."

Chengfeng sighed and said guiltily: "For these two days, Grandpa has been unable to eat or sleep.

Not only am I full of guilt for you and your mother, but I have also been thinking about how to compensate your mothers.

It happened that Anson was with me today. Talking about the Maldives, I just thought, I will give you the island where the Su family stayed in the Maldives so that you and your mother can go to have a good rest and relax."

Although the islands in the Maldives are expensive, they are not very valuable.

The island developed by the Su family, is taken on lease from the Maldivian government for 100-year use right, only spent tens of millions of dollars, but the real cost is the development and construction of the island.

An island must not only have a complete set of architectural solutions, but also a large number of luxurious decorations, but also a complete set of hardware facilities such as docks, helipads, and satellite communications, and even have the ability to generate independent power generation and desalination.

Therefore, the Su family has invested nearly 3 billion yuan in the construction of the complete set.

Originally, Chengfeng regarded that island as a paradise on earth where he would enjoy his old age in the future, so he did not hesitate to pay for it.

If he really wanted to give it to Zhiyu, he naturally couldn't bear it.

But he just said that he wanted to win favor in his granddaughter's heart first.

## Chapter 3011

According to what he knew about Zhiyu, he felt that she couldn't even want his island.

First of all, Zhiyu must now devote all her attention to the ocean transportation business.

She is definitely not interested in letting herself go to the Maldives.

Secondly, her mother may now hate him so how can she go to his island to relax on vacation. Liona will definitely not agree.

really.

Zhiyu frowned when she heard what he said.

She is not stupid either.

She knows that there are at least nine points of hypocrisy in what Grandpa said.

But what to do with Maldives islands, she is not interested at all!

Zhiyu was about to refuse, when she saw Charlie winking, she signaled her to agree.

So, she hesitated for a moment, and said, "Thank you, grandpa. I will trouble Grandpa to let Mr. Anson bring the property rights of the island to Aurous Hill.

After the property rights are in my name, I will take time to take my mother and relax."

When Chengfeng heard this, he immediately felt a strong pain.

He secretly thought: "I'm just being polite, why did you really agree? You are young, what do you want an island for retirement? You have to leave it for me, what will I do in the future? I can never develop one from scratch?"

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said: "Zhiyu, the property rights documents of the island are to be transferred from the Maldives. It is relatively troublesome, but you and your mother can go there to rest first."

Zhiyu said smoothly: "That's right, when I go there, the property rights will be transferred by the way."

After that, she added: "Grandpa, you also know that my mother must have some opinions on you.

If that island is in your name, she will definitely not go, but if it is in my name. It's different."

Chengfeng could only say angrily: "You are right, grandpa owes it to you. In this case, if you have time to go, I will ask Anson to go there too and complete the formalities..."

With that, he hurriedly said again: "By the way, Zhiyu, Grandpa has to ask you for a favor this time..."

Zhiyu snorted: "You say it."

Chengfeng hurriedly said: "That's right, your benefactor, he called me just now. He may have misunderstood me.

He didn't seem to be happy about what he said on the phone, so I would like to ask you to help me make peace with him.

In the future, everyone will keep the well water from the river water, do you think it will be doable for you?"

## Chapter 3012

Zhiyu heard this and couldn't help but look up at Charlie.

She found that he had a clear idea of the scheming of her grandfather.

He said that grandpa would definitely come to ask for her help, but she did not expect her grandpa to be so predictable.

However, she didn't know why Grandpa angered Charlie, nor did she know that he had sent a Gu art master to Aurous Hill to try to assassinate attempt on Charlie.

So, she did not immediately agree, but instead asked: "Grandpa, you said you had a misunderstanding with Grace. Can you tell me the specific misunderstanding?

Even if I promise you, I have to understand it before I can find him. I need an entry point to communicate with him."

Chengfeng hesitated for a moment, sighed, and said:

"Hey...it's not a misunderstanding, it's mainly because I was confused for a while. I hired a metaphysical master from England.

I sent him to Aurous Hill to find for once the whereabouts of my benefactor."

After that, Chengfeng excused himself again:

"Actually, I didn't want to hurt the benefactor, I just wanted to find this man out and talk to him face to face, but the metaphysical master I invited may have tried hard.

He killed an innocent person in Aurous Hill, and tried to kill the benefactor, but it was all that guy's own idea, but your benefactor didn't know.

Now he thinks I sent that master to kill him, so he is mad at me....."

Zhiyu was dumbfounded.

She didn't expect that grandpa would dare to engage in such small actions!

And this little action is no longer directed at her, but at the benefactor!

This immediately made her angry, and blurted out, "Why did you send someone to assassinate Grace?!"

Chengfeng realized that she must be very angry, and hurriedly explained: "This was not my intention, it's all that guy he didn't know what to do.

He must have tried to be competitive..."

Zhiyu asked back: "Do you think I will believe it? You can even kill my mother, let alone benevolent?"

Chengfeng knew that his sophistry was meaningless, so he had no choice but to say:

"Zhiyu, it is meaningless to say these now. I can guarantee that I will never make the same mistake again in the future, and I hope you will talk to the benefactor. to ease the situation....."

## Chapter 3013

Although Zhiyu was very angry, remembering what Charlie had said, her tone eased a little, and she said:

"I'm currently in the Shangri-La meeting Ito Takehiko of the Ito family. The situation on my friend's side is really not very good.

Clearly, but after I finish talking with Mr. Ito, I will try my best to intercede with Grace."

After finishing speaking, Zhiyu warned solemnly: "Grandpa, I have to tell you something clearly. Grace has saved me twice, and also saved my mother and my brother.

He was kind to me and I revere that. In fact, in my heart, he is more important than you!"

Although Chengfeng was very upset, he did not dare to say anything at this time.

He knew that what she said was the truth. In her mind, he was not the grandfather who petted her, but a half enemy, so he was not surprised when she said this.

However, he was surprised by her clear-cut attitude. It seems that the acting style of his granddaughter has become more simple and rude.

Although he felt unhappy, he was relieved when she said she was willing to intercede for him as much as possible.

Immediately, he achieved his goal and did not continue to struggle too much on this issue.

He directly changed the subject and said: "By the way, Zhiyu, how is your talk going with Takehiko?

This guy has always wanted to cooperate with us before.

We rushed out of Asia and to the world together, but since the incident in Tokyo, it seems that he doesn't have a good image of us anymore."

"Yes." Zhiyu said: "Mr. Ito's attitude has indeed undergone some changes, but his mentality is understandable.

At the moment we are talking pretty well. After all, now is not what it used to be, and I have also lowered my expectations.

In some gestures, I intend to use the entire ocean shipping group to establish a new company with the Ito family.

At that time, the Ito family will hold 51% of the shares and I will hold 49%.

In this way, the fixed assets will be transferred to the new company name, and then the Su family assets will be transferred to the new company.

The cancellation of the ocean shipping group should be able to circumvent the previous restrictions and risks."

Chengfeng was surprised when he heard this, but he did not feel very resistant.

He didn't expect that she would really be able to reconnect with Ito Takehiko.

## Chapter 3014

Although this cooperation sounds a bit uncomfortable to lose controlling rights, it is a special situation now, and if you want to, you must make appropriate sacrifices.

In the long run, assets and business can be reborn from the shell, even at the expense of a part of the profit, and the entire business can be revitalized, so as not to lose more and more.

Thinking of this, he reminded her: "Zhiyu, it's okay to cooperate with the Ito family to establish a new company, but you must keep a backhand and state in the contract that after you buy these assets and resources into shares.

We retain the power to withdraw all, so that once the restrictions on us are lifted, we can also withdraw all these assets and restart Su's own ocean transportation group."

Charlie listened to the side, and couldn't help but wonder in his heart that this old guy is really good at calculating, and he didn't forget to keep a backhand at this time.

Zhiyu felt in her heart that since she decided to cooperate with Charlie, naturally she couldn't play this kind of mind with her benefactor.

Doing this kind of trick is equivalent to notarizing the dowry before you get married to your husband's house.

In this way, once the marriage breaks up, or if you don't want to spend time with your husband, you will leave with all your dowry.

Although there is no problem in the law, with this premise, the relationship between the couple cannot always be stable, and this behavior will naturally become a gap between the two.

Therefore, she said to Chengfeng: "In this matter, I still intend to show 100% sincerity to cooperate with the other party.

Only in this way can everyone cooperate perfectly without reservation and make the assets bigger and bigger together.

As soon as everyone came up, they kept each other's minds, and this kind of cooperation will certainly not last long."

Chengfeng said seriously: "Zhiyu, it is not that our family has never engaged in joint ventures with others.

The premise of the joint venture has always been that we have absolute controlling shares.

This is actually very important. We must hold the initiative in our hands. Now that Ito Takehiko wants to take control, then we have to leave a way for ourselves.

Otherwise, if everything is led by others, it would be too passive!"

Zhiyu heard this and said in a serious tone: "This is not the same as yours. If I want to leave a complete divestment right now, the Ito family will definitely make the same request.

If the other party isn't okay to do it, but if the other party sweeps us out before we solve the problem, what should we do? Not everyone has to do things in our mindset."

Speaking of this, Zhiyu said again: "In addition, since you have paid me the Ocean Shipping Group as compensation, I also hope that you can abide by your promises and respect my operational decisions."

Immediately, she changed the conversation and said, "Of course, I will honor my promise to you. After talking with Mr. Ito for a while, I will immediately communicate with Grace and try to persuade him."

Chengfeng could only say angrily: "Okay! That being the case, I will never interfere with your operational decisions in the future!"

Before hanging up the phone, she reminded:

"By the way, things in the Maldives are easy to do. Or I will go there tomorrow.

It should only take seven hours to fly by. If it is more efficient, it will take one day. The transfer will be completed."

## Chapter 3015

Chengfeng on the other end of the phone rubbed his chest and said dejectedly: "Okay, tomorrow I will let Anson fly to the Maldives too!"

After hanging up the phone, he was relieved, but his expression was still very ugly.

The islands of Maldives, he used it to be polite with her, but he didn't expect her to accept all orders.

Now she couldn't wait to complete the transfer, which made him feel very painful.

This is the old-age place he prepared for himself, and its significance is no less than the heavy coffin that the ancient old men prepared for themselves in advance.

The ancients said that the coffin was originally meant to be a set of expensive and heavy before death.

Many old people regard the coffin as more important than life, because after death, they have to sleep in the coffin, which is not the last resort. Give it a hand.

Although modern people don't think so much about what's going on after them, they still pay special attention to old-age care.

Everyone wants to be able to take care of themselves when they are old. That's why so many people are desperately going to the South to buy properties and prepare for the future.

The same is true for Chengfeng. He had painstakingly developed an island in order to enjoy the most luxurious old-age life there in the future.

But right now, he hasn't retired yet, and the island has already been handed over to Zhiyu.

Although distressed, he felt a little relieved when he thought that Zhiyu might be able to help make peace and let him escape for his life without worrying about it.

On the other hand, she was not excited about getting to the island.

For her, she just wanted to make Chengfeng hurt. As for the transfer of the island to herself, she didn't bother to enjoy it.

And she knows very well that her mother is even less likely to go.

Mother herself doesn't catch a cold for these luxurious enjoyments, so at the moment her biggest wish is not to go to some holiday resort to relax.

It is to renovate the old house where Changying lived as soon as possible, and then live in that small courtyard to see things. Thinking of him.

So she said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, the island in the Maldives was built by my grandfather with great effort.

The environment is indeed very good, but my mother and I are not very interested, or I will borrow flowers to present the Buddha. I will give it to you."

Charlie waved his hand and smiled: "You are not interested, and I am not interested either. For me, where I live, there is actually no essential difference."

## Chapter 3016

Zhiyu said against her will: "If you have time, you can also take your wife and family to relax, otherwise the island will be idle."

Charlie smiled and said, "I understand your good intentions. As for going or not, let's talk about it later."

Zhiyu nodded, and said: "Then I will go to the Maldives tomorrow to complete the transfer of ownership.

Then I will complete the establishment of the joint venture company with you."

Charlie said: "Okay, there is no hurry for these two days. After all, there is still a lot of preparatory work.

Looking back, I will ask the person in charge of this business on my side to contact you.

In the future, the two of you will cooperate and operate this together business."

"Okay!" she hurriedly said, "I will let you arrange everything."

...

After talking with Zhiyu, Charlie asked Emi Ito to send her out of Shangri-La, while Charlie himself and Issac went to his office.

Issac answered the phone at this time, then walked to the front, and said:

"Master, the brokerage team at Miss Gu's side has sent a confirmation letter and has booked 85 rooms in Shangri-La with more than 150 people. They are here in tomorrow."

Charlie asked curiously: "Is it the concert? She is coming to Aurora Hill?"

"Yes." Issac said: "Miss Gu's concert will be in three days. Her team will come to the venue tomorrow, rehearse the day after tomorrow, and perform the day after tomorrow."

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Looking for the stars and the moon, I finally looked forward to her, but why didn't this girl say hello to me?"

Issac smiled and said, "Maybe she wants to give you a surprise."

Charlie waved his hand: "If she really wants to give me a surprise, she won't set the hotel in Shangri-La."

While speaking, he took out his mobile phone and said, "I'll call her."

Issac quit the office quickly, and Charlie got through Sara's phone.

She answered the phone and asked with joy, "Charlie, why call me at this time?"

He smiled and said, "Is there anything wrong with calling you at this time?"

She smiled and said: "Of course there is no problem, but I am a little surprised to receive your call."

You don't usually take the initiative to call me."

Charlie said hurriedly, "Isn't it because I heard Mr. Issac say that your team will come tomorrow? How about you? Will you come tomorrow?"

## Chapter 3017

Sara explained: "I won't go there tomorrow. My team will go over and check and accept the hardware of the venue, including lighting and sound, stage design, and on-site display materials."

The rehearsal will start at noon the day after tomorrow, so I will fly early the day after tomorrow to Aurous Hill."

Charlie said, "I thought you would come over tomorrow."

Sara said apologetically: "I'm sorry, Charlie, I won't be able to make it tomorrow. Tomorrow, here we have a very popular talent show to be recorded and it is in the finals.

I have long been invited to be a special guest and judge for the finals. So I have to go to the recording tomorrow, so I have to trouble you to wait for me for a day."

Charlie said very understandingly: "It doesn't matter, work is important, but you must take care of your body and don't work too hard."

Sara said: "Don't worry, Charlie, I will tell you a little secret. I have already decided. I will withdraw from the entertainment circle indefinitely when the concert tour is over."

Charlie asked puzzledly: "Isn't it a good job? Why do you want to quit?"

"Because it's boring." Sara said seriously: "I entered the entertainment industry to have a chance to find you.

After I found you, naturally there is no reason to stay in this line.

If it weren't for the fact that there are still many fans looking forward to this year I've long wanted to announce my withdrawal from the concert tour.

So this time I plan to officially quit after the concert tour is finished. This is also an explanation to the fans."

Charlie smiled slightly and said softly: "No matter what you want to do, I will support your decision."

Sara said happily, "I know that Charlie loves me the most!"

Then, she hurriedly reminded: "Charlie, I am going to quit the entertainment industry. Please don't disclose it to the outside world.

I plan to announce it at the Aurous Hill concert, OK?"

"Of course." Charlie said seriously: "Don't worry, I must be tight-lipped."

Only then did she relax, and said with a grin: "I have spent a lot of thought on this concert. By that time, you, you must not miss the appointment!"

Charlie said confidently: "Don't worry, even if the sky falls, I won't miss the appointment."

Sara was in a good mood and said softly, "Hee hee, that's good! I hope you can have this unwavering attitude in dealing with our marriage contract!"

Charlie suddenly became ashamed, and hurriedly turned away from the subject and asked, "By the way, how are Uncle and Auntie doing?"

Sara smiled and said: "They are so good that they can't be better.

This time they also said they are coming to Aurous Hill to watch my concert. Come and see you by the way!"

## Chapter 3018

Charlie did not expect that Philip and Lenan would also come to Aurous Hill.

After hearing the words, he hurriedly asked: "How did Uncle Gu and Aunt Lenan arrange the itinerary? Do you want me to arrange accommodation in advance?"

Sara smiled and said: "They will arrive on the day of the concert only as they have a lot of things going on Eastcliff's side.

They will come to the concert that day and returned by plane at night."

After speaking, Sara said again: "In fact, my parents are not here to join us in the concert.

After all, the next stage of the concert will be in Eastcliff. They mainly want to see you and celebrate your birthday by the way."

Charlie heard that Philip and Lenan were both coming to celebrate his birthday. He was moved and felt a little ashamed.

He said in a hurry, "Sara, as a junior, how can I let Uncle and Auntie run so far to celebrate my birthday..."

Sara smiled casually: "Oh, it doesn't matter. Mom and dad treat you as their own children. What's more, you saved my dad's life and the destiny of our family as well.

With this kindness, even if you run away and go to the United States, my parents will definitely rush over to celebrate your birthday!"

After speaking, she said again:

"Charlie, do you remember that when you were young, every time you celebrate your birthday, or when I celebrate my birthday, our two families always took time to celebrate together.

At that time, because Dinner would be eaten at home with a large family, so we all went out to find a place for a meal with a family of six at noon."

Charlie said confidently: "Of course I remember! Every time I celebrated my birthday, you always surround me to sing a birthday song.

When it would be your birthday, my mother would ask me to sing for you, but I was always embarrassed. ..."

"Yeah!" Sara said with a smile: "You were an introvert back then. You didn't speak much or play with me. I took the initiative to pester you every time..."

Charlie sighed, It was not because of introversion, but because of embarrassment and awkwardness!

Imagine that a child who is a few years old is not awkward when he is told that he will marry that little girl who is like a worm in the future as his wife.

However, Charlie did not say this, but smiled: "Maybe I was shy when I was too young."

Sara smiled and said, "Charlie, how about you spend noon with our family this time on your birthday, okay? My parents will be very happy, what do you think?"

Charlie was thinking about the time, and Sara hurriedly added: "Charlie, I know that you will definitely have to stay with your wife at home for dinner on your birthday, so I set the start time of the concert to eight o'clock in the evening..."

"In this way, you can eat at home at six o'clock in the evening, celebrate your birthday with your wife and rest of the family, and then set off to the gym at seven o'clock."

## Chapter 3019

"Since you eat at home at night, you don't have to eat at noon, right?"

Speaking of this, Sara's voice said imploringly:

"Charlie, my parents came so far, you always have to give them a chance to eat with you and celebrate your birthday!"

In addition, I too Imagine like when you were a child, when you blow candles and make a wish, sing a birthday song next to you. Would you not like to say good?"

When Charlie heard this, he was moved in his heart and knew that he would definitely not be able to refuse Sara's request.

Therefore, he said without hesitation: "Okay! At noon on the birthday day, I will let Orvel vacate the entire Classical Mansion, then eat there!"

"Great!" Sara cheered, and said excitedly: "Then it's a deal. I'll prepare the birthday cake at that time!"

Charlie smiled and said, "I'll just buy a cake myself, so don't worry about it."

"How do you do that!" Sara hurriedly said, "There is no reason for the big birthday star to buy the cake by himself!"

Besides, for you, such a bland person, the cake you choose is definitely not good-looking, or I will order it from Eastcliff first. Ask them to do it early in the morning and then airlift it over."

Charlie said helplessly: "You don't need such a lot of trouble, right?"

Sara said very seriously: "Of course I need to! This is the first time I am celebrating your birthday in nearly 20 years. I must choose the best cake. Even if I have a little regret, I can't forgive myself!"

Charlie had no choice but to say: "Well then, I will leave the cake thing to you."

Sara said again and again: "Hmm! Just leave it to me, Charlie, you don't have to worry about anything!"

"Okay!" Charlie replied, and then asked: "Oh, yes, when will you come the day after tomorrow?"

Sara smiled and asked, "Why are you so clear? Are you going to pick me up at the airport?"

Charlie responded: "If time permits, I can pick you up."

"That's great!" Sara said hurriedly: "You can tell me, when you allow the day after tomorrow, I will fly there at the time you allow!

Anyway, I take my private jet, any time is fine."

After speaking, she hurriedly added: "Oh yes, Charlie, I'm going to the venue for rehearsal at 2 o'clock in the afternoon, so I will get to Aurous Hill at 12 o'clock at the latest. Do you think your morning time is right?"

Charlie thought for a while, and said, "I will send your sister-in-law to the company at 8 o'clock in the morning. Other times should be fine."

Sara muttered: "I don't recognize her as my sister-in-law! I don't recognize anyone as my sister-in-law except myself, I will be my own sister-in-law!"

Charlie was embarrassed and said helplessly: "Let's just talk about business, I can do it any time after nine o'clock."

## Chapter 3020

Sara thought for a moment, and then said: "Well then, I will land at around ten o'clock, so that I can go to the hotel to put down my luggage first, is this time okay?"

Charlie said readily: "No problem!"

She said happily: "Charlie, since I have said everything, you must not let me dove."

Charlie hurriedly said, "Don't worry, I won't."

Sara smiled and said, "That's good, Charlie, I have something to do now, so I won't tell you, for now, you will wait for me in Aurous Hill!"

"It is good!"

On the other side of the phone, before hanging up, Sara kissed the phone: "Mua! Charlie is the best!"

Charlie shook his head and hung up the phone helplessly.

After that, he called Orvel, the phone was connected, and Orvel on the other end asked, "Master Wade, what do you want?"

Charlie said: "Orvel, at noon on the day has Classical Mansion make many appointments?"

Orvel said without hesitation: "Master Wade, if you want to use it, I will arrange to cancel all appointments immediately."

Charlie said: "This won't make you embarrassed, will it?"

"No." Orvel said with a smile: "Our Classical Mansion does not guarantee that the reservation will be 100% successful.

If the reservation fails due to our reasons, we will compensate a portion of the cash according to our regulations, so I am here. The side has absolute control."

Charlie said: "Okay, then you can help me withdraw all other appointments. I will entertain guests at noon that day."

Orvel said without hesitation: "Okay Master, I will arrange this."

Charlie said again: "For the compensation for the pre-determined customer, you can ask your finances to calculate the total and tell me, I will pay the money."

Orvel hurriedly said, "Master, what are you doing... You gave me this old life. Why are you polite to me if I take your money? Where to put this old face....."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Okay, then I won't be polite to you, you can arrange it."

Orvel smiled and said, "Master, I'm doing errands, don't worry!"

At this moment, Zhiyu has left Shagri-La and came to the old house procured by her mother Liona.

She has contacted a local decoration company and plans to renovate this old house.

## Chapter 3021

She is also looking forward to moving in for a few days after the renovation is completed as soon as possible, so she is very concerned about this matter.

When Zhiyu arrived in front of the old house, Liona was in the yard, happily telling a designer about her renovation plan.

Zhiyu separated the fence door, and saw her mother look happy, and she felt very relieved in her heart.

She knew that now, her mother really wanted to live for herself.

It's not just mom.

She felt that from now on, she should also live for herself, no longer suffer any fetters from the Su family, and strive to live the way she hopes.

Liona was explaining the design direction she wanted to the designer, and suddenly caught a glimpse of her daughter standing at the gate of the courtyard.

In a surprise, she hurriedly waved at her and said, "Zhiyu, come here!"

Zhiyu smiled and opened the door and asked Liona: "Mom, have you thought about how to decorate it?"

Liona nodded, pointed to the young female designer next to her, and said happily: "I have almost communicated with Kelly. The decoration idea is mainly nostalgic. Mom still hopes to have a sense of time."

Zhiyu said with a smile: "Then use modern materials and techniques to construct in the style of twenty years ago.

Now the materials and techniques have been greatly improved, so that quality, environmental protection, and comfort can also be ensured. Include these."

The female designer on the side nodded repeatedly and said: "You are right, our general idea now is to use modern materials and craftsmanship to make nostalgic and retro styles, and then try to make this old house more comfortable and livable."

After speaking, the female designer said again: "By the way, Auntie, your specific design plan has to wait for our boss to produce a set of detailed design drawings, especially some functional parts, so we have to let our boss think about it.

The way to do concealment works, you want this retro style, so self-heating, central air-conditioning, fresh air system, and wireless network, we have to make it as concealed as possible, otherwise, it will appear very abrupt."

Liona smiled and said: "By the way, Kelly, your boss told me about it that day, saying that you can replace the current wooden beams with metal structures and then paint them with wood. This way, it looks like wood.

There is no difference between the house beams, and the metal structure can also be used to exit the air ducts, and then make the air outlets the same color as the house beams.

As for the fresh air system, the ground air supply is used, and the air outlets are hidden in the skirting. I think this plan is very reliable.

Please tell your boss and help me refine the specific plan. It is best to make a rendering for me."

The female designer said without hesitation: "Okay Auntie, I will tell our boss when I go back, and try to make these projects concealed."

After speaking, she asked again: "By the way, Auntie, are you really not going to harden the ground of the yard? Now, this kind of muddy ground is very difficult to take care of when it rains."

Liona waved her hand: "Except for the path in and out, I still don't want to harden it. When the spring starts, I will sprinkle some grass seeds. When the lawn grows, it must be very beautiful."

## Chapter 3022

After that, she asked again: "By the way, Kelly, are you a native of Aurous Hill?"

The other party nodded and said, "Yes, Auntie, my home is only a few kilometers away."

Liona pointed to the wall of the house and the withered creeper on the fence of the courtyard, and asked:

"Do you think these creepers can grow in spring? This house has been idle for a long time. I really don't know about these creepers whether the roots are dead or alive."

The female designer smiled and said: "Auntie, this one is very vigorous in our province.

Regardless of the cold weather, it seems to be a dead branch and rotten leaves, but new buds will grow in the spring. When the time comes, the front wall can be fully covered. This kind of old red brick house with a green wall creeper is very beautiful!"

After a pause, the female designer said again: "Moreover, if there is a wall-climbing plant, the effect of heat insulation and sun protection is particularly good. In summer, the temperature in the house can drop a few degrees."

At this time, Liona seemed to have seen the lush look of the wall-mounted creeper, and said with excitement,

"That's great! By then, the grass in the yard will also be a large piece of green, matched with the red brick walls in the yard. Marble path and the wall of plants all over the wall, think about it, you know it must be very beautiful!"

The female designer nodded and said, "The bluestone road in your yard will grow moss after the rain in summer. That way, it will be more beautiful, but you must be careful when you walk and be careful of not slipping."

After speaking, the female designer checked the time and said: "Auntie, I know all your needs. Otherwise, I will go back and communicate with our boss first, and give you the design plan as soon as possible. Strive to allow you to live in in the summer."

"No problem." Liona said with a smile: "That's really hard work, Kelly. If you have any progress, please call me at any time."

"Okay." The female designer nodded and said: "Then I will leave first."

"I will see you off!"

Liona sent the female designer to the door, and then turned back.

Seeing that Zhiyu was looking at the yard with a look of longing, she couldn't help asking: "Zhiyu, what are you looking at?"

Zhiyu couldn't hide her yearning and said, "Mom, you can also leave a room for me when the time comes. I want to live here with you too!"

Liona smiled and said, "It's okay to stay in the room, but don't forget, Harvard Business School will open in August. Didn't you plan to leave in May before?"

Zhiyu's expression suddenly hesitated.

She hesitated and struggled for a while, then gathered up the courage and said seriously: "Mom, I have already considered carefully and don't plan to go to Harvard."

Liona didn't seem surprised by her decision, and asked calmly, "Did you think about it?"

"Thought clearly!" Zhiyu nodded and said firmly: "I went to meet with Grace today and have decided to cooperate with him in the ocean transportation business.

Then I will package and integrate the entire ocean transportation group. Hold 49% of the shares and be the second shareholder."

Liona slightly nodded and said, "Charlie's character and ability can be trusted. You can give him all the resources in your hands to operate, and you can finish your studies."

Zhiyu shook her head and said: "My benevolence is also just beginning to work in this field.

It is when there is a shortage of people. If I go to school at this time, I wouldn't be able to help him? So I still want to stay and follow The person in charge over there worked together to manage this business well."

Liona looked at her daughter, smiled knowingly, and said, "After all this, you actually want to stay because of Charlie?"

Zhiyu didn't expect that after she had packed so much and explained so much, she would still be seen through by her mother.

So, she didn't hide it anymore, and nodded gently.

Liona sighed, touched her hand, and said seriously: "Mom has tasted regrets and unwillingness, so no matter whether the result is good or bad, now that you have decided, just let it go! Anyway, mom will support you!"

## **Chapter 3023**

Zhiyu was in a good mood when she heard her mother's words.

She took her arm and said with excitement:

"Mom, Grace called grandpa in front of me today and said on the phone that he was going to find him to settling the accounts, scared him out of look..."

"Really?" Liona couldn't help asking: "Charlie is really going to find your grandfather to settle the accounts?"

"That's not true." Zhiyu explained:

"Grace thinks that going to grandpa to settle the accounts now will not do him any practical benefit.

Instead, it will save my uncles, aunts, and the Wade family members."

"Yes." Liona said in agreement: "So many people in the Su family are looking forward to your grandfather's accident more than Charlie.

If Charlie really does anything to him, the other Su family members will wake up with laughter if they are dreaming."

Zhiyu smiled and said, "So Grace said that he just will give a fake shot, scare grandpa, and then asked him to ask me for help.

He just hung up the phone, and grandpa called me. It was really unexpected. His things are like gods."

Liona nodded, and laughed softly: "In fact, this is not as expected, it is Charlie that blocked the other roads, leaving him only your exit.

It is like a barrier lake, wherever you leave a hole, the water will naturally flow there."

After that, Liona said again: "Charlie is helping you again. Your grandfather is so threatened by him.

I am afraid that he can only ask you to help save his life, and he will not dare to think badly about you in the future."

"Yes." Zhiyu said with a smile: "Moreover, in order to flatter me, he also offered to give me the island of the Maldives, the one he kept for his retirement."

"Huh!" Liona said in surprise: "That's really good for him, don't you really want it?"

Zhiyu said seriously: "He wants to give it to me, of course, I have to, I have told him that I will fly to the Maldives tomorrow.

Anson will transfer the property rights to me in the Maldives."

Liona couldn't help sighing: "You want the island to be useless. It's better to leave it to him for retirement.

The older you are, the more you value the place for retirement. This is not a simple matter of investing more than two billion yuan.

My dear, it was his thought. I guess he was polite to you, but he wouldn't have expected you to really want it."

## Chapter 3024

Zhiyu snorted and said with a bit of anger, "Then I don't care, I will take it if he gives it to me, so I don't care if he is sincere or not."

"You kid..." Liona sighed and said seriously: "You have to be forgiving, not to mention that he is your grandfather after all."

Zhiyu shook her head and said, "I am not as generous as you. I can at best hold him accountable for what he did, but I will never forgive him."

Liona shook her head helplessly, and asked her: "You want the island to be of no practical use. Even if you go on vacation, it will be over for ten days a year."

Zhiyu said: "I don't want to go for a day, so let's keep it, what's the use in the future?"

"Okay." Liona smiled and joked: "Or it can be reserved for your future dowry, or it can be used as a wedding venue by the way."

Many celebrities and wealthy people are known to go to the Maldives to rent an island for the wedding?"

Zhiyu blushed, and replied shyly: "I don't know what year and month it is. Anyway, I want this island.

Even if I don't use it, I'm happy to leave it there."

"OK, OK." Liona nodded and said: "You have decided, Mom will not interfere."

Zhiyu smiled sweetly and asked her: "Mom, then you will go to the Maldives with me tomorrow? Let's fly there early in the morning and we will be there in seven or eight hours.

It is estimated that the formalities will take up to two hours, and then fly back. In this way, we can arrive at night."

After that, Zhiyu said again: "And we don't take civil aviation, just arrange a business jet to sleep all the way."

Liona smiled slightly and said, "I won't go anywhere. I don't want to meet the Su family. Even Anson I don't want to see him. Would you like your brother to accompany you?"

"My brother?" Zhiyu curled her lips: "I am not looking for him. If you don't want to go, I will go by myself."

"What's wrong?" Liona asked curiously: "A conflict with your brother?"

Zhiyu hesitated for a moment and shook her head.

She didn't want to tell her mother that her brother had already completely fallen to grandpa.

After all, this was only her own speculation, and everyone had their own ambitions. It was understandable that her brother had fallen to grandpa.

So, she explained: "Sara's concert will start in a few days. Brother is busy these two days."

## Chapter 3025

Liona nodded slightly, and said, "Your brother seems to have a real feeling for Sara."

"Yes." Zhiyu said: "He has liked her for a long time, and he has been looking for opportunities to close his relationship and take the opportunity to confess."

Liona sighed and said, "The girl from the Gu family is really good, but..."

Zhiyu asked curiously: "But what?"

Liona paused and said with emotion: "It's just that the Gu family and the Su family have not dealt with each other.

I think it is impossible for Mr. Philip to let his daughter marry the Su family."

Zhiyu said: "If my elder brother is in love with her, and the two are happy, then Uncle Gu should not be able to stop it?

After all, freedom of love and freedom of marriage are now advocated."

Liona smiled bitterly: "The girl from the Gu family probably won't like your brother."

Zhiyu asked puzzledly: "Mom, in your eyes, is my brother's competitiveness so poor?"

Liona explained: "It's not that your brother's competitiveness is poor, but that Charlie's competitiveness is too strong."

"Charlie?!" Zhiyu asked in surprise: "What does this have to do with him?"

Liona said: "Charlie and Sara had a long-term marriage contract. Before Charlie had gone missing for so long, the Gu family did not give up looking for him.

Now it has been confirmed that he is still alive and is still so good. How could Gu family let go? ?"

Zhiyu couldn't help but blurt out: "But Grace has been married a long time ago! Don't the Gu family know?"

Liona looked at her and asked helplessly: "You also know that Charlie is married, but are you willing to let it go?"

Zhiyu was speechless.

Liona continued: "Look, you are the daughter of Charlie's enemy. Speaking of it, there is a natural gap between you and Charlie, but even so, you are unwilling to let go."

Gu's family and Charlie's parents are family friends. He has a marriage contract and already has such a close foundation, it is even more impossible for others to let go."

Zhiyu was silent for a moment, and suddenly exclaimed: "I understand! I finally understand!"

Liona asked curiously: "What do you understand?"

Zhiyu said with a face full of enlightenment: "I finally understand why Sara is such a big star, the first concert of this year's tour is scheduled to be in the second-tier city of Aurous Hill!"

"Before my brother and I were very surprised. According to common sense, she must first start in a few first-tier cities and then go to second-tier cities when a big star like her is on tour!"

"Moreover, she is a native of Eastcliff. It is the best choice to start her first concert directly at the biggest Olympic venue in front of her house. There is absolutely no reason to stay close, zoom in, and run thousands of kilometers to open the first concert in Aurous Hill..."

"The reason why she chose to come to this city must be because of Charlie!"

## Chapter 3026

Liona heard this and said thoughtfully:

"According to your analysis, it is estimated that ninety-nine percent of the chance is that this girl from the Gu family is in Aurous Hill only for Charlie."

Zhiyu suddenly felt panic.

"I originally thought that my benefactor's wife was my biggest competitor, but I didn't expect that there would be Sara who is popular all over the world..."

"Moreover, Sara's advantage is much greater than mine..."

"What's more, the Gu family and the Wade family are family friends. Sara and Charlie have long been engaged. In comparison, I really have no advantage at all..."

Seeing Zhiyu's expression lost, Liona uttered comforting words: "Zhiyu, don't think too much in your heart.

Feelings are not measured by their advantages. Some people may not win with a good hand, but there are people who have a bad hand who can win to the end."

Zhiyu nodded gently.

She also expected that a man like Charlie would be very popular with women, so after thinking about it, she didn't think Sara was really a big problem.

At this time, Liona on the side remembered something and asked her: "Zhiyu, when is the concert of the girl from the Gu family?"

Zhiyu said: "The day after tomorrow."

Liona thought for a while and blurted out: "The day after tomorrow is the second month of the lunar calendar, right?"

Zhiyu shook her head: "I don't know, I don't usually remember the lunar calendar."

Liona took out her mobile phone to check it out, and said with certainty: "Yes, Charlie was born in February, no wonder she chose this day to hold a concert in Aurous Hill."

Zhiyu asked in surprise: "Mom, is there anything special about the second month of the lunar calendar?"

Liona said earnestly: "Charlie's birthday is in the second month of the second lunar calendar."

Zhiyu was even more puzzled: "Mom, how did you know Grace's birthday?"

Liona smiled bitterly and said: "When you really love someone, you will unconsciously pay attention to everything about him, and even all the information related to him."

I have loved Changying for so many years, how could I not know his son's birthday."

Zhiyu saw her mother's expression with a little bit of sorrow, and hurriedly embraced her gently, and said with a smile:

"Mom, it is an honor for Uncle Wade to have a woman like you who loves him so much."

Liona smiled and said, "Stop talking about this, Mom will show you in and see which room you like."

Zhiyu smiled and said, "I want the room that my benefactor lived in!"

...

## Chapter 3027

At this moment, Shangri-La.

After Charlie saw off Zhiyu and talked with Sara on the phone, he did not leave in a hurry.

Instead, out of politeness, he called went to Takehiko back and met him.

Zhiyu came to see him this time. After all, she came here under the name of seeing Takehiko, and she worked hard to pick up and drop off Ito Emi all the way, so her size is also a personal affection.

Sitting in a wheelchair, Ito Emi pushed him back to the presidential suite he reserved.

When he saw Charlie, he smiled and said, "Mr. Wade, how are you doing these days?"

Seeing that he looked good, Charlie smiled slightly: "Excuse me, Mr. Ito, I've been pretty good lately."

After speaking, he saw Koichi Tanaka sitting in another wheelchair behind Takehiko, and smiled and said to him: "Mr. Tanaka, long time no see."

As Ito's most loyal and trustworthy subordinate, Tanaka is still Ito's confidant even though his legs have been amputated.

Ito is grateful for his life-saving grace, so even if Tanaka is disabled, he still has to come.

Wherever he goes, it feels like a master and servant have become brothers for many years.

When Koichi saw Charlie take the initiative to greet him, he was flattered and said:

"Hello, Mr. Wade! It's been a long time, I didn't expect you to remember me..."

Charlie smiled and said: "My memory is not so bad, how can I not remember you."

After speaking, he asked Takehiko again: "I don't know how the two of you have been in China for the past few days?"

"Very good!" Takehiko Ito said earnestly: "Tanaka and I, according to Chinese's terms, are physically disabled.

These days we have been participating in various sports everywhere, playing golf, bowling, and going to the swimming pool when we are okay.

Swimming, the doctor said that in our situation, we exercise more.

Not only can we improve our physical fitness, but more importantly, it can speed up the running-in with the prosthesis."

Koichi Tanaka also nodded again and again: "The doctor said that if the physical fitness is good enough and the prosthesis is also well run-in, it will soon be possible to walk with the prosthesis."

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "The mentality of the two is really admirable."

"Where?" Ito said with a humble smile:

"If it weren't for Mr. Wade's magic medicine, we wouldn't be able to return to where we are today.

I'm afraid we would have been filled with tubes long ago, waiting to die in the intensive care unit of the hospital."

Speaking of this, he couldn't help sighing: "I can live to this day thanks to Mr. Wade and Tanaka."

Immediately, he looked at Koichi Tanaka and said seriously:

"Tanaka, if you hadn't pushed me off the bridge that day, I would have been in a different place! Thanks to you for saving my life!"

Koichi Tanaka said with a red eye: "My President! It is my job to be loyal to you. It is already great malfeasance to fail to protect you on that day.

How can I afford to say that..."

## Chapter 3028

After speaking, he choked up again:

"I have become a useless person. Not only did you not dislike it, but you also spent a lot of money to treat me and help me recover. This kindness is unforgettable for me!"

Takehiko sighed softly and said: "You and I broke through the ghost gate together. At this time, I naturally can't leave you behind."

Speaking of this, he looked at Charlie and said with emotion:

"Mr. Wade, since Tanaka has been amputated, he has been in a depressed mood, and his fiancee has also abandoned him.

He once wanted to give up on himself, and asked Mr. Wade to help him enlighten and enlighten him...

You are the person Tanaka admires most. You speak more usefully than me."

Koichi Tanaka hurriedly said: "President, you are the person I respect the most.

If you say, I have always regarded it as a standard and dare not disobey, but that change has changed my life a little bit.

Give me a little more time and I will definitely be able to move from it."

Charlie smiled slightly at this time and said, "Tanaka, your future life is still very long.

You must settle down, recover well, and wait for the miracle to happen."

Koichi Tanaka knew in his heart that he could not encounter any miracles.

His greatest hope is that in the future, medical science will be developed and there will be greater breakthroughs in the research and development of prostheses.

This will at least make up for the inconvenience in life.

As for the lack of two legs, it is impossible to make up for it in this life.

However, Charlie looked at Ito at this time, with a deep smile on his face: "Mr. Ito, you have to cheer up, and the miracle will eventually come."

Takehiko's heart sighed, his whole body looked at Charlie like an electric shock, and he blurted out, "Mr. Wade, do you... do you have a way?!"

Charlie smiled: "Although it is still unclear at the moment, there will be a chance in the future!"

In the records of "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures", there is a kind of pill that can regenerate broken limbs.

But the level of this pill is much higher than the rejuvenation pill, and even better than the pill of cultivation that he will refine next, it's much much higher.

In the past, Charlie felt that he basically had no chance to refine this high-level pill, because whether it was the medicinal materials required for the pill or the aura needed to refine it, he was afraid that he could not handle it.

The higher the level of pill, the greater the consumption of spiritual energy.

He has used up a lot of spiritual energy before, and he has not been able to make up for it.

However, since the last time he accidentally obtained the fossil of old Ambergris, it has given him great confidence.

As long as he uses the Ambergris fossils to refine the pill, his aura can be fully supplemented or even improved.

In that case, he can not only improve his strength by a lot, but he can also try a higher-level pill.

Maybe, the pill for rebirth from severed limbs can be refined.

If that is the case, not only would it be possible to heal Takehiko and Tanaka Koichi, but also Ruoli's mother, Roma.

## Chapter 3029

Charlie said that there must be a chance in the future, which made Takehiko excited.

Although he knows that the modern medicine is already very advanced, it is impossible to achieve rebirth from a severed limb.

Moreover, modern technology is still unable to break through 100% cell recovery at all.

This is why the wound will grow scars and cannot grow back to the way it was before the injury.

A lightly cut is made on the wrist, and the healing scar will linger for a lifetime. How can the amputated legs grow back?

Not to mention that the legs grow out, just after the amputation of the legs, the two big scars at the base of the thighs cannot make them consistent with the skin of other parts of the body.

Every night after taking off the prosthesis, Ito looked at the two huge crimson scars at the roots of his thighs, and he felt extremely disgusted and sick.

But he knows very well that this is already the ceiling of modern medicine.

Even if he searches for famous doctors all over the world, they cannot make his condition better.

Therefore, if anyone dared to say in front of him that he could regenerate a severed limb, he would be scolded.

However, only Charlie was different.

These words came out of Charlie's mouth, even if he only said that there is a chance in the future, Takehiko also feels that this thing will definitely come true!

So, how could he not be excited?

At this moment he looked at Charlie, his eyes were full of tears, and he tremblingly said:

"Mr. Wade, if you really have a way to make me recover as before, I would like to be a cow and a horse for you throughout this life, and you will be the only one I will be looking forward to!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "I will naturally do my best. After all, the 4.5 billion US dollars is not for nothing, but Mr. Ito just don't blame me."

After listening to it, Ito laughed loudly and said: "I was still resenting Mr. Wade because of the 4.5 billion U.S. dollars, but now it seems that the money is really worth it!"

## Chapter 3030

Frankly speaking, Ito Takehiko has always been worried about the 4.5 billion US dollars.

He had a deep resentment before, and when Charlie came back to save him, and his daughter made it clear that he fell in love with this guy, Takehiko's mentality really eased a lot.

But this is the same as when he accepts the amputation of his legs. Although he did his best to accept it, whenever he thinks about it, it is the same as seeing the scar on the leg amputation, and he is uncomfortable.

Now when he heard that Charlie might be able to restore him to a condition same as before, he was completely relieved of the 4.5 billion US dollars.

Koichi Tanaka on the side also had a strong yearning deep in his heart.

However, he felt a little inferior in his heart, and he felt that such a good thing, if it was true, he was afraid that it would not be his turn.

On the contrary, Takehiko kept thinking about his heartfelt subordinate, and asked Charlie: "Mr. Wade, if you really have a solution in the future, can you give Tanaka a chance? If you need money, I will come out!"

When Tanaka heard this, tears burst into his eyes, his hands clinging to the corners of his clothes, his nose already began to violently move involuntarily.

Charlie glanced at Tanaka and said with a smile: "Don't worry, you two, if the time is right, I will let both of you stand up again."

Takehiko breathed a sigh of relief immediately, but Koichi Tanaka, who could no longer control his emotions, cried silently, covering his face.

At this moment, the door was pushed open, and Nanako, dressed in casual clothes, swiped the card and walked in.

She came to the living room and was about to call her father, but suddenly saw Charlie sitting on the sofa in the living room at this time, and suddenly blurted out in surprise: "Master! Why are you here?"

Seeing Nanako walk in, Charlie said with a smile, "I am here to see Mr. Ito, and let him do me a favor by the way."

Nanako Ito asked hurriedly, "How is the matter with Master resolved? Do you need my help?"

Charlie smiled and said: "It has been resolved, and I am recounting the old with Mr. Ito."

Takehiko hurriedly waved to his daughter, and said excitedly: "Nanako, Mr. Wade just told me that in the future he might have the opportunity to restore my legs!"

"Really?!" Nanako's eyes widened, she looked at Charlie in shock and excitement, and blurted out, "Master, do you really have a way to restore Father to the original?"

Charlie smiled and said: "There must be a chance, but the timing is not yet ripe."





## Chapter 3031

When Nanako Ito heard this, she said happily: "That's great! Since Master said there is a chance, then there must be a chance!"

Takehiko was in a good mood, so he hurriedly said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, let's have lunch together later, I'll be the host, let's have two drinks!"

Charlie felt that there was no other arrangement at noon, so he nodded and smiled: "If this is the case, then it is better to be respectful than fate."

Nanako Ito was even more happy, and hurriedly said, "Then I will call the food and beverage department and book a box."

As he was talking, there was a rush of clapping at the door.

Nanako's aunt Emi couldn't help frowning and said, "There is a doorbell, so why do you want to shoot the door? It's really rude."

As she said, she stood up, bowed slightly, and said, "I'll take a look."

Emi Ito walked to the door, and there was a loud noise at the door. Charlie heard someone shouting unceremoniously: "Our young master is willing to pay double the price to compensate you. Don't be ignorant!"

Emi Ito exclaimed: "You are so unreasonable! If you don't leave, I will call the police!"

The other party immediately yelled: "Don't be ignorant. Our young master is very well-known in China. If you really want to call the police, you won't be able to eat!"

When Nanako Ito heard this, she couldn't help standing up and walking over.

Seeing that she had gone, Charlie hurriedly followed.

At this time, Emi Ito was standing inside the door, and outside the door stood four or five young people.

These four or five people were stylishly dressed, there were men and women. The one who was talking was a young man in his twenties who stayed. With medium-length hair and a shoulder-length duck tail on the back of his head, he is covered with various trendy accessories, which look quite exaggerated.

Charlie dared to walk to the door before Nanako and asked the young people: "What do you want?"

Hearing Charlie, the young man snorted and said disdainfully: "You should be the translator for this Japanese girl? It's too hard to communicate with this girl."

After finishing speaking, he pointed to Charlie and said: "Our young master has come to Aurous Hill to live for a few days. We want to rent this presidential suite. If you know each other, we can compensate you twice at the rack rate."

I saw this. The suite is one hundred and eighty thousand a day. If you give us the house for four days, you can earn nearly 600,000. Why not?"

## Chapter 3032

Charlie sneered: "I don't care where you came from, hurry up and get away before I get angry!"

"Grass!" The other party scolded immediately: "Damn, what is an interpreter doing here? I tell you, our young master will be in Aurous Hill soon. If you don't vacate the room quickly and delay our young master's move in. Don't blame us for being polite!"

Charlie frowned and asked, "Who is your young master?"

The other party said with an arrogant look: "Our young master is the eldest young master of the Zhong Group, and is now the most famous new-generation top-tier male singer in the country!"

The reason why our young master came to a small place like Aurous Hill this time is mainly as a special guest. He is coming here to participate in Miss Sara's first concert tour this year!"

"Zhong Group?"

When Charlie heard these four words, he couldn't help but sneered: "I have heard of the Wade family, the Su family, and the Gu family, but I really haven't heard of the Zhong Group."

The other party suddenly yelled: "The Zhong Group and you have never heard of it. I think your brain is for the dog to eat! The Zhong Group is the country's largest building materials group with hundreds of billions of assets!"

Our young master Kim Zhong is in China. The popularity is not squeezed by Sara at all. He is now the hottest male singer in China!"

Charlie nodded, and deliberately said in a complementary tone: "Awesome! So, your young master is the male version of Sara?"

The other party raised an eyebrow and blurted out: "Of course! Miss Gu is a top-class female singer, and our young master is a top-level male singer. Miss Gu's family is strong, and our young master's family power is not too much, who doesn't know. Are they two golden boys and girls in the entertainment industry?"

Charlie said regretfully: "I'm so sorry, I don't know about it, why is it a golden girl? Kim, I haven't even heard the name."

The other party said contemptuously: "Boy, what to pretend? How could you have never heard of Kim Zhong? Do you live abroad all year round?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I live in Aurous Hill all the year round, but I really haven't heard of Kim. I have heard about Yi Zhongtian of the Three Kingdoms."

The other party was stomped on the tail, and he blurred out: "Grass! I think you are looking for the difference on purpose!"

Charlie was about to speak, and Issac ran over quickly. Seeing this guy choked with Charlie, he suddenly rebuked, "What are you doing? Who made you come here?"

The boy turned around, saw Issac, frowned, and asked, "Who are you?"

## Chapter 3033

Issac said, "I'm the general manager here!" Issac said coldly: "Who made you come here to make trouble?"

The man immediately said: "Introduce yourself. I am the agent of Kim, the young master of the Zhong family. My name is George. I am not here to make trouble."

I am here to talk to them about the transfer of the room. Since you are the manager here. Then you can tell them quickly, our young master is coming to Aurous Hill soon, and he named the presidential suite of your hotel.

We are willing to give them double the room rate as compensation, but we did not expect them it turned out not to be praised."

As soon as Issac heard that this guy was so unkind, he knew that he must have collided with his young master, and was immediately annoyed to call the security guard to beat these people out.

However, at this moment, Charlie first asked, "Mr. Issac what is the origin of Kim?"

Issac hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, Kim is the only son of Harvey Zhong, the owner of the Zhong Group. I don't know which pheasant university he studied in music for a few years.

A few hundred million yuan, it hasn't made him popular for four or five years in a row. It was only after going to South Korea two years ago and undergoing cosmetic surgery.

When George heard Issac's words, he burst into anger and blurted out: "You don't talk about it here!"

Our young master has never had plastic surgery! The last media that spread rumors about our young master's plastic surgery has been sued by us! You are the manager of this hotel, if you say this kind of irresponsibility again, we will even sue your hotel!"

Issac curled his lips and sneered: "What did your young master look like before? You didn't know how to count it?

The generous face used to be black and ugly, but now not only does his face look white like the scratch on the wall. Plastic surgery, is it because the whole face is full of vitiligo?"

"Also, as for his sharp chin now, he lowered his head for fear that he could pierce his own throat. If it wasn't for plastic surgery, could it be done by someone using a grinding wheel?"

George said angrily: "You...you...you are responsible for what you just said! Wait to receive the lawyer's letter! I will definitely go to court with your hotel!"

Issac snorted coldly, "I want to sue the hotel? Do you know the name of this hotel?"

"I fcuking care about your surname." George curled his lips and said disdainfully:

"Isn't it just a five-star hotel? Our young master also has more than a dozen in his house! And they are all first-tier cities, so I don't even bother to come here. Kind of second-tier city development!"

Issac laughed angrily at him, and said: "Go, give your young master a call and say that Issac personally said that he had plastic surgery.

If he is not convinced, I will be here waiting for him to sue me. Take a look. What did your young master say."

## Chapter 3034

George said angrily: "You fcuking bluff me? Wait, I'll call our young master!"

Having said that, he immediately took out his cell phone, walked to the side, and made a call.

Charlie looked at his back, frowning, and asked: "He looks like this bird. It seems that Kim is not a good bird. How can you invite such a person to be a guest at the concert?"

Issac laughed and said, "Mr. Wade, you don't know anything about this. The Zhong Group was founded by Kim's grandfather Hobert Zhong. When Hobert was very young,

he went to Nanyang with his parents. He returned to China to start a business in 49 years. They are the first batch of overseas Chinese who returned to China for development.

"When he returned that year, the country was still in the stage of waiting for prosperity. At that time, he cultivated the old man of the Gu family, and had a good understanding of the old man of the Gu family."

"Later, Hobert also provided a lot of help in the development of the Gu family, but after Hobert's death, Harvey took over, and the Zhong Group went downhill and was caught up by many domestic families."

Speaking of this, Issac smiled and said: "However, the Gu family has always given the Zhong family face.

This Kim has always wanted to pursue Miss Gu. It seems that it is also because of this that he entered the entertainment industry and became a singer, because of both families.

Therefore, Miss Gu has always taken care of him in terms of resources. She often takes him to some shows. It is reasonable to invite him as a guest at the concert."

Charlie nodded suddenly with enlightenment.

Originally, he didn't intend to save face for Kim's subordinates, but when he heard about this relationship, he whispered to Issac:

"Since we have such a deep relationship with the Gu family, we can just drive them out later. Don't do it, lest you look back and make the nanny look unsightly."

Issac nodded very seriously and said, "Don't worry, Master, I know."

On the other side, George called his young master Kim.

On the other side of the phone, Kim asked, "Have you done what I asked you to do?"

George hurriedly said: "Master, I am communicating with the current residents here, but they seem to be toasting and not eating fine wine!"

I have already doubled the price for them, but they still don't want to vacate the room!"

Kim said annoyedly: "If you don't double it, give it triple! Anyway, before Sara comes to Aurous Hill, you must take this room down to me!"

George quickly complained: "Master, don't you know that the attitude of the people over there is too bad, not only does not give any room for negotiation but also satirizes you without shame.

One of them keeps talking about your plastic surgery, he also said that your chin can pierce your throat when you lower your head. Listen, it's what the hell is saying!"

"Damn it!" When Kim heard that he had plastic surgery, he suddenly seemed to be trampled on his tail, and roared extremely angry:

"Who the hell is such a cheap mouth, dare to say that I have plastic surgery?

I think he is tired and crooked. Now! See if I don't sue him for bankruptcy. I don't know how many mines in his house can afford him? You will turn on the speaker for me, and I will ask him myself!"

## Chapter 3035

When George heard the master speak so confidently, his waist straightened suddenly.

He stepped back, raised the phone in his hand high, and said to Issac: "Our young master has something to ask you personally!"

Issac frowned in disgust, and said coldly: "Something to say, some sh!t!"

"Grass!" A young man shouted immediately on the other end of the phone: "Who the hell are you? You don't know how to praise me? Do you know who I am?"

Issac sneered: "I know, aren't you just a singer? I heard that your family has spent money to support you for several years and you just can't still do it on your own.

In the end, you just went abroad to change your head and barely became popular, didn't you?"

"Grass!" Kim on the other end of the phone gritted his teeth angrily: "You're so fucking looking for death! There is a way to tell me what your name is, if you don't die, then my fucking name is not Zhong!"

Issac said indifferently: "My name is Issac, the general manager of Aurous Hill Shangri-La. You will come directly if you want to die, and I am waiting for you."

Kim was stunned, and then sneered: "I was wondering who could be so pretending, it turns out to be the general manager of Shangri-La, so you are from the Wade family?"

"Yes."

Kim gritted his teeth and said, "What about the Wade family? You don't have the surname Wade. To put it bluntly, you are a dog from the Wade family, who is also worthy to bark in front of me?"

As he said, Kim threatened: "Don't blame me for not giving you a chance to redeem your merits. You will immediately drive away the people who occupy the presidential suite, clean the room and leave it to me.

If you do it wisely, I will just forgive you this time, otherwise, when I arrive in Aurous Hill, you will definitely be unable to eat!"

Issac smiled and said, "Then you'd better come quickly, I can't wait."

"Grass!" Kim scolded angrily: "Is your fucking brain pitted? You can't get down the stairs, and you have to wait for the disaster to be satisfied?

I'll give you one last chance to save me the presidential suite. When I get to Aurous Hill, you will kneel in front of me and apologize, otherwise, I will kill you!"

Charlie listened to the side and couldn't help frowning and saying, "Mr. Issac, don't talk nonsense with such idiots, hang up the phone and drive these silly dogs out, so as not to upset the guests here."

## Chapter 3036

Issac nodded, and directly grabbed George's mobile phone. With a strong break with both hands, he broke his Apple mobile phone into a 90-degree angle, and the mobile phone was instantly powered off.

George was startled, and blurted out: "You...what are you doing?"

Issac said coldly: "What am I going to do? I want to beat you!"

After finishing speaking, a slap hit George's face fiercely, George turned around in the same place, dizzy, and almost fell to the ground.

Seeing this, several other companions stepped forward and threatened: "Do you not want to do be in Shangri-La? Even you dare to fight our Manager!"

George, who came back to his senses, also said angrily: "Aren't you fucking looking for death?! Believe it or not, I will let our young master kill you?"

Without hesitation, Issac raised his hand again with a slap in the face, and directly knocked George to the ground, and said with contempt: "You bird man, you don't have a long memory if you don't fight hard."

Having said that, he immediately ordered the security incharge on the side: "Drag these people out for me, and find a place where no one is there to beat them up good!"

The security incharge said immediately: "OK President!"

After speaking, he immediately took out the walkie-talkie and ordered: "A team of all personnel come to the presidential suite!"

Seeing that Issac was really moving, George immediately persuaded him and pleaded: "Mr. Issac, don't be familiar with me. I also serve the master. The master said that he wants this presidential suite, so I am a servant.

I hurried up to implement it. I was so impatient and clashing just now. I'm really embarrassed. I would also like to ask you to have raise your hands high..."

Issac sneered: "You want to beg for mercy now? It's too late!"

At this time, a dozen security guards ran over quickly.

When George and his entourage saw this scene, their legs became frightened.

George hurriedly pleaded, "Mr. Issac, it's all our fault. Can we still get out of your way? The concert will begin in a few days. I can't go ahead and busy with my injuries..."

Charlie said at this moment: "Mr. Issac, I have an idea. You take all the communication equipment of all of them, and then give them some hiking equipment and throw them into the old forest behind Phoenix Mountain by helicopter.

**Aren't there always fellow travelers sneaking in to explore, and then being trapped and unable to ask for help from the rescue team? Just throw them into the deepest valley and let**

## Chapter 3037

Issac smiled and said, "Mr. Wade, a well-trained person will not be able to climb out for two or three days."

"It doesn't matter." Charlie said with a smile: "Just let them evaporate from the world, and taste the suffering of the world by the way."

Issac understood Charlie's intentions. He probably wanted these guys to miss the concert perfectly.

So, he instructed the security incharge: "Tie up all these people for me, take away all the communication equipment from them, and then put them on the helicopter."

When George heard this, he knelt on the ground with a thud, and several other people knelt down after seeing this.

George knelt at the front, crying, and said: "Mr. Issac, you have a large number of them, don't play with us...our body, it's impossible to get out of the old forest in the deep mountains..."

Charlie said: "It doesn't matter if you can't get out. I'll give you enough food and water. If it doesn't work, you can live in the mountains for a few days and experience the beauty of nature."

With that said, Charlie asked Issac: "Does Shangri-La have the relevant qualifications and permits to operate tourism business?"

"Of course." Issac said hurriedly: "The various tourist qualifications of Shangri-La are very complete."

Charlie smiled and said: "That's really great. Now we will launch a "survival in the wilderness: deep mountain adventure" experience activity for these people.

The feature of the activity is to experience survival in the wilderness. The organizer is Shangri-La, and these few people come from afar. The guests are the first lucky customers in this wilderness survival experience. They got a free experience.

Issac immediately smiled knowingly: "Master Wade, then I have to ask the lawyers to quickly issue a travel contract, and then have them all sign the words."

"Yeah!" Charlie said with a smile: "Be sure to indicate that they are participating voluntarily and that if any accidents they will bear all the consequences, and then ask them to sign and slap, and then stamp their hands."

"I understand!" Issac nodded in excitement. Seeing George's wailing in fright, he immediately ordered the security incharge:

"It takes time for a lawyer to draw up a contract. Don't be stunned here. Hurry up. Bring people to the top floor and beat them up."

After the fight, they will wait by the helicopter. After a while, the lawyer will make the contract up, then sent them away as soon as they sign it!"

Behind the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery is a mountain range winding for nearly a hundred kilometers.

## Chapter 3038

Although the process of urbanization has become faster and faster in recent years, this kind of deep mountain and old forest has never been developed.

Moreover, in that kind of place, no one would usually go except a bunch of travel friends.

In the deep mountains there, it is really not easy to get out on both legs. It is said that if the donkeys are trapped in them every three to five.

In the end, they can only be taken out one by one by the rescue team. Over time, even the donkeys dare not go again.

Because it was not easy to come out, Charlie planned to throw George and these people over.

Anyway, Aurous Hill is located in the Central Plains, and there are no beasts that can eat people in the deep mountains and old forests. Even if they don't have the ability to survive, they won't die in there.

When that time comes, Issac can prepare them with water and dry food, so that they can be steadfast. Suffer for a few days in it.

At that time, they will not be left with any communication tools, so that they can fully experience what it means to stay away cut off from the world.

By the way, it can be regarded as a reminder to Kim. Since he is going to be the guest of Sara's concert, he must be here in these two days.

If George's experience cannot make him vigilant, then he will be also thrown over.

Only then did George realize that Charlie, who he once thought was a translator, was probably the real boss behind the scenes.

Issac was very respectful to him, a terrible thought suddenly flashed in his heart, and he knelt in front of Charlie with a plop, and then kept kowtow, begging: "Mr. Wade, Please go around me, I won't dare anymore..."

Charlie said blankly: "I don't hold you accountable very much. Instead, I provided you with free travel items. Isn't this forgiveness? If you are not even satisfied with this, then you are really making it hard for me to do it."

After speaking, he looked at Issac and said: "Or else take them to the dog farm first, let them stay there for two days, look back and see if there are any people who don't have long eyes, and join them together.

Get them together and send a wave to Syria to experience an outbound travel experience."

Issac said without hesitation: "No problem! If Kim is shameless when he comes, he will be sent to Syria together at that time."

When George heard this, he was shocked immediately.

## Chapter 3039

George became firmer and firmer in his guess just now.

The young man surnamed Wade in front of him must be from the Wade family!

No wonder he didn't put himself in the eyes at all, and even didn't take his own master seriously...

This time he really provoked a big man...

Thinking of this, George cried and said, "Mr. Wade, don't get me wrong, I don't have any dissatisfaction..."

Charlie smiled and asked him: "Are you sure? We always believe customer comes first. If you are dissatisfied, please tell me, don't hold back."

George's liver trembled with fright, and he thought to himself: "What the hell is the customer comes first, this is fishing law enforcement!"

If I tell him the truth, I am afraid it will end up worse!"

So, he choked and shook his head again and again: "No! There is absolutely no dissatisfaction!"

Charlie nodded and said coldly: "Since there is nothing dissatisfied with the plan, you will sign the contract obediently and wait for the departure. If you perform well, I will let you out a few days earlier.

If your performance is not good, you have to crawl out by yourself, and I will let people throw you back again!"

With that said, he instructed Issac: "Before sending them away, install GPS positioning for each of them."

Issac hurriedly said: "Don't worry master, I must make arrangements!"

Charlie gave a hum, and then asked: "When signing the contract, you will take a video for them to make it clear that they are voluntarily participating in the travel experience and voluntarily abide by our travel rules.

Remember to let them behave more truthfully and leave a message at backhand."

Issac nodded and said, "Okay, I've written everything down."

Charlie asked again: "By the way, you just said that they will be beaten up. This must be played after the contract is signed and the video is filmed. Do you understand?"

"understood!"

## Chapter 3040

Immediately afterwards, George and several people were escorted by the security guards and were taken to the rooftop crying and wailing.

Soon, Aurous Hill Shangri-La Hotel immediately launched a special wilderness survival experience project.

Under the careful care of the security guards, George and others signed a fair and just tourism service contract voluntarily and became the first adventurers of this new project. Lots of free lucky customers.

As soon as the contract was signed, these people were repaired by the security guards and were directly thrown into the helicopter.

The back kitchen of the catering department sent a bunch of food that was to be eliminated and expired, and a bunch of tap water temporarily canned. These are all the supplies for George and the others in the next few days.

After all, it's a big hotel. The food and tap water provided by the catering department are large enough. With the appetite of these young people, the food is enough for them to eat for half a month.

While Charlie was having dinner with the Ito family, a helicopter flew to the center of the deep mountain and old forest on the outskirts of Aurous Hill.

Immediately afterwards, the helicopter descended and threw these people into the deepest valley along with the food and water prepared for them.

George and the others officially started the wilderness survival arrangement that Charlie arranged for them.

At the same time, Kim, who is currently one of the most popular male singers in China, has been unable to get through the phone calls of several of his subordinates, and is as anxious as an ant on a hot pot.

He couldn't get in touch with his subordinates, and he immediately realized that they must have been cleaned up by the people at Shangri-La, or they might have detained them.

The detention of these people is not a big deal for him, but his performance after the day after tomorrow is the most important thing.

As for the matters related to his performance, George is in the process of matching everything from his itinerary, accommodation, and performance. If George disappears at this time, then he will arrive in Aurous Hill. It could be a black eye.

This time Sara's concert tour, after he asked his father to plead, his father saved his face to beg Philip, and Sara nodded and agreed.

This time he not only wants to take advantage of Sara's popularity to raise his traffic and influence to another level, but also hopes to show more performance in front of her through the cooperation of this concert tour.

He has a crush on her for many years, and dreams of wanting to marry her. Moreover, the Gu family is now getting stronger and stronger.

After Philip has recovered from a serious illness, the influence of the family is also growing. With Sara, he can really fight for decades less.

Although the strength of the Zhong family is also very good, it is still a bit worse than that of the Gu family.

What's more troublesome is that the grandfather of Zhong's family, that is, Kim's grandfather, came back from Nanyang and was not a Chinese citizen. He was so romantic all his life. Just his wife and he married four other women, plus the original match. Five wives.

Five wives gave him 21 children. Kim's father is just one of these 21 people. Even if he has been favored, the real estate that he can control is still diluted a lot, and he has nothing to do with Sara.

After all, Sara's father, Philip, holds half of the Gu family's assets, and this half of the assets will undoubtedly belong to Sara in the future.

Therefore, Kim also looks forward to catching her.

It can even be said that he has long regarded her as the end of his life goal. As long as he can marry Sara, he will no longer have to struggle in his life.

Based on these reasons, what he is most afraid of now is any flaws in the concert.

Right now George has completely lost contact. The only thing he can do is to rush to Aurous Hill himself and put all the work before the concert in place.

Moreover, he has to find that Issac to vent his anger.

After all, when did the young master of the Zhong family let a subordinate insult wantonly?

In this place, he said he had to find everything and make a show!

## Chapter 3041

Kim, known as the "top-tier young male singer", was having lunch when he received the call from George.

This situation was the first experience of its kind.

In a rage he didn't care about lunch, so he hurried to the airport with several assistants and bodyguards.

He wants to fly to Aurous Hill as soon as possible, and he can't delay any longer.

Unfortunately, once he is in Aurous Hill, basically no one is available there to receive him.

Because he had arranged several people in advance to fight for selfies and handshakes with him none of them could be contacted without exception.

So now he needs to go there in advance, but there is not even a local person who can pick him up from the plane at the airport.

Although the Zhong family's business is quite large, almost all of their business is concentrated in North China.

Aurous Hill has nothing to do with their business activity, and there is no branch or office in that part.

So after arriving in Aurous Hill, he will be like a foreign tourist touching the ground for the first time. Once in the city, he is like a blind man in the middle of the night.

On the way, his life assistant, a young girl in her twenties couldn't help but ask him:

"Master, we are going so hastily this time, the airport pick-up ceremony that was arranged before is not scheduled for this time slot..."

The current entertainment industry pays attention to traffic in everything.

If the celebrity goes out, if there is no fan to pick up the plane, it will definitely be regarded as a dead thread.

Therefore, many of the celebrities beyond actual popularity do not have many fans.

If they want to create the illusion of their extreme popularity, they must buy a bunch of group performances in advance and let them gather at the airport to act as fans who are there for the pick-up of their favorite star.

In addition, airport photos are also an important channel for celebrities to appear on hot searches.

Generally speaking, male and female celebrities will dress up brightly in advance, and then arrange for highly skilled photographers to take photos at the airport, and then let the top photo editing experts tinker the photos to perfection.

After that, the photos will be posted online, and by spending time and Public relations and advertising fees these materials can be posted on hot search on major online platforms in an instant.

## Chapter 3042

Nowadays, the hot search for this thing is like a star's life-saving pill.

The bigger the star, the more often you must get a hot search every once in a while.

Those who can't get the spot often will die;

Those who can only last for a year and a half are half dead;

Only frequent, regular, or all-time hot searches will be recognized as the industry's top performers.

Once you are labeled as top-notch, you will get twice the result with half the effort.

For example, the top-tier star can be paid more than 100 million yuan for a TV series, and they can endorse a product at random, and the endorsement fee will have to be tens of millions.

Kim's so-called top-notch male singer title actually works like this all the way.

Every time he goes out of town, he has to take care of at least a few hundred fake fans to pick him up from the plane at the airport, and he spends money to hire a group of so-called "crazy fans" to follow him frantically.

His all-time favorite drama is to send out press releases to condemn these fans who seem to be crazy, and then spend money to promote his words as well.

In this way his words can get a hot search, probably with the title: "Kim is troubled by crazy fans in a certain place, and he publishes condemnation."

He will also use such hot searches to include the lively passersby and netizens, and then use a lot of photos of retouching pictures, rebranded songs, etc.

Then combining his various talented, hardworking, and rich second-generation personal settings. These unaware passers-by become his fan.

This kind of gameplay has long become a standard operating procedure in the entertainment industry.

If a celebrity arrives at a certain place where no one picks up the plane and does not have a beautiful and handsome airport photo, they will definitely become the laughing stock of the entertainment industry.

Therefore, after Kim heard that the pick-up and shooting couldn't keep up, he was furious and asked angrily:

"What's the matter? I am going to Aurous Hill. Is there not even a pick-up arrangement?"

## Chapter 3043

The female assistant hurriedly said: "Master, you originally planned to fly to Aurous Hill tomorrow morning, so all the things are arranged by George for tomorrow!"

With that, the female assistant hurriedly took out a notepad, flipped through it, and said: "George has already booked it with the local group leader in Aurous Hill.

At nine o'clock tomorrow morning, 500 people will arrive at the Airport for the group performance. In the lobby, these are all acting like fans.

This pick-up is very big, and then we will first buy you a hot search for your arrival in Aurous Hill and pick up a large number of fans;"

"In addition, there are ten groups of photographers who will arrive at the airport at 9 o'clock tomorrow.

They will be ready to capture you at various locations in the airport, and then send the original photos to their editing team.

The edited pictures will be sent to me as soon as possible, and then you will personally select the ones you are satisfied with.

Then we will follow up and purchase the second hot search, which is your fashionable outfit at the airport."

"In addition, there are more than 20 senior actors who will act as your crazy fans. Then they will drive you all the way from the airport to the hotel, and you will stop halfway to their car.

Condemn them, and then we will buy another hot search where you condemn the fanatical attitude of these fans;"

"According to the original plan, these crazy fans will knock on the door of your room at night, and even trick you into opening the door in the name of a waiter, and then rush in desperately to take a photo with you;"

"According to George's arrangement, you will call the police directly when the time comes.

After the police come out, the secretly arranged reporter will film the whole process and post it directly to the Internet that evening.

We will follow up on your fourth hot search on the day. This is a hot search where you are severely harassed by crazy fans and eventually had to report to the police for help;"

"Four hot searches a day will definitely make you the king of topics in these two days!"

Kim said coldly: "You tell me, these are useful for a sh!t now? I am fcuking going today, not tomorrow!

I want you to advance all these arrangements for today! Advance to two hours later!"

The female assistant said helplessly, "Master, the problem now is that I can't reach George, and the materials, such as banners, pennants, and light signs, will arrive in Aurous Hill tonight.

So if we pass now, these will not be able to keep up with us."

"Grass!" Kim said angrily: "How can I say I am the hottest male singer now."

"If I go to Aurous Hill without a fan to pick me up from the plane, if I pass it out, I won't be laughed at by others?"

After that, he said undoubtedly: "Hurry up and make arrangements for me!"

"You call the group leader directly and say that I will double the cost. After an hour, he must bring three hundred people to the airport to wait for me."

If you can't get the aid materials within an hour, find a few young women, ask them to bite their fingers, and write blood notes on the white T-shirts."

"Welcome to Aurous Hill. As long as they are willing to write blood notes, one person will be given an extra 5,000!"

The female assistant said helplessly: "Master, the group leader in Aurous Hill was contacted by George, and I don't have his contact information either!"

"Grass!" Kim slapped her face and yelled: "If you don't have any contact information, you can think of a solution."

"I don't care what the hell you do. If you can't figure it out, I'm asking you only once!"

The female assistant was slapped in the face, and the aggrieved girl almost cried, and choked up:

"Master, otherwise, you can wait a few hours, let me go there in advance and arrange things over there before you fly from here... ..."

Kim cursed: "Why will I have to wait until you fcuking go there? Now George is missing."

"If I can't find the fans, many things will have to be repeated. Now there are only three days left before the concert. It is all too late?!"

## Chapter 3044

The female assistant at this time, clutching her flushed face, cried and said, "Master, these are George's work mistakes. You can't vent all your anger on me. It's not fair to blame me..."

"Fair to your sister!" Kim said with disgust: "I fucking want you to solve the problem for me now, instead of letting you throw the pot here!"

I don't want to care if George is dead or alive. You must arrange things for me! Otherwise, I will fucking kill you!"

The female assistant was frightened by Kim's fierce appearance. She didn't dare to find any reason for herself, so she nodded and said aggrieved:

"OK, master, I will find a way to contact the local public relations resources..."

Kim said: "Remember, I only want female fans at the scene, not male fans! Don't give me a bunch of big bosses yelling at the airport, I can't afford to damn that person!"

Last year, when Kim's plastic surgery was finally regarded as small and effective, in order to highlight his personality of the top singer, he began to hire a large group of actors to play fanatic fans everywhere.

Although he himself has a certain real fan group, because his level is indeed relatively average, even if the fans are brainwashed and like him, they are still far from being fanatical.

Therefore, every time you want to frantically hype your own popularity, you have to spend money to hire a group of actors to act as fanatic fans. Only in this way can you achieve an eye-catching effect.

But once, because the matchmaker didn't confirm in advance, he made a big joke.

On that day, in order to save trouble, the person in charge of taking the opportunity directly summoned more than two hundred group performances of the war films that had just finished filming from the film and television city.

Because they were shooting war films, these group performances were almost all male. And all of them are five big three thick and gray-headed.

It turned out that such a group of people arrived at the airport and shouted slogans like "Kim, I love you", which made Kim disgusting enough.

What's more fucking embarrassing was that there are still many group performances in it, and they came here wearing the military shoes of the Eighth Route Army on TV, which was regarded as ironclad proof.

What makes Kim unbearable most is that the people who saw this, shot the live video, and post it to the short video platform to mock him.

There are even short video bloggers who specialize in publishing gossip in the entertainment industry, using all kinds of obscure pronouns to mock Kim, saying that he can even buy fake fans to who can overturn cars, and sooner or later they will be confused enough to crash one to him.

## Chapter 3045

The incident that time rushed directly to the hot search list. In the end, the Zhong family spent tens of millions looking for relationships and requesting deletion of posts before finally smoothing the matter.

Therefore, Kim will never allow such a thing to happen even once!

The female assistant didn't dare to delay, and on the way to the airport, she began to ask people to inquire about Aurous Hill's local resources, especially female resources, through various relationships.

You know, people who can find hundreds of young girls in a short period of time are very rare even in a big metropolis.

The group leader among the extras does not have so many resources in his hands.

Because the general group leader also docks a large number of group performances, not only young girls, but all kinds of men, women, and children.

To put it harder, even if it is a woman boss in a nightclub, there can be as many as hundreds of girls under her control.

Just when the female assistant thought she was desperate and could do nothing, one of her old classmates in Aurous Hill pushed her a WeChat business card, and then sent a voice message saying:

"Maggie, the person I pushed for you, You hurry up and contact her, her name is Wendy Willson, the general manager of Aurous Hill Shangmei etiquette company."

"This woman is not easy. She has at least 500 or 600 local courtesy ladies in Aurous Hill. Now more than half of the full-time courtesy ladies in Aurous Hill have signed her company, and there are also many part-time courtesy ladies."

"If you take the job from her, you can probably solve your needs if you find her. If she can't solve them, then I guess no one in Aurous Hill can solve them. After all, there are two or three hundred young and beautiful girls are required in a short time. It's hard to find."

After listening to this voice, the female assistant was so excited that she was about to cry, and quickly replied: "Oh my dear sister, you saved my life! When I get to Aurous Hill, I will definitely take time to treat you to a big meal!"

The other party smiled and said, "What are you doing so politely with me? I just asked you about this person. You should contact her as soon as possible.

When to have dinner, I will wait for you to finish your work. I'm here to invite you!

You have come to Aurous Hill all the way, and I, the host, should do my best. How can I let you invite me to dinner? Our old classmates will laugh at me if it spreads.

The female assistant hurriedly said: "We have been in a relationship for so many years, so I won't be polite to you anymore. I will come to you when I finish my business first!"

After that, she quickly added Wendy's WeChat.

Wendy's WeChat nickname has now been changed to "Shangmei etiquette Wendy", and her profile picture has also been changed to a professional photo of herself wearing a professional suit and smiling.

## Chapter 3046

Wendy has done a very good job during the recent period.

Because she changed the etiquette company, which misappropriated and even oppressed the etiquette ladies, and devoted herself to the welfare of the etiquette ladies group, so now the ladies in this business of the Aurous Hill trust her very much.

Moreover, with Charlie's face, Orvel and several of his capable officers, including Abner, usually help her to introduce various resources, so she not only does a big business, but also in Aurous Hill, The competitors do not dare to provoke her.

Shangmei etiquette company has more and more business, and there are more and more etiquette ladies. The company has not only changed to a larger venue, but also successively bought several minibusses and buses to pick up etiquettes in the city and for various activities around.

In addition, Wendy also specially invested in the acquisition of a closed dance training studio, used the dance classroom as a training venue for etiquette ladies, and also hung up a huge sign and named it Shangmei etiquette training base.

In order to set up this training base, she specially invited ladies of etiquette who have participated in world-class events such as the Olympics and Asian Games to be teachers, which immediately improved the overall quality of the ladies working under her.

In the past, Aurous Hill, and even most of the courtesy ladies across the country, actually didn't have any professional skills.

The industry does not have high requirements for them. It is just that they have to be beautiful, good-looking, and well-built.

If it is an ordinary business activity, let them be responsible for welcoming guests; if it is a large-scale exhibition, let them make a guest appearance.

Car models; sometimes some press conferences, political and business activities, they will also be used as a showcase, as long as they wear similar uniforms and stand on the scene with a smile, the whole event can be more perfect.

However, there is often a demand for high-end etiquette ladies in the market, such as various large-scale competitions and various official activities. At this time, some professionally trained etiquette ladies are needed.

Wendy has grasped this quality now, and the rank of Shangmei etiquette company has been improved a lot. Some large-scale official events in the city will find them to cooperate, so the popularity is also relatively high.

At this time, she happened to take the staff to class at the training center and saw someone adding her as a friend. The remark was: "Hello, my name is Maggie Chen, and a friend introduced a business to ask you for cooperation!"

Wendy didn't think much about it, so she directly clicked through.

As soon as the other party's friend applied, that woman immediately sent a voice: "Hello, Mr. Willson, because of business reasons, my side urgently needs 200 to 300 young girls. I will come to Aurous Hill Airport in two hours. We need fans to pick up from the plane, I wonder if you can help here?"

After hearing this voice, Wendy was a little surprised for a while.

She has been a courtesy lady for a long time, and the time to run Shangmei is not too short. She has taken a lot of all kinds of activities, but she has never taken up the job of pretending to be a fan and picking up the plane at the airport.

So, she replied a little apologetically: "I'm sorry, Miss Chen, we have not done this business before and are not very good at it. In order not to affect your business development, I suggest you find some professional companies to do this."

## Chapter 3047

Maggie became anxious when she heard this.

Looking for a company that specializes in this area?

Professional companies are not absent, but they all have to prepare resources in advance.

She can't say that she can't find the group leader George docked with. Even if she can find him, it is even more impossible for the other party to temporarily adjust the schedule for tomorrow morning to two hours later from now.

Because these people are not focusing on this project all the time. Those group performances are like taxi drivers. They are either running the single job or the work is in another place.

If you make an appointment, you will use the car at 9 o'clock tomorrow morning. He can only make sure that no other work will be held at this time tomorrow.

Therefore, it is simply unrealistic to want to temporarily change the appointment time, and to change two to three hundred people in one go.

Because of this, Maggie felt that in Aurous Hill now, only Wendy could do this.

Because she is different from the group head, the group head is only an intermediary and has no absolute control over the following group performances, but Wendy is different.

She has her own company, and her own company directly signed hundreds of etiquette ladies.

The young ladies are all her employees, and she must have absolute control over her own employees.

Therefore, she hurriedly pleaded, "Mr. Willson, I really have no other choice now, so I can only ask you for help. It doesn't matter if you haven't done this kind of business.

In fact, this is very simple. It only requires you to coordinate. Well, when the time comes, let them appear at the designated place at the designated time, and then call out the slogans which we will share with you."

After Wendy listened, she still didn't want to take on such a job.

Under her management, the company has already embarked on the fast lane, all aspects of the operation are very smooth, the cash flow is also very abundant, and the profit margin is relatively high.

In this case, she really didn't want to take on this kind of weird job.

Therefore, she was still very sorry and said: "I'm really sorry Miss Chen, this business does not match our company's business, to be honest, I am not very interested in it, so please forgive me."

## Chapter 3048

When Kim on the side heard this, he immediately yelled at Maggie in anger, "D@mn! A company of etiquette, what the hell it has to do with me she says?! Tell her! 300 people, I will give 300,000, 1,000 per person!"

This price is much higher than the normal price of the courtesy lady, as long as she is not a fool, she will definitely not refuse!"

Maggie had to continue to send voice messages to Wendy: "Mr. Willson, do you think this is okay? You will give us three hundred courtesy ladies. We only need them to pretend to be fans at the airport for about half an hour. As long as you agree, We can pay you 300,000 here!"

Three hundred thousand is indeed not a small amount.

Generally speaking, an ordinary extra actor, who works hard for a day, earns between 150 and 200.

The salary of a lady of manners is slightly higher, but it is basically in the range of 500 to 1,000 throughout the day.

There are not many courtesy ladies who can exceed 1,000 a day, unless you go to the auto show to make a guest car model, it is possible to get such a price.

However, Wendy carefully weighed it and decided to refuse, because she had never done anything like this, and she was worried that it might cause any trouble.

So she replied: "I'm really sorry Miss Chen, we really can't pick this up."

Maggie's heart suddenly became extremely helpless.

She looked at Kim on the side and asked subconsciously, "Master, what do you think of this?"

Kim's expression was very gloomy, he really didn't expect that the other party would refuse to open up at this price.

Therefore, he subconsciously regarded Wendy's decision as a way of holding back.

Immediately, he gritted his teeth and said coldly: "D@mn! It's nothing more than asking for more money! Tell her, we won't talk nonsense with her, a price of 600,000!"

Maggie hurriedly sent a voice message to Wendy: "Mr. Willson, then we will increase the remuneration to 600,000. Is this always okay?"

Wendy was indeed a little moved.

## Chapter 3049

Today is a working day, and it is still Tuesday. Most of the work of a company like them that specializes in etiquette is concentrated on the weekend.

Because most business events are held on weekends.

In addition to the two busiest days on weekends, there are more things to do on Monday and Friday.

Because Monday and Friday are the first and last days of the working day, many companies and institutions will choose these two days for any major activities.

From Tuesday to Thursday, there is really not much work to do. Most of the etiquette ladies are resting these days, so the company also chooses to train them in batches during these days.

Today, there are hundreds of full-time courtesy ladies in her company who are resting. Except for one hundred and fifty people who are receiving training, the rest are taking a break.

Therefore, as long as she decides to take over this business, she can make sure that within ten minutes, she can sort out a specific list of three hundred people.

Just one trip to the airport, two or three hours before and after, can create 600,000 of income for employees and the company, which is indeed a bargain in Wendy's view.

Although she had never dealt with this business herself, she thought she could try it out for pay of 600,000.

Since the cooperation agreement of Shangmei etiquette company is that the lady of etiquette will take the big head and the company will take the small head, so as long as these three hundred people go to the airport, everyone can have an income of more than 1,500. For them, It is also a rare and good opportunity.

Thinking of this, Wendy couldn't help thinking: "Maggie is giving such a refreshing price. It seems that she is really anxious. According to market rules, the more urgent work, the more rewards you can get.

After all, in the industry, this can be regarded as an emergency. Rescue is like fire fighting. As long as you find someone to help in the industry, the price will be higher.

This is also the industry rule that everyone knows well, so even if I ask her for more, It is also natural and understandable."

Immediately, Wendy said, "Well, Miss Chen, everyone is doing business here, so I won't hide it anymore."

"To be honest, you are really putting me in a stubborn situation. You will need people in two hours. Time is too tight; and if you want to have 300 people, the number is too big."

"Many of my employees are now at work, and some are on vacation. If we coordinate 300 people, they will definitely have to put off a lot of work, which will have to pay Party A a lot of liquidated damages;"

"Even if employees who are on vacation are called to work, they have to double their salary according to the holidays."

"And if we are in a hurry, everyone may not be able to use public transportation. Most people have to take a taxi. The airport is so far away, and the cost increases a lot..."

"So if you really want to do it here, I have a minimum of 1 million. If you think it's ok, I will coordinate. If you think the price is too high, it doesn't matter. You can look for other companies!"

## Chapter 3050

Wendy herself is not a silly and sweet thing. Although she hasn't done much business before, she has suffered from the sadness of the world in the past two years.

Therefore, she now knows the basic law of survival in society, which is to do her best to fight for her own interests.

Moreover, now she is not alone, and there are hundreds of young girls eating with her behind her.

Naturally, she wants to fight for more benefits for everyone.

When Maggie Chen heard that Wendy was asking for one million, she immediately looked at Kim on the side.

She is just Kim's assistant. Whether the money should be spent depends entirely on his meaning.

Kim's expression was extremely ugly at this time.

He gritted his teeth and said: "This woman's appetite is really not small! She dares to ask for a million from me for such a small matter.

It is clear that she is going to knock me off! Do you really not think I'm being taken advantage of?"

Seeing Kim's anger again, Maggie said hurriedly: "Master, then I reject her now?"

Kim glared at Maggie, and cursed: "Do you have any brains? Now refuse her, what should I do if no one is found later, when I arrive in Aurous Hill?

How do you send today's press release? How do you buy hot search?"

After that, Kim said with a cold face: "You tell her that one million is one million, but I will pay 500,000 first, and the remaining 500,000 will be paid after the work is over."

Kim's thinking is very simple. For such a hasty matter, there is no time to sign the contract. Everything is verbally agreed upon. First, pay 500,000, and then it will be impossible to pay the remaining 500,000.

Regardless of Kim's big family, he is also a first-line star, but the sunk cost he invested in the early stage was too large.

In order to maintain his "top-tier" label, he needs to continue spending money, so he pays special attention to cost.

What makes him even more annoying is that in order to pursue Sara, he chose the music line to cut in. In recent years, the singer's ability to attract money is far worse than that of actors.

Regardless of how various performances, variety shows, and announcements can make tens of millions or even hundreds of millions a year in revenue, the cost of promotion and marketing behind each year is basically equal to the income.

If the huge gold mine of Sara cannot be settled soon, Kim even has the idea of quitting the entertainment industry.

## Chapter 3051

Maggie also understood what he meant, and paid 500,000 first, and the next 500,000 would definitely be a bad debt for Wendy.

Although she didn't want to do something without business ethics, since the boss has spoken, how dare she disobeys.

So she had to say to Wendy: "Ma'am, our boss agreed. One million is no problem, but the money has to be paid in installments. The first half in advance and pay the other half after it's done."

Wendy didn't know how many times she was scammed. She was no longer the stupid woman at the time. She understood the other party's intentions instantly, so she said:

"Ms. Chen, if your company is willing to cooperate, only after you pay the full amount in one go, I'll start making arrangements here.

If you don't want to, let's forget it. I don't accept any form of bargaining, even if you pay 99% first and then 1% later, please forgive me."

After Kim listened, his face was green, and said: "This woman is really cruel, and he choked me out of all of the bargaining room!"

Maggie asked helplessly: "Master, what should I do now?"

Kim cursed: "What the hell can you do, promise her! Let her quickly arrange for someone to go there! If I get off the plane and can't see more than 300 female fans, I fucking kill her!"

Maggie asked tentatively: "Then let the finance transfer money now?"

"Okay!" Kim gritted his teeth: "You need to check the other party's account number, and then notify the financial transfer, I will directly approve the mobile phone."

"Ok."

Maggie finally breathed a sigh of relief. Although this matter is not her own pot, if it is not resolved in the end, Kim will definitely make trouble for her.

Fortunately, it is finally resolved.

Although a lot of money was spent, this account must be recorded on George's head, and it has nothing to do with her.

So, she hurriedly confirmed cooperation with Wendy, asked her for the collection account, and then immediately arranged the finance to be responsible for the payment.

When Kim boarded the private jet and was waiting for take-off, the financial side finished the transfer process.

After Kim used the mobile phone to approve, Wendy immediately received financial feedback and received the transfer from Kim's actor agency studio the amount of one million.

She was very happy. In her opinion, this business was simply to improve everyone's lives, so she immediately sent a voice message to the company's employee group, and said to all the members: "Sisters, I just received a big deal!"

Many people in the group hurriedly asked what the big deal was.

Wendy said: "It's a temporary job as a female fan at the airport. The other party needs 300 people.

They will arrive at Aurous Hill Airport in two hours. The pick-up process takes half an hour. This time, Party A is a local celebrity and rewards one person with two thousand five hundred!"

## Chapter 3052

Wendy received one million this time. According to the process, she left a profit of 250,000 to the company, and all the remaining 750,000 is used to give back to the employees. It was just two thousand five hundred per person.

As soon as the message was sent, the group suddenly exploded!

Who dares to imagine that a trip to the airport, the total amount of back and forth does not exceed three hours, you can make two thousand five hundred?

In such a short period of work, it is impossible to spend more than five hundred at most.

Therefore, hundreds of people in the group responded immediately, and everyone's response was similar: "Sister Wendy, I will go! Count me!"

After all, the income of this event has increased several times, and no one wants to miss this good opportunity.

However, the activity requires 300 people, and there are more than 1,000 full-time and part-time people in the group.

There are too many monks and less porridge, so how to distribute has become a more difficult problem.

Wendy thought over and over again, and said: "This time because the number of people needed is only three hundred, we have the following conditions for selecting people."

"First, give priority to the full-time contracted employees of the Company;"

"Secondly, among the full-time contracted employees, the attendance rate of the last month is selected from high to low, and the 300 people with the highest attendance rate can get this opportunity;"

"Third, if the selected person does not have time to go, the quota will be postponed!"

As soon as these conditions came out, the workers in the group were happy and worried.

The happy ones are naturally full-time contracted employees, and those with a relatively high attendance rate;

The worry is those part-time employees.

They thought that if they didn't sign a full-time contract, they would be able to cooperate with multiple companies so that they would have more resources and freedom.

But they didn't expect that when something good happened, the company would give priority to the contracted employees of this company.

Although these part-time jobs are very depressed, they have nothing to say. This is the price of freedom for not signing a contract.

Just like the difference between regular workers and temporary workers, the benefits will naturally vary.

In addition, the full-time contracted employees are also convinced of the way in which this rule is sorted by attendance.

After all, the most important assessment criteria for their manners to generate revenue for the company is attendance.

The price difference is not too much. The more attendance, the higher the income generated for the company.

When encountering such a good thing, naturally, the more important it is to give priority to these employees who have made outstanding contributions.

Seeing that everyone had no objection to her decision, Wendy immediately said:

"Let Sister Liya send out the attendance rate of last month to the group.

All employees who are in the top 300 and have no problem with time will please register with Sister Liya in ten minutes, and the 100 sisters from the next 300 will also pay more attention.

If the first 300 people can't go, or if they don't register within ten minutes, they will all be regarded as giving up, and you will all have a chance. Get a chance you people on the waiting list. Good luck!"

## Chapter 3053

Wendy's movements are very quick.

Through further confirmation and screening of the list of personnel, she identified three hundred employees in ten minutes.

Later, she and Maggie decided on some details, including the slogans to be shouted, the banners to be displayed, and the physical movements and the time.

Kim himself was very dissatisfied with Wendy, but after seeing that she was very efficient and professional at work, his mood eased a little.

When Kim's plane took off towards Aurous Hill, Wendy had already deployed her staff. Three hundred courtesy ladies were preparing to leave for the airport from various places in the city.

After she arranged the work, she felt as happy as if she had won a battle.

She recalled that when her brother-in-law Charlie handed over the Shangmei etiquette company to her.

This company was still in the nascent stage, but in a short time, she ran this company in a decent way.

Not the company's performance was getting better and better and the scale was getting bigger and bigger as well.

Of course, she is also very clear that the reason why she has achieved such rapid development and success is mainly due to Charlie's face.

Now many businesses are introduced by Orvel and his men. If it were not for them.

It is impossible to get on the right track so quickly for the company.

Thinking of Charlie, the girl in her heart can't help but burst.

She now has a deep affection for him. Although she also knows that the gap between herself and Charlie is too great, once she has such a thing, it is difficult to disappear, even if she knows that it is impossible Lingering.

So, she picked up the phone, after thinking about it, hesitating again and again, but still called Charlie.

At this moment, he was in Shangri-La, suddenly received a call from Wendy, and couldn't help being a little surprised.

These days, he almost forgot about her.

Originally, the lady Willson still scolded Horiyah who stole her money, and left Aurous Hill on the balcony every day. By the way, she choked with Elaine.

But these days, the old lady seems to have constrained a lot and he hasn't heard much from her. She and Elaine are choked.

## Chapter 3054

What Charlie didn't know was that Wendy's status in the Willson family was very high now, and she could be regarded as one of the best in the family.

This is mainly because the old lady, as well as the bedridden Noah and Harold the father and son, now rely on Wendy to make money.

Although Mrs. Willson was used to being in power all her life, she thought about forcing Wendy to hand over the money to her, but after Wendy became a company owner, her character was much tougher and her own ideas became more determined.

So she immediately made it clear to Mrs. Willson the current division of powers of the family.

Since she is responsible for making money and supporting the family, she must have the final say in this family, and other people must follow her words.

Although the old lady is not convinced, she can only agree to feed her family.

After Wendy determined the dominance of the family, the first request made was to stop the old lady from having any friction with Charlie's family.

Mrs. Willson had no choice but to stop. Charlie didn't know the details. He only knew that Mrs. Willson hadn't been moving recently.

As soon as she stopped moving, the family faded out of his vision.

However, even though he was surprised, he still connected the phone and asked in a lukewarm tone: "Wendy, are you looking for something to do with me?"

Wendy was a little nervous, and somewhat excitedly as well, she finally gathered courage and said, "Brother-in-law, what are you up to?"

Charlie said casually, "I'm not busy, what's the matter? I am with a friend outside?"

Wendy hurriedly said: "Oh...this way...actually...I don't have anything much, just wanted to report to you about Shangmei's recent situation."

Charlie smiled and asked her: "Is the company doing well nowadays?"

Wendy hurriedly said: "Brother-in-law, the company has been running very well recently! Thanks to Orvel and the others, the business is relatively large, the income is relatively high, and the number of employees is increasing."

Charlie smiled and said: "That's not bad, I hope you can make persistent efforts to take the company to the next level."

Wendy promised: "Brother-in-law, rest assured, I will do my best to make Shangmei Company bigger and stronger.

It will become the largest etiquette company in the city and the province, and will never disappoint my brother-in-law's expectations of me!"

Charlie gave a hum and reminded: "You must always remember how you were bullied and squeezed by the unscrupulous boss.

Remember these, you must take a warning, don't become like them, forever. Don't exploit those employees who are working for you, understand?"

## Chapter 3055

Wendy hurriedly said seriously: "Brother-in-law, don't worry! I was really ignorant before. No matter how I behave, I was a lot worse.

But now I've really changed my mind. I understand that life is not easy, so I have always been open and honest with the employees of the company, and I think about them everywhere!"

With that, Wendy said hurriedly: "For example, today, I took a large order of one million, and the other party asked 300 people to go to the airport to pretend to be fans.

In fact, it's just a few hours before and after the arrival of the plane. A person getting five hundred is a lot. In that case, only a cost of 150,000 is needed, and the remaining 850,000 is profit.

As for the company's income, I could have kept it and not let them know. Then naturally everyone won't have any opinions."

"But, I finally decided to give the bulk to the employees, so for these three hundred people, I gave each of them 2,500!"

"The reason for doing this, on the one hand, as your brother-in-law said, I don't want to use the money to exploit them;"

"On the other hand, I also want to use this event as a reward to motivate those employees who perform better and make them work harder in the future.

At the same time, it can also stimulate those employees who have not got the opportunity and let them see hard work. The benefits! In this way, I can be more active in the future."

Charlie couldn't help but praised: "You can do this, it really makes me admire you."

After speaking, Charlie paused slightly, and then said: "If you just calculate economic accounts, you seem to have lost hundreds of thousands of profits, but if you look at it in the long run, you may have gained hundreds of more dedicated and high-quality employees."

"The profits these people can create for the company in the future will certainly be far more than these hundreds of thousands."

"But if you lied to them today and concealed the actual income, it would be equivalent to buying a time bomb. If one day they find out, they will be resistant to you and the company.

This will actually make your road towards progress in the future narrower and narrower."

Wendy said happily: "Thank you brother-in-law for the compliment! I will definitely find a way to make the future road wider and wider!"

Charlie gave a hum, and just wanted to hang up the phone after saying a few words, but suddenly, he recalled a detail that Wendy had just said on the phone.

So he asked: "By the way, Wendy, you just said that someone gave you one million, so you are going to send three hundred courtesy ladies to pick up the plane acting as fans at the airport?!"

"Yes!" Wendy said with a smile: "It's the first time I have received such a job, but it seems that there are quite a few celebrities who buy fans.

Not only celebrities, but many marketing and Internet celebrities spend money to hire people as well. In the scene, it is said that if you package yourself very popular, you can cheat others to join and earn a high initial fee."

Charlie asked hurriedly: "Do you know who is the one who bought the fans to pick up the plane?"

## Chapter 3056

Wendy didn't conceal anything from Charlie, and said directly: "It's a new-generation singer named Kim Zhong. It is said that he has been quite popular recently."

Charlie couldn't help laughing: "Oh, it's him!"

Although he has never met Kim, he has no good feelings for him because of his assistant's attitude at the presidential suite.

What's more, this guy wants to pursue Sara, which makes him even more unhappy.

Thinking of Kim's harsh words to Issac on the phone earlier, Charlie planned to make the best of his landlord's friendship and let Kim feel the enthusiasm of the people of Aurous Hill from the moment he got off the plane.

Doesn't he want to hire female fans to pick him up? Then he will now arrange a little surprise for Kim.

At this time, Wendy on the other end of the phone asked curiously: "Brother-in-law, do you know Kim?"

Charlie said, "I don't know, but we should know each other soon."

After speaking, he said: "By the way, Wendy, I still have something to deal with. Let's talk later."

When Wendy heard this, although she didn't want to hang up, she was too embarrassed to entangle him.

She hurriedly said: "Okay, brother-in-law, you should be busy, and I have to organize a pick-up for a while."

Charlie hung up the phone and immediately said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, call Orvel to come over."

Issac nodded, hurriedly called Orvel first, and then said to Charlie: "Master, Orvel is having a meal. He will be moving right away will be here in 10 minutes."

"Okay." Charlie smiled slightly, and said: "You have something to do at the airport. Let them pay attention to whether there is a private plane from Eastcliff landing in Aurous Hill this afternoon. If so, ask about the landing time and the place after landing for the pick up arrangements."

Issac asked curiously: "Master, what are you going to do?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Kim is coming to Aurous Hill, I will prepare a surprise for him."

Soon, Issac received a message from the airport.

There is a private jet that has applied for a route permit to fly from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill in 20 minutes. The plane will land two hours later.

After landing, the plane will park in the hangar. Aurous Hill Airport has arranged VIP transfers in the airport. After the plane stops, it will pick up people as soon as possible.

Issac explained to Charlie: "Master, generally speaking, private jets can be arranged to take the business jet terminal to the airport, and they use the VIP channel."

## **Chapter 3057**

The business jet terminal is generally a separate building, and there will be a certain distance from the main terminal.

Passengers of private jets will basically not be with ordinary passengers when entering or leaving the airport.

However, Kim specifically asked the airport not to send him to the business jet terminal Building, but to the main terminal building, I don't know what the intention is."

Charlie listened and said with a smile: "His intention is very simple. The official terminal is so small and the entry and exit audits are so strict. If you leave the airport directly from there, you won't be able to enjoy the ritual sense of the fans picking up the plane. Yet?"

After speaking, Charlie said again: "I just heard that he hired three hundred courtesy ladies to pick up the plane by posing as fans at the airport.

The main terminal building is big and there are many people, so the battle will be bigger then. Maybe it will be a hot search."

"That's it." Issac nodded lightly and smiled: "This group of people in the entertainment industry are too fake. Even spend money to buy fans. No wonder people say that the star Kim is losing money. Money in exchange for fame."

Charlie smiled and said: "Since he attaches so much importance to pomp, then I will arrange for him a special fan pick-up show today!"

Issac asked hurriedly, "Master, what are your plans?"

Charlie snorted: "When Orvel arrives, I will tell you together."

...

Ten minutes later, Orvel hurried over.

As soon as he entered Issac's office, he couldn't wait to ask: "Master, what is your order?"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "There is something, I want you to work with Mr. Chen to do it for me."

Orvel said hurriedly, "Master, please give your orders!"

Charlie said: "Orvel, you have a lot of boys, now you can mobilize a group of people."

Orvel asked, "Master, how many people do you want? What are your requirements?"

Charlie said: "Well, it's all men, and I want the kind of burly guy who often practices fitness and has full tendons."

It would be great to have scars on the face and neck. As for the number of people, 200 or 300 are the lowest. The more the better."

Orvel asked with a look of surprise: "Master, are you trying to lead my men to fight with others?"

## Chapter 3058

"No." Charlie waved his hand and said, "I want them to pick up the plane at the airport."

"Pick up?!" Orvel was confused, and didn't know what medicine Charlie sold in his gourd.

However, Issac on the side immediately understood, and he couldn't help but smile and said, "Master, are you planning to help the gangster on the road to pick up Kim as a fan?"

"Yes!" Charlie said with a smile: "Does he not like pomp? Then make this pomp a bigger one for him!"

With that, Charlie informed the two of his detailed plans.

After listening to Issac, he was shocked and said with a smirk: "Master, your way of doing things is too bad. If you do this, I think Kim will definitely have to retreat... ..."

Charlie smiled and said: "He had better leave the circle obediently, otherwise even if he doesn't take the initiative to leave the circle, I will find a way to get him out of the circle."

With that said, Charlie said with a somewhat contemptuous expression: "I will never allow this kind of rubbish to appear at Sara's concert on the day of my birthday."

...

Two hours later, a private jet landed at Aurous Hill Airport.

As soon as the plane landed, it was taken directly to the hangar by the guided vehicle.

Kim's makeup artist just helped him with his makeup.

At this time, there was a Toyota Coaster parked next to the plane, which was a shuttle bus specially used to pick up and drop off VIPs at the airport.

However, Kim was not in a hurry to get off the plane, but while looking in the mirror and checking his makeup, he asked Maggie: "Check with that Wendy to see if the fans are in place."

Maggie hurriedly nodded, and then made a video call to Wendy.

Wendy quickly connected, and when she saw Maggie, she smiled and asked, "Miss Chen, has Mr. Zhong landed?"

Maggie nodded and said, "We have landed, but we are still in the hangar and haven't left. I want to ask if you are ready there?"

Wendy hurriedly switched the camera for the video call and used the rear camera to take pictures of the three hundred courtesy ladies at the exit of the airport arrival hall, and said,

"Look, Miss Chen, our people are already in place, and I specially asked them to temporarily prepare banners, and the slogans have been aligned with them, and they will definitely build up the momentum at that time."

Kim leaned over and took a look, and found that there were indeed a large number of young and beautiful girls who were clustered near the arrival gate of the airport.

So, he breathed a sigh of relief and said with satisfaction: "Since everything is ready, we will pass now and arrive in about ten minutes."

## Chapter 3059

Wendy blurted out: "Okay Mr. Zhong, we are waiting for you in the arrival hall."

Maggie hurriedly asked: "Ms. Willson, are you in the arrival hall of the main terminal? Don't make a mistake!"

Wendy pointed the camera at the sign of the airport and said seriously: "The main terminal arrival hall. It's just after the luggage carousel. Don't worry, we can't go wrong!"

"That's good." Maggie was completely relieved.

After hanging up the video, she said to Kim: "Sir, we can get off the plane!"

Kim was in a bad mood along the way.

However, just after seeing the hundreds of ceremonial ladies in the video, his mood instantly improved a lot.

To be honest, he has never done anything less to buy fans to pick up the phone before, but he has never been able to buy so many high-quality fans once.

In the past, this kind of thing was done in cooperation with the group leader.

The group leader had the resources of some extras. The women who were recruited were all kinds, but after all, there were only a few women who looked good and had good figures.

But this time is different. This time they are all those slender and beautiful temperament girls who are over 1.68 meters tall.

One or two such girls are inconspicuous, but one or two hundred, two, or three hundred are put together. The visual effects are definitely exploding!

Therefore, he happily adjusted the collar and said to Maggie: "At today's pick-up site, we must take more photos, and then invest more resources to get the top spot in the hot search."

Maggie hurriedly said: "You can rest assured, sir, I will arrange it."

"Yeah!" Kim nodded in satisfaction, stood up, and said: "Okay, let's go!"

After speaking, he got off the plane first.

Since when the private jet applied for the route, he also purchased the VIP service at the airport, so an airport account manager was standing outside the cabin at this time.

After Kim walked down, he immediately greeted him and said respectfully : "Mr. Zhong, you have worked hard all the way, welcome to Aurous Hill!"

Kim nodded arrogantly, and the account manager asked diligently: "Mr. Zhong, is this your first time in Aurous Hill?"

## Chapter 3060

"Yes." Kim faintly replied, pointing to the Toyota Coaster in front of him, and asked: "Is this the car prepared for me?"

"Yes, yes!" The account manager hurriedly made an inviting gesture and said: "Mr. Zhong, please get in the car, we will go to the terminal now!"

Kim stepped into the car without even looking at him.

As a result, after getting in the car, he found out that in this minibus, all the windows were covered with a completely opaque glass film, and even the driving position was sealed by a tight partition. He couldn't see anything outside, so he asked in surprise, "Why are the windows of your car stuck?"

The account manager hurriedly said: "Mr. Zhong, you don't know anything about this car."

This car is dedicated to your super VIP service, so we must make sure that you will not reveal any of your whereabouts or let you be captured by any camera equipment. To, protect your privacy 100%."

Kim nodded suddenly and said with a smile: "I didn't expect that your Aurous Hill area is not big, but you are very particular about doing things."

After speaking, he directly found the most comfortable seat and sat down.

Immediately afterwards, his assistant, make-up artist, and four bodyguards also got on the car one after another, Coaster's door closed and quickly drove out of the hangar.

At this time, Kim couldn't see any scene outside at all, so he didn't know that he was going there. It was not the main terminal at all, but the business jet terminal next to the airport.

The car drove directly into a small passage inside the business jet terminal, and the car door just stopped in front of a glass door with the arrival hall written on it.

After Kim got out of the car, he entered the glass door directly. He had no chance to see the outside of the terminal building, so he didn't realize any abnormality.

Unlike most passengers who get off the plane directly from the covered bridge, private jets cannot directly connect to the covered bridge because the fuselage is relatively small and short.

Therefore, passengers taking private jets basically rely on this kind of shuttle bus directly after getting off the plane.

When they were sent to the ground entrance of the terminal, no one was suspicious. Under the leadership of the account manager, they walked in all the way.

However, after entering, Kim was a little surprised. He looked at the almost empty passage and said in a puzzled manner:

"How come you have so few people in this airport? I think there are no other passengers besides us. Yet?"

The account manager scratched his head and smiled, and said: "This...may have something to do with today's traffic control. We don't have many planes arriving today, and many flights are delayed or canceled."

Kim thinks something is wrong. Generally speaking, even if the airports in second-tier cities are not so busy, they will not be so empty, right?

Just wondering, the account manager pointed to a frosted glass door in front and said: "Mr. Zhong, there is an exit in front. There are many of your fans outside. If you find it inconvenient, I can ask the security to escort you away quickly, or Let the security guard drive the fans away before you go out."

## Chapter 3061

"Don't!" The doubts in Kim's mind instantly disappeared, and he blurted out: "I have always regarded my fans as family. They come to meet me from far away, so I naturally want to say hello to them!"

After that, he walked a few steps quickly and came to the glass door. He couldn't wait to go out and say hello to the three hundred beautiful "fans" he bought.

At this moment, the door of induction opened. When the scene outside the passage was mapped into Kim's pupils, he felt that his brain was instantly energized with high voltage, and the whole person was shocked!

Because, outside the exit at this time, although a lot of people gathered around, it was not the lot of beauties he had imagined at all.

Quite the opposite!

In front of him are a lot of big men with long hair and thick faces covered with scars and healed wounds!

Just when he was stunned, and extremely vicious man with two scars on his face shouted: "Kim! I love you! I fcuking want to give you a baby!"

There was a whistle from the crowd.

Another man yelled: "Fcuk! Kim, I love you too! I fcuking want you to give birth to a baby for me!"

As soon as the voice fell, there was a man wearing a sports vest on a cold day, waving two big flowered arms full of tattoos, and exclaimed in excitement: "Eastcliff Kim!, my baby! "

Kim was frightened by this, his legs softened, and he wanted to move back quickly, and he was nervously secretly thinking:

"This, this...what the hell is going on?! What about the beauties? What about the Miss Etiquette? How do you change it? How they became a bunch of stinky hooligans?!"

What he didn't expect was that these fanatical lords did not give him a chance to retreat. A large crowd swarmed up, shouting:

"Kim, I love you, Kim, I want to sle3p with you tonight!" "Wait and so on slogans like this directly surrounded Kim.

Before the four bodyguards of Kim could react, they were squeezed out of the crowd by two or three hundred people. Seeing so many brawny men, they simply could not do anything.

And Kim was surrounded by so many brawny men like stinky ra5cals, his whole person was scared, he asked in a panic: "You...what are you doing?"

Someone shouted: "Grass! Need to ask? I am your loyal fan! You come to Aurous Hill, of course, I will come to pick you up!"

Kim was about to cry, thinking how the hell could he have such a fan? Did someone intentionally cause them to come?

So he blurted out: "You must have made a mistake! Let me go out quickly, otherwise, don't blame me for being rude!"

As soon as he finished speaking, someone suddenly stretched out his hand and slapped him, cursing: "Grass! I rode a motorcycle all the way to pick up your machine. You fucking dare to talk to me like this and not give me a face?"

"Yeah!" don't know who raised his hand and slapped him again, and then pinched the flesh on his face, and shouted angrily while pinching: "Damn, do you talk to fans like this? Say it again to me!"

## Chapter 3062

Kim was buzzed by this slap in the face.

The brutal force just now in the direct slap took his attitude out of the sky by the two consecutive blows.

He was born with a golden spoon. He has never been beaten since he was a child.

He was slapped in the face as soon as he got off the plane today, and he was choked on his face. This feeling made him feel like he was dead.

At this time, he was like a rooster surrounded by wolves.

In the face of such a large number of fierce and strong men, he was already shocked.

The bodyguard has long been useless, and now he is completely reduced to the opponent's plaything, so he can only tentatively ask: "Brothers, is there any misunderstanding in this..."

After all, I clearly saw hundreds of beauties waiting to pick me up on the video just now, but after I came out, I found that there was no one beauty, and there were hundreds of racals. This look is not quite right!

"No misunderstanding!" The man pinching his face said coldly: "We are all your fans, and love you so much."

We heard that you are coming to Aurous Hill, so we rushed over to greet you, how about it? Is this pick-up lineup still satisfactory?"

Kim said with a sad face, "Big brother, don't be joking...I am such a person, how can I be liked by my elder brothers?

If there is something wrong with your younger brother, please say, I will change it, but it really didn't. You don't have to play with me like this..."

The man smiled and said, "Oh, brother smelly said that is too far-fetched. We came all the way to greet you, of course, because we adore your musical talent.

In addition, we also prepared a rich reception banquet for you, and the time is almost the same. Come, hurry over!"

After speaking, he winked at the other strong man beside him, the two of them looked at each other and smiled, and immediately bent down, one of them carried Kim on one leg, and directly carried him up.

Afterwards, a large number of strong men walked out surrounded by Kim who was lifted up, and a group of people followed and shouted, and the scene was very spectacular.

The assistants and bodyguards accompanying Kim were all frightened. Seeing that this young master was kidnapped in this way, he didn't know for a moment whether he should follow up or stand still.

After all, there were a large number of them, and one by one. They don't seem like good people. If this really provokes the opponent, wouldn't it be a pebble hitting a rock?

Just when this group of people hesitated, the remaining dozens of strong men directly surrounded these people and pushed them out of the airport's business jet terminal.

## Chapter 3063

When Kim was carried out, it was discovered that something was wrong!

Because there are no passengers at the gate of the terminal, the terminal itself is also very small, not as large as a railway station in a small city.

Immediately afterwards, he found the magnificent main terminal building not far away.

The main terminal building is not only large in scale, but also has surging traffic at the door, and there are many passengers coming in and out.

At this moment, he immediately realized that from the moment he got off the plane, he was completely calculated by others!

He couldn't help but wonder in his heart: "Could it be that Wendy shaved me up? Dmn, this woman is so courageous, even she dare to play?!"

"No! It should not be Wendy, because I originally planned to leave the airport from the main terminal, and the three hundred female fans who are waiting to greet are also waiting for me to appear in the main terminal..."

"But the people at the airport brought me to the business jet terminal..."

"Damn it! No wonder the windows of that shuttle bus were all sealed, just didn't want me to see that it was pulled to the corporate jet building! It's clear that they are trying to trick me!"

"Who is so bold that even dare to play?! Could it be the dog that the Wade family placed in Aurous Hill?! He is just a subordinate of the Wade family, how dare he do it directly on me?!"

When Kim was puzzled, a group of strong men had already stuffed him into a bus.

The most damn thing is that in the bus with more than 40 seats, they didn't reserve his place at all.

All the seats were filled by those fierce and brawny men, and he was thrown into the bus along with his assistant and bodyguard. In the long narrow aisle.

As soon as they got in the car, the attitude of the evil guys changed immediately.

One of them immediately said to several people: "Oh, please hand over your phone, or don't blame me for being impolite!"

Kim was nervous and asked subconsciously: "Are you sent by President Issac from Shangri-La?"

The strong man who had slapped him before said coldly, "Why do you have so many problems? Where's the phone? Get it out for me!"

While trembling, Kim handed the phone over, and bit his head, and said: "You...you are kidnapping me!

Even Mr. Issac can't do this in broad daylight?! What's more, I am Zhong. Your master, have you considered the consequences of doing this?"

The brawny man took the phone and said contemptuously: "To tell you the truth, we don't bother to care who you are.

As long as you come to Aurous Hill, even if it's a tiger, it has to lie on its stomach, and a dragon, it has to hold it! Why are you so arrogant?"

When Kim saw him say this, he guessed that the other party must have been sent by Issac, and blurted out:

"My father is still very familiar with your Wade family. Cynthia from your Wade family is an old classmate with my father for many years.

No, let me call my dad and ask him to communicate with her. If there is any misunderstanding, it would be better to just talk about it."

## **Chapter 3064**

The brawny man didn't bother to pay attention to him, and said coldly:

"You'd better not talk until you get to the place, otherwise I will take off my socks and put them in your mouth.

I will remind you in advance that my socks have not been changed for a week."

Kim immediately closed his mouth with embarrassment.

This is the end for this haughty man, and it seems that he can only wait until after seeing that Issac.

At this time, what Kim couldn't imagine was that a video titled "Kim met three hundred hunk fans picking up the plane in Aurous Hill" was posted to the short video platform.

This video captured three hundred fierce hunks who rushed to the airport to pick him up and confessed to him frantically.

At the same time, Kim was surrounded by a group of hunks, and he was even taken out of the airport with his legs raised by two hunks.

Immediately afterwards, the person shooting the video deliberately asked one of the hunks who came to the pick-up from the perspective of a sneak shot: "My buddy, may I ask, are you all Kim's fans?"

The hunk curled his lips in disdain and whispered: "Brother, to be honest with you, I don't even know what the hell is going on."

The video shooter asked in surprise: "Then why did you come to pick up the plane?"

The hunk said with a smile: "F@rt! this man is giving money! Just to come over and pick up the plane and give two thousand slogans. Isn't it better than going to work?"

After speaking, the macho smiled and said: "I won't tell you, I will go up and shout two slogans, and I will almost be able to finish work and go home!"

Immediately afterwards, the hunk ran away quickly, and the video ended here.

As soon as this video was uploaded to the short video platform, it was immediately pushed to all users quietly.

The push of the short video platform is relatively concealed.

Instead of sending a message directly and letting the user click to watch, it directly uses the recommendation algorithm of the server.

This way, everyone who is using the short video platform can refresh the next video next time. Seemingly accidentally brushed this one.

As a result, tens of millions of people across the country saw this video instantly.

The exaggerated scene in the video made many people laugh. When they learned that these hunk fans were hired by Kim himself with money, netizens immediately launched an overwhelming barge of ridicule on him.

## Chapter 3065

When he faced three hundred evil men at the airport, his stunned and bewildered expression was also made into an emoticon package by countless netizens, and the whole network instantly became popular...

As soon as Kim's video was exposed, it was immediately searched on major websites.

Netizens thought that Kim did another stupid thing, similar to the last time he hired a group to play in the war movie, but this time it was even weirder.

However, the Zhong family smacked out an extraordinary meaning.

So they immediately contacted Kim, but they didn't expect that several people alongside Kim and his party were almost lost.

This made them realize that he must be in danger.

Afterwards, the Zhong family immediately initiated the relationship and inquired everywhere, even including the relationship to people in Aurous Hill City, hoping to find his whereabouts.

At this time, Kim had been sent directly to Shangri-La by bus.

Kim did not expect that he originally wanted to book the presidential suite in Shangri-La, and then he could get close to the water tower and have a good relationship with Sara.

But now, the presidential suite is not booked, but he is taken by a group of people just like the prisoners. Grabbed him and gone.

He was angry and scared in his heart, but before he had time to think about it, Issac's men took him over from several strong men, and then took him directly to Issac's office.

In the office at this time, Charlie, Orvel, and Issac were drinking tea.

As soon as the door opened, Kim, with a flustered expression, was brought in with an erect collar of his shirt.

As soon as he entered the door, he began to look at the three people in the office, but it was the first time for him to see the three people, including Charlie, so he couldn't recognize who the spokesperson of the Wade family was.

So he asked tentatively: "Dare to ask who is Manager Issac from Shangri-La?"

Issac said lightly: "I am."

Kim hurriedly said: "Manager Issac, is there any misunderstanding in this matter today?"

"Misunderstanding?" Issac sneered: "I don't think there is any misunderstanding, weren't you arrogant on the phone? So I have to invite you over whatever I say and talk to you in person."

## Chapter 3066

Kim plucked up the courage to blurt out: "Manager Issac, I know that you are from the Wade family.

The relationship between our Zhong family and your Wade family has always been very good, especially Aunt Cynthia from the Wade family is a good friend.

So I believe that today's incident can never be her meaning, let alone the Wade family's, if you just use Wade Family Fox's pretense to retaliate for the little conflict that I had on the phone with you.

Then you have to weigh it in advance, if an incident happens, can you cover it!"

When Issac heard this, he couldn't help laughing: "You have moved out our eldest lady from the Wade family. Naturally, I can't cover it."

When Kim heard this, he instantly gained confidence and said in a cold voice: "Since you can't cover it, let me go quickly, otherwise, you won't be able to eat it!"

Issac smiled and said, "Don't interrupt me in a hurry. As for me, my ability is limited and I really can't cover it, but the one next to me can definitely do it."

As he said, he pointed his finger at Charlie next to him, and said to Kim: "If you are not convinced, you can talk to the one next to me."

Kim looked at Charlie and quickly compared his face in his brain memory.

However, after thinking about it, he couldn't find any memory points related to this face.

So, he couldn't help but wonder:

"If this guy is great, why do I have no memory of him? Whether it's the Wade family, the Su family, or the Gu family, I remember the young men from their families who are very familiar with me.

I know some of the more powerful families, but this kid is really not one of them. Is he a big man?"

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but ask: "You friend, are there any misunderstandings between us?"

Charlie smiled slightly: "It's not like that, I just want to see you upset."

"Grass!"

When Kim heard Charlie's voice, he immediately confronted the unknown man on the phone, blurted out a word, and then said angrily:

"So it's you! You fcuking ba5tard did you dare to do against me? Believe it or not, the first thing I do after I leave this place is to kill you?!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Are you asking me where I came from? My name is Charlie Wade, I wonder if you have heard of it?"

"Charlie Wade?!" When Kim heard these two words, the first reaction in his mind was: "I wipe, this guy's surname is Wade, then does he belong to the Wade family?!"

However, he carefully reviewed all the younger generations of the Wade family, and after confirming that there was no one named Charlie, he said with a vigilant look:

"I know people about the same age as me in the Wade family, but just I've never seen you before, are you a relative of the Wade family?"

The Wade family does have many branches of relatives, who are all over the country and even around the world.

Although their surnames are also Wade, their economic strength is far worse than that of the Eastcliff Wade family.

Therefore, if it is a member of the Wade family, Kim will definitely not be able to provoke him, but if it is a relative of the Wade family, then he is really not having stage fright.

## Chapter 3067

After all, the Zhong family is also a family with a face and power, and the relationship between his family and the Wade family is pretty good.

How can he allow a foreigner to sit on his neck and sh!t?

At this moment, Charlie smiled playfully and asked him: "You just said that you know Cynthia Wade, are you familiar with her?"

"Of course!" Kim blurted out: "Aunt Wade and my father have a very good relationship. We had dinner together a few days ago!"

Charlie asked with interest: "Since you are so familiar with Cynthia Wade, hasn't she mentioned me in front of you?"

Kim curled his lips and said disdainfully, "You are just a relative of the Wade family."

As far as I know, there are many young people like you in the Wade family's relatives.

More than 800 young people like you. How could she mention it in front of me?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Why don't you let me get your cell phone, you call her and ask her?"

Seeing Charlie's playful look, Kim couldn't help panicking, and wondered, "Is this guy really a big man with a lot of background?"

But think about it, it's not bad to be able to call Cynthia, at least there is a chance to send out a signal to move rescue soldiers!

So, he immediately nodded and said, "Okay! You return the phone to me, and I called to ask Auntie what exactly came from you!"

Charlie winked at Issac and said, "Mr. Issac, let someone send him his mobile phone."

...

At the same time, the Zhong family also asked someone to inquire about the news.

According to the feedback, Kim was escorted directly to Shangri-La by the brawny guys at the airport!

The Zhong family suddenly lost their color. Everyone knew that Shangri-La was the property of the Wade family.

Now that Kim was arrested and moved to Shangri-La, could it not be done by the Wade family?

However, not only did they and the Wade family have no grievances and no grudges, their relationship is quite subtle. Why would the Wade family tie-up Kim?

So, his father Harvey took out his mobile phone without hesitation and called Cynthia.

In Harvey's mobile phone, Cynthia's name only saved the word "Cynthia", which shows that the relationship between the two is very unusual.

Sure enough, once the phone was connected, Harvey felt anxious and asked in a gentle tone: "Cynthia, what are you doing?"

She seemed very happy to receive his call, and said cheerfully, "I, I'm doing body care."

Harvey asked in surprise: "Why are you doing it again? Didn't you do it yesterday?"

Cynthia smiled and said, "Hmm, this is, because of a business trip some time ago. I didn't have time to take care of my skin, so I should hurry up and remedy it during this time."

As she said, she stretched out lazily and yawned, and smiled, and asked, "What are you calling to find me? Did you miss me?"

Harvey hurriedly said: "Of course I miss you, I don't want to do it all the time, but the main reason I call is to ask you about something."

Cynthia giggled and asked, "What's the matter?"

Harvey blurted out: "Kim was taken away when he got off the plane to prepare for a performance."

"Really?" Cynthia said in surprise: "Kim is a public figure. In broad daylight, who would dare to kidnap him?"

Harvey sighed: "Don't mention it, there is news that he was taken to the Shangri-La Hotel in Aurous Hill.

I wonder if it has anything to do with your Wade family?"

Cynthia was shocked, and blurted out, "What did you say?! Aurous Hill?!"

## Chapter 3068

Since Cynthia left Aurous Hill, as long as she heard the word "Aurous Hill", she immediately felt hairy all over his body.

She has always regarded this city as her life's Waterloo, and it may be the Waterloo that she will never be able to come out again in this life, psychologically there has long been a shadow like a black hole.

Harvey heard that her voice was a little unnatural, and hurriedly asked: "Cynthia, what's wrong with Aurous Hill? Is there any problem?"

She asked subconsciously: "You just said that Kim is tied up in Shangri-La?"

"Yeah!" Harvey said quickly: "The feedback came back, indeed, he was taken to Shangri-La.

I don't know if this matter has anything to do with the Wade family, but isn't Shangri-La a wholly-owned property of your family?

I just want to ask you for help and find out what's going on..."

When Cynthia heard this, she almost immediately concluded that the incident of Kim being tied must have something to do with Charlie.

Otherwise, as Issac, himself would never dare to attack Kim.

Thinking of this, she couldn't help asking Harvey: "Did Kim offend someone?"

"Offending somoone?" Harvey said embarrassingly: "This kid offends people all day long, and he is unobtrusive all day long, but he still has a sense of measure in his heart.

If he can't afford to offend people, he must not dare to provoke them casually."

As he said, he continued: "I'm afraid that he will provoke the kind of stunner who doesn't care about anything.

In case the other party gets angry, regardless of his identity or the background of the Zhong family, he simply wants to punish him, then but it's not easy."

Immediately, Harvey said imploringly: "Could you please call the person in charge of your Wade family in Aurous Hill?"

Cynthia hesitated for a moment and said without a bottom: "Okay...Then I first inquire about the specific situation."

"Okay!" Harvey heaved a sigh of relief and hurriedly said, "By the way, Cynthia, don't you like jade?

I asked someone to buy a bracelet of emperor green from a Burmese, and it has been sent to me. Have a look at it. When you have time, come to my house to have a try?"

Cynthia was a little happy at once, and deliberately smiled and asked, "Then your intention is to let me try the bracelet, or do you want to trick me into coming to your house?"

Harvey smiled and said: "How can you use the word trick? It just happened that Kim is not here today.

If I can be sure that this child is safe, then in the next few days he will be in Aurous Hill, and the two of us will be able to stay here. I want to stay with you for few days together."

## Chapter 3069

Cynthia smiled and said, "Okay! I'll call and ask, it shouldn't be a big problem."

Harvey said with joy: "That's really great! I'm waiting for your good news!"

She said: "Okay, hang up first, I'll call and ask."

Cynthia, when hung up, felt a little unsure in her heart.

She thought to herself: "If Kim really offends Charlie, then I am afraid there is really no good way..."

"After all, Charlie dared to detain even his aunt, let alone a second generation lad with no blood relationship?"

However, she changed her mind and thought: "Regardless of whether there is a way, I should call first to find out what's going on."

After all, Mr. Zhong has called me, and I will do my best."

In recent years, Cynthia and Harvey have maintained an improper relationship between them.

Harvey's wife passed away early, and he has been traveling through the flowers for many years, and he has often contaminated women.

As for Cynthia, he also disliked that her husband's strength was getting worse and her husband was becoming less and less capable, so she had lost love for her husband a long time ago.

Originally, she wanted to get a divorce, but the old man of the Wade family felt that his daughter is now in her forties and.

Now the divorce is really insulting, so he didn't agree to it.

Cynthia had always been wholeheartedly trying to please the old man to agree to her, seeing that he didn't want her to divorce him, he didn't mention it again.

However, since the relationship broke down, Cynthia has separated from her husband directly, and the two of them rarely see each other now, they are basically strangers, but the relationship as husband and wife still exists.

As for Cynthia and Harvey, they were originally old classmates, and they had no improper relationship at first.

But at a class reunion a few years ago, Cynthia drank some wine. After drinking, everyone talked about the status quo.

She complained to her classmates about the breakdown of her relationship with her husband, but she couldn't get a divorce because of her father's disagreement.

Harvey, who had long been widowed, was thinking about it.

For him, who travels through the flowers, he must not look down upon a half-aged mistress like Cynthia.

## Chapter 3070

Although Cynthia still has the charm, after all, her age is here, no matter how much attention he pays to appearance, he can't compare with the young girls of eighteen, nineteen, or twenties.

And Harvey, an old hooligan who has already let go of himself, has always had a good taste in choosing women.

Even he is over 50 years old, he basically won't even look at a woman over 25 years old.

However, Cynthia's situation is relatively special.

In any case, she is the eldest lady of the Wade family, let alone how much property she can inherit from the Wade family in the future, her identity and resources in the family alone contain powerful energy and benefits.

Therefore, since the class meeting, he began to show great hospitality to her.

Although Cynthia is already a half-old m!lf, she is still a woman after all.

Moreover, just like people say that a woman is a teenager until he dies, no matter how old a woman is, she also has a girlish heart.

In himself, Harvey is dignified, personable, and the head of the Zhong family.

Although the grandfather of the Zhong family has many heirs, the overall strength of the Zhong family is still considerable, much stronger than Cynthia's defeated husband's family, so The whole is more in line with Cynthia's requirements for the other half.

Under Harvey's meticulous all-round attack by a veteran of the love scene, Cynthia quickly fell into it, feeling that the whole person was glowing like a second spring.

As a result, the two people quietly hooked up together.

Harvey tried his best to make her feel the feeling of love again, and she did give him a lot of feedback on resources.

For her, she was really affectionate for Harvey, and wanted to be with him openly when she was divorced.

Although Harvey didn't really like her, but based on her identity and background, he also very much hoped to be able to Marry her into his house.

The reason why the two did not dare to take this step was mainly because Old Wade did not let Cynthia divorce.

Therefore, she also had her own set of plans.

She was thinking, anyway, the old man can live for a few years, and she will not be divorced, married or not, and she is not in a hurry for the past few years.

After all, although the two can't make it public, they have been looking for various opportunities to secretly pass the song.

Since they can eat by stealing food, they don't care when the seats will start.

Moreover, if you don't get married first, you can still cater to the father's requirements and make him happy, so you will have a greater chance of inheriting the property in the future.

Maybe when the old man is happy, he can allocate more to her.

## Chapter 3071

In this way, after getting the inheritance and then divorcing the original spouse and marrying Harvey openly, wouldn't she be completely perfect for the rest of his life?

It was precisely because Cynthia really had a real feeling for Harvey that she decided to call Issac when she was obviously afraid of Charlie.

Coincidentally, Kim at this time just took back his mobile phone.

After Charlie asked him to pass the phone to him, he threatened coldly: "Remember, you can only call Cynthia."

If you dare to call the second person, I will cut your hand!"

Kim was resentful in his heart, but how dare he pretend to be forceful on his face.

He can only honestly nod and say: "Don't worry, I will call Aunt Wade!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't forget to turn on the speaker!"

Kim nodded angrily. As soon as he turned on his phone's screen, he immediately found that there were multiple APP pushes on his phone.

And with so many posts, the titles are all related to him!

Some are "Kim made a mistake in buying fans again, and the scene of hilarious scenes exposed!"

There is also "Kim met three hundred warriors to pick up the plane in Aurous Hill. The scene is chaotic and comparable to a blockbuster!"

There are even a few that wrote: "Kim: I'm serious about buying fans!", "Kim: Buying fans professionally for a hundred years!", "Kim: I don't make fans, I'm just fake fans porter!"

Seeing these push notifications, he didn't need to click to view the details, and knew that this group of people must have posted the ugly accident at the airport on the Internet!

Moreover, he was so embarrassed at the airport, this kind of video may become popular once it comes online...

Needless to think about it, the netizens on the Internet are definitely launching a barge of mockery at him.

Maybe his fame will be completely finished this time.

In the entertainment industry, there are occasional scandals that can be justified, but if the scandal becomes too big, it may be difficult to have a chance to come back in this life.

Seeing him staring at the phone with a pale face, Charlie murmured, "What are you still doing in a daze? Call now!"

## Chapter 3072

Kim's aggrieved eyes blushed and he almost shed tears, but he managed to endure it, immediately dialed Cynthia's phone, and then pressed the speaker again.

In his opinion, whether he can make a comeback and kill this extremely arrogant guy is all dependent on this phone call!

At this moment, Cynthia was about to call Issac. She suddenly received a call from Kim. She was a little astonished and shocked.

Then she hurriedly pressed the access button and blurted out: "Kim, what's the matter with you?"

Your dad called me just now and said that you were taken away in Aurous Hill, and he was anxious."

Kim seemed to have grasped the life-saving straw, and cried, "Auntie, you have to save me, Auntie!"

Cynthia hurriedly said: "Kim, don't worry, and tell your aunt slowly, what is going on?"

Kim's grievances full of stomach could no longer be suppressed, and he choked and said, "Auntie, a guy named Charlie asked Issac from the Wade family to tie me to Shangri-La.

They also found hundreds of brawny men.

When I came to the airport they humiliated me, I suspect that this guy is a relative of the Wade family. You must help me to get justice!"

Speaking of this, Kim suddenly started to cry.

When Cynthia heard this, her heart suddenly became cold.

She murmured in her heart: "In all of Aurous Hill, I can help you deal with anyone you provoke, but Charlie can't be provoked, but you still provoke Charlie..."

You also asked me to help you be fair, you know that when Charlie detained me in Aurous Hill, no one could help me get justice..."

Seeing that Cynthia on the other end of the phone stopped talking, Kim immediately asked in a hurry: "Auntie, are you listening?"

Cynthia suddenly came back to her senses: "Huh? Uh...I...I'm listening..."

Kim lost control of his emotions, crying in disintegration, and said, "Auntie...you...you must help me...I...I grew up so much, I never...never ever suffered this...such a grievance!"

"And... and they not only humiliated me, but... they fucking beat me!"

"Now my... my face is puffed... it's swollen..."

"But I will be attending Sara's concert in a few days, and be her special guest..."

"The face... the face is swollen like this, how come I... how can I face people!"

"I...I can't do that...I will wear a mask and pretend...I will pretend to be the King of Masked Singer..."

## Chapter 3073

Cynthia heard him cry like this on the other end of the phone, but her heart was very weak.

She sighed, and asked, "Kim... why did you provoke Charlie?"

Kim cried and said, "I...I just quarreled with him on the phone, but I didn't think I was caught by his people when I got off the plane..."

Cynthia said helplessly: "Kim, anyone you provoke in Aurous Hill your aunt can help you solve it, but when it comes to Charlie, your auntie is also powerless!"

"Ah?!" Kim blurted out subconsciously: "Why Auntie! You are the eldest lady of the Wade family, and he is just a relative of the Wade family. Why can't you afford to offend him?"

Cynthia said in embarrassment: "Kim, he is not a relative of the Wade family, he is the son of my second brother Changying!"

As soon as she said this, Kim's mind buzzed.

He has heard of Changying's name since he was a child.

As for Charlie, he didn't quite understand it.

He only knew that Changying had died early, and that a son had also disappeared long ago.

But he never thought that Changying's son turned out to be the cold-faced young man in front of him!

He exclaimed in his heart:

"No wonder he is not afraid of me at all! It turns out that he is not a relative of the Wade family, but a descendant of the Wade family!"

He is the grandson of Zhongquan, the elder of the Wade family!"

Thinking of this, his legs became soft for a while, so soft that they started swinging back and forth.

However, he suddenly thought of something and cried and said: "Auntie, according to you, Charlie is your nephew and you are his aunt.

Please help me with a few good things. Plead ask him to have mercy and beg him to let me go..."

Kim is not a fool. He knows the kind of relationship between Cynthia and his father.

Although he didn't want to be in his twenties and have multiple stepmothers, if this stepmother is rich and powerful, he would also raise his hands in agreement, so he felt fine with this situation.

Since Cynthia has feelings for his father, she has to help him with anything about this matter.

Moreover, he didn't find it difficult.

After all, Cynthia is Charlie's aunt!

If his aunt asked him to let him go, he could never refuse, right?

If you are yourself, if your aunt helps others to intercede, you will definitely save her face.

However, just when he felt that Cynthia would definitely be able to handle this matter for him, she on the other end of the phone said embarrassedly:

"Kim...Auntie is all powerless in this matter..."

Kim was dumbfounded, and blurted out with a face full of disbelief: "Auntie, why is this?"

Cynthia said awkwardly: "Although Charlie is my nephew, if I intercede for you, I think he will probably not give me this face... Maybe... maybe even... ..."

Kim hurriedly asked: "Auntie, what will happen?"

Cynthia said helplessly: "If I come forward to help you intercede, maybe it will hurt you more!"

## Chapter 3074

When Kim heard this, his whole body was dumbfounded.

He thought to himself: "Is this the fcuking human? How could there be such a thing?!"

This stinky lady with the surname Wade is not a guardian, knowing that I have offended her nephew, so she deliberately doesn't want to intercede and help me?!"

When he was angry, Cynthia said apologetically: "Kim, Auntie really didn't lie to you.

If I open this mouth, Charlie's punishment to you can only be aggravated, and there is no possibility to lessen it..."

Kim found Cynthia's voice very sincere, and he was even more puzzled.

He blurted out, "This...why is this Auntie...I...I can't figure it out...Are you not his aunt? Isn't he even from Wade family? Is he unwilling to give you face?"

Cynthia laughed mockingly, and said, "Hehe...he giving me face? His men dared to beat me! And after his men beat me, he didn't turn towards me, but instead turned towards his men.

And he detained me in Aurous Hill for the New Year's Eve, and I begged him, but he ignored me at all, and it was useless for my dad to intercede for me..."

Speaking of this, Cynthia felt sour when she thought of her experience when she was imprisoned in a slum in Aurous Hill, and she couldn't help sobbing.

Later, she said again: "You say, auntie can't even intercede for herself, how can intercede for you?"

Kim was dumbfounded, as if ten thousand people were slashing the glass with a blade at the same time, the brain was almost out.

He blurted out subconsciously: "This...this is a brute! Who would treat his aunt like this!"

Cynthia felt the same way, and sighed: "Kim, you are right..."

Charlie, who had not spoken, suddenly asked: "Cynthia Wade, have you forgotten why I imprisoned you in Aurous Hill?"

Cynthia suddenly heard Charlie's voice, and her heart was shocked.

She didn't even bother to think about it, and blurted out: "Kim, you... have you turned on the speakerphone?!"

Kim said awkwardly: "It's... Charlie asked me to..."

## Chapter 3075

Cynthia changed her words when she was very eager to survive, and said, "I didn't finish what I said just now!"

The reason why Charlie imprisoned me is entirely because I did the wrong thing, and I take the blame for it!"

After speaking, she said hurriedly and flatteringly: "Charlie, don't get me wrong. I didn't finish my words just now, but I didn't mean anything else..."

Kim's worldview has collapsed!

"Is this the fcuking Cynthia?!"

"Is this the fcuking young lady who is famous in Eastcliff?!"

"Do everyone in Eastcliff not know that she has always been arrogant and domineering, always doing whatever she wants, and never putting anyone in her eyes!"

"But, she is now shocked by the Charlie in front of me? Knowing that he is listening, it feels like a mouse has met a cat in an instant?! This full desire to survive is too terrible!"

"Is Cynthia too weak or Charlie too strong?!"

Just when Kim was shocked, Charlie asked Cynthia, "So, in fact, you don't want to plead for this kid, right?"

Cynthia awkwardly got goosebumps all over her body.

She found that Charlie was really bad.

She couldn't help but slander in her heart: "If you don't want to let Kim go, just say that you can't forgive him, and it's useless for anyone to intercede?"

"But you have to be in front of Kim and force me to admit that I didn't come to intercede with him.

Didn't you trap me in injustice? Maybe I will be his stepmother in the future.

If you have your say and I do nothing, will this kid be against me in the future?"

Therefore, Cynthia could only bite the bullet and pleaded:

"Charlie, Kim, this child is actually quite good, but sometimes he gets a little irritated, and I hope you can look at your aunt's face and spare him once."

Charlie smiled and said word by word: "Sorry, aunt, with me, you really don't have such a big face!"

After that, Charlie's voice became cold and stern: "If you didn't come to Aurous Hill so arrogantly at the beginning, I would think you are the face of my elders, and I must give you enough face and respect."

"But you are too self-righteous to be wrong!"

"You are always arrogant, and it feels like the whole world has to obey your command!"

"But, I don't care about your domineering ways, it won't work in Aurous Hill!"

Cynthia was extremely depressed by Charlie's remarks, but she did not dare to express any dissatisfaction.

## Chapter 3076

Cynthia could only improvise and said: "Charlie, I did not do many things right before. After this time of reflection, I have been deeply impressed. Realized my mistakes..."

She said, "As for Kim, I believe he should have been confused for a while. Give him a chance to rehabilitate.

He will definitely be able to realize where he went wrong, and he will definitely be able to..."

Charlie interrupted her directly and said indifferently: "Okay, you don't need to intercede for him anymore.

An arrogant second generation lad like him can't really realize where he is wrong."

Kim cried and said, "Mr. Wade, I know I was wrong. I didn't know you and offended you. I will never do this again in the future. Please forgive me this time..."

Charlie sneered: "Look, you think you have eyes but don't know the reality, which proves that you don't realize where your real mistake is!

What does it mean to have eyes but don't know the reality? It's just that, if I am stronger than you, you kneel down and lick;

If I am weaker than you, you jump up and step on me, just garbage like you, can't be released into society before you are completely reformed!"

As he said, he took his cell phone from Kim and said to Cynthia on the other end of the phone:

"I heard that you have a good relationship with Kim's father, so please help me to send him a message."

Cynthia hurriedly said, "Speak up, I must convey it to him!"

Charlie said: "It's not impossible to let Kim become a horse. I give him two options.

One is to stay in Aurous Hill temporarily, and when my shipping company starts, go directly to my ship as a seaman for two years.

No disembarkation is allowed during the year, and when the time is up for two years, I will let him leave!"

Cynthia's eyelids twitched!

Be a seaman for two years? ! How much sin would he have to suffer?

When Kim heard this, his whole body collapsed completely.

He didn't expect Charlie to be so cruel!

He is a member of the entertainment industry, and he will continue to work in the industry in the future.

If he lets himself be a sailor on a ship for two years, isn't his career in the entertainment industry completely over?

What's more, he can't get off the ship for two years. What's the difference between this and two years in jail? !

Thinking of this, he blurted out and asked: "What is the second choice?!"

Charlie glanced at him and said lightly: "The second option is, I interrupt your two legs and you crawl all the way back to Eastcliff!"

## **Chapter 3077**

When Kim heard that Charlie was about to break his legs and let him crawl to Eastcliff, he was full of anxiety.

He has been in the second-generation circle of the city for more than 20 years.

Based on his understanding of this circle, the people in this class, although arrogant and ruthless, are basically dealing with outsiders.

Only when it comes to insiders, most people tend to converge a little.

For example, he himself has bullied others and interrupted other people's legs for so many years. He has done it more than once, but it was aimed at some poor people whose backgrounds are far less powerful than his.

Really want to treat someone in the same circle. Yes, everyone will save some face to the other party.

After all, they all have money and power, and businesses will overlap every three to five, so they all know that they have to stay in line with each other for everything.

This has long become an unspoken rule for everyone in the second-generation circle.

But Kim found that Charlie in front of him didn't seem to care about this established rule.

So, he blurted out: "Charlie, if you really interrupt my legs, my family will not let you go, and you will be rejected and isolated by everyone in the circle.

Or I will yield to you. If I kowtow to admit my mistakes and pay you a little bit more, you can let me go!"

Charlie said blankly: "I have told you about the two choices. Now you choose one by yourself. Within minutes, if you haven't told me, your final choice will be in the first two years. It becomes three years, and the second option remains the same."

Seeing that Charlie's oil and salt were not entering, Kim hurriedly yelled into the phone: "Auntie, you can help me say something nice, Auntie..."

Cynthia sighed and said, "Kim, your aunt advises you to choose the first one as soon as possible.

If you drag on, it will change from two years to three years. I'm afraid you can't stand it..."

After speaking, Cynthia added: "You can't choose the second one. Don't think Charlie is just talking about it and won't do it.

If he says that he's doing the same, he will definitely not change his mind.

Delong from the Kevin family, because he offended Charlie, went to Aurous Hill from Eastcliff on a bicycle and lived in the dirtiest and worst shanty town of the city. Life is not as good as a beggar..."

## Chapter 3078

Since being educated by Charlie, Cynthia has been investigating his actions secretly. The more investigations, the more she fears him. Therefore, as a person who came by, she immediately helped Kim to make the best choice.

In her opinion, the best situation for him right now is to quickly agree to the first choice Charlie gave him, otherwise, the following conditions will only get worse and worse.

When Kim heard Cynthia talk about Delong, he was shocked to speak.

He and Delong have a pretty good relationship. The two have been together before.

Then one day, Delong suddenly became neurotic, wearing a green helmet and riding a two-eight bar and left Eastcliff.

Everyone in the circle said that there was a problem with his brain, but he didn't expect that it was also a gift from Charlie...

This made him feel a little more jealous of Charlie in his heart.

However, if he really wants to choose to be a seaman for two years, he will never be reconciled.

After all, for a rich second generation like him, a life of spending time and wine every day is a paradise on earth, but once you get on a boat and become a seaman, what you have to face every day is the vast sea. What kind of boring life it will be?

And Charlie also prevented him from disembarking for two years. What's the difference between this and imprisonment?

Just when he didn't know what to do, Charlie reminded him: "It will be a minute soon!"

Kim suddenly panicked.

He didn't know whether he should choose the first one. After all, he was not willing to play with Charlie like this. He also hoped that his father could rescue him after learning about it.

Just when he was hesitant, Cynthia on the other end of the phone said anxiously: "Kim, first get the best conditions in his hands before talking!"

Otherwise, if there is no room for mediation, then you will not at least get the worst condition!"

## Chapter 3079

This sentence of Cynthia awakened Kim in an instant.

Cynthia is right. Even if she still hopes to have the opportunity to mediate, he should first grasp the best conditions now.

Otherwise, two years will be three years, and when he has to accept it, it will be a loss of one year time in vain!

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said to Charlie: "I choose the first one!"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "But one minute has passed. Now the first option is to go to sea as a seaman for three years. During these three years, you are not allowed to disembark."

Kim suddenly weakened his legs and cried, "Charlie, I beg you to stop playing with me. I will choose the first one. Isn't it enough for two years?"

Charlie said helplessly: "Sorry, the rules of the game cannot be broken. Now the first choice is three years. I will give you one more minute. After you think about it carefully, tell me if you want to accept it.

In the end, if you haven't made a choice after one minute, the first choice will become four years!"

Kim suddenly collapsed.

At this moment, he has already regretted his intestines.

If he knew it was the current situation, and he wouldn't come to Aurous Hill even if he was killed.

Taking a step back, he knew that two years would really become three years, and he had already made the choice in the first place.

However, there is no regret medicine in this world.

In order not to continue to expand the loss, he had no choice but to choke his head and said: "Okay! I choose the first one!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Okay, in that case, you will have to stay in Aurous Hill for a few days first.

When my ocean shipping company opens, I will arrange for you a route that suits you as soon as possible. Then you can get on the boat."

Kim cried and pleaded: "Charlie, can you please let me attend Sara's concert as usual. I am her special guest. Fans all over the country are waiting to see me at the concert... "

Charlie sneered: "Still thinking about the concert? I tell you, from now on, to the expiration of the three-year period, you will not have any chance to appear in the public eye again.

Even if you board the ship, I will arrange people to observe you and will not let you show up or let you have any opportunity to communicate with the outside world!"

## Chapter 3080

Kim collapsed instantly.

For this concert, he carefully planned for a long time, and also made a lot of preparations, including a live song to confess to Sara.

Originally, he felt that he had a great opportunity to win her heart through this concert, but if Charlie didn't let him participate in the concert, wouldn't all his preparations be lost? !

If he doesn't see Sara and come back three years later, she might already be married...

He knelt and crawled in front of Charlie, just about to open his mouth to plead with him.

At this moment, Charlie's mobile phone rang suddenly, and someone sent him a request for a WeChat video call.

Charlie unlocked the phone and saw the video call, and it turned out to be Sara.

So, he accepted it. Soon, Sara's exquisite and beautiful face appeared in the video. She smiled happily and asked, "Charlie, I just saw Kim hire a fan in Aurous Hill on the Internet. The video is so funny, shouldn't you do this thing?!"

Kim heard Sara's voice all at once.

At this moment, his whole person seemed to be struck by lightning, and his whole person was frozen in there, unable to move.

He really didn't know that Charlie actually knew Sara.

After all, he had never heard of the marriage contract between Sara and Charlie at a very early age.

At this moment, Charlie looked at Sara in the video and asked with a smile: "Why do you think I did this thing?"

Sara said with a grin: "Although Kim is indeed stupid, I don't think he should be so stupid.

Besides, you can only do things like this kind of evil and fun, I think you can only do things like this. No other person can't think of such a detrimental trick!"

When Kim heard this, there was a sorrow in his heart, and at the same time he couldn't help crying in his heart: "Am I a fool in Sara's mind?"

Charlie smiled calmly at this time: "You guessed it, I really did it."

Sara smiled and asked, "Charlie, have you had any encounters with Kim before?"

## Chapter 3081

"No encounters." Charlie said: "I haven't seen him before."

Sara asked curiously: "Then why do you want to fix Kim?"

Charlie smiled and said: "This guy is a bit too arrogant, he will take a lesson if he can't see it."

Sara nodded and asked, "Charlie, is Kim controlled by your people now?"

Charlie said: "Yes, he has been detained by my people now, what's wrong?"

Sara hurriedly said, "Charlie, but can I beg you for something?"

Charlie said: "What are you doing so politely with me? Let's talk, as long as I can do it, I will promise you!"

When Kim heard this, he became excited deep in his heart, and he thought to himself: "Could it be... Sara going to intercede for me?! So, in her mind, although I am a bit stupid, I am still very important!"

"And... Charlie actually said that as long as it can be done, he will definitely promise Sara. If Sara really asks him to let me go, won't I be able to be free again?!"

Just when he was excited about seeing hope and finding warmth in his heart, Sara said, "Charlie, I want you to help me detain him for a few more days.

It is best to deduct until the end of my concert. I really don't want him to be my concert guest at all! If he can't come, then I'm really thankful!"

When Kim heard this, the fire of hope that just gushed out from deep in his heart was completely extinguished in an instant!

He never dreamed that the reversal of this matter would be so big!

He never dreamed that when Sara could let Charlie spare him with a single word, she actually wanted him to shut him for a few more days!

"Couldn't she just look down on me like this?!"

"Could it be that she doesn't want me to appear in her concert so much?!"

Charlie heard Sara's request and said with a little embarrassment: "Sara, I forgot to tell you that Kim is right in front of me."

With that, he switched the camera and took Kim in the frame, who was kneeling on the ground.

## Chapter 3082

Sara was really surprised when she saw Kim, before she said: "Kim, since you are here, then I will open the skylight to speak up.

This concert in Aurous Hill is specially prepared for Charlie! It was Charlie's birthday on the day of the concert.

I can't allow any flaws in this concert, so I can't accept your presence.

You found various relationships before, which made it difficult for me to speak very well. Understand, now that I've said it, then I won't hide it, I'm really embarrassed."

Kim suddenly collapsed and muttered in his heart: "So I am fcuking filth in Sara's eyes, a fcuking blemish!"

So he couldn't help asking: "Why...why is this?"

Sara said without hesitation: "Because Charlie is the fiancé I have identified since I was a child, and this is the first time for me to perform in front of him on his birthday, in the city where he lives. It is very important to me., So I can't let you on stage."

Speaking of this, she said apologetically: "However, for concerts in other cities, I will still abide by the agreement, and I will not stop you from appearing on stage."

Kim realized what a stupid mistake he had made.

Sara had chosen her unmarried life for a long time, and she even took the initiative to run so far to perform for her fiancé, but he ran over to pursue her like a fool, but ended up in jealousy because of offending her fiancé.

"This... isn't this fcuking joke?!"

Thinking of this, Kim was emotionally out of control and cried and shouted: "You don't want me to participate, why the hell didn't you say it earlier!

If you had said it earlier, would I still come to Aurous Hill this ghost place? If I won't come to Aurous Hill, Will I still suffer so many crimes in this ghost place?! You fcuking killed me!"

Charlie immediately scolded: "Who allowed you to talk to Sara in this tone? I'll give you a chance to repeat it. There is one more word that I don't want to hear. It will be changed from three years to four years!"

Kim shuddered immediately, and immediately put away the angry attitude just now, and said with an urn voice: "Sara...I was too impulsive just now, I...I didn't mean anything, I'm sorry!"

Sara said earnestly: "I'm sorry Kim, I actually rejected you long ago, but you have found so many relationships everywhere, and it makes me difficult to refuse, so I can only reluctantly agree temporarily, but I already had planned in your heart.

When the concert starts, I will tell all the audience directly and publicly at the concert that you can't be there because of a temporary accident, and then let the on-site security guards stop you and not let you come on stage, this is also a helpless move from me, sorry."

Kim finally realized at this moment that he originally thought he had the opportunity to pursue Sara, but he didn't expect that he was just a self-conscious licking dog.

Moreover, the licking dog did not lick his beloved woman, but blindly licked an iron railing of minus forty degrees, destined to be torn off by this iron railing.

This is really nothing to the last lick...

At this point, Kim was emotionally broken, lying on the ground and crying bitterly.

Charlie switched the camera back and said to Sara: "Sara, don't worry, this thing will not appear at any of your concerts."

Sara nodded, and said unbearably: "Charlie, don't embarrass him too much, this is indeed inappropriate for me."

Charlie waved his hand: "There is nothing inappropriate about what you did. It is that he himself is shameless and stalked you, and what you just said was just your plan, and you didn't actually implement it. There is no need to feel any guilt for him!"

## Chapter 3083

Cynthia, who was far away in Eastcliff, had been silently listening to the movement on the phone. The more he listened, the more he felt sorry for Kim.

Cynthia couldn't understand why Kim failed so much. After all, all he did was to pursue Sara, but in the end, he was disgusted by Sara to this point.

It would be fine if only she was disgusted, but because this offended Charlie, it was really too much of a gain.

Cynthia didn't know how to explain to Harvey at this time. He was banking on her to rescue his son, but his son was directly detained by her nephew, who wanted him to be seen at least three years later.

Just when Cynthia was worried, her cell phone suddenly prompted Harvey's call on the screen.

In desperation, she could only hang up Kim's phone and connected to the talk with Harvey.

As soon as the call was made, Harvey asked impatiently: "Cynthia, how is it? Is Kim kidnapped by your Wade family?"

Cynthia said helplessly: "Harvey, Kim called me just now. He is indeed in Shangri-La."

Harvey hurriedly asked: "What the hell is going on? Did your Wade family's servant over there kidnap him on his own initiative?"

Cynthia coughed awkwardly, and said, "That... the person who kidnapped him is not a servant of the Wade family, but my nephew."

"Your nephew?!" Harvey said stupefiedly: "How could Kim have a conflict with your nephew? Is it Hawade or Morgan?"

"Neither." Cynthia whispered: "It's Charlie!"

"Charlie?!" Harvey was even more puzzled, and blurted out: "Why don't I know you have a nephew named Charlie? I have never heard of him."

Cynthia sighed, "Charlie is the son of my second brother Changying."

Harvey exclaimed: "Changying's son?! Didn't he go missing a long time ago?!"

## **Chapter 3084**

Cynthia said: "I haven't told you about this. Charlie was found some time ago, and there are many things you don't know about it. That's just a long story."

Harvey said anxiously: "I don't want to know what's hidden in your family, I just want to know, why did he tie up my son? Did my son have a feast with him?"

Cynthia said: "As far as I know, the two people should have choked on the phone. My nephew is in Aurous Hill, so Kim was taken away by his people when he got off the plane."

Harvey said dejectedly: "Your nephew is too awkward to do things. People in the circle bow their heads and look up. Is it necessary to make it so ugly?

Kim is taken away by him, and the airport pick-up matter, he must have planned it secretly?

Kim will not be so messed up in the entertainment circle in the future. When he comes back, how to settle this account with him?"

"How..." Cynthia murmured and said, "Harvey, the situation of this matter is more complicated than you think. Kim won't be able to come back for a while."

"What do you mean?!" Harvey immediately asked angrily: "Isn't your nephew ready to let him go after such a big deal?"

"Yes." Cynthia said helplessly: "I tried my best to persuade him, but it's useless. He doesn't put me in his eyes at all."

Harvey gritted his teeth and asked: "Then how can he release my son?"

Cynthia hesitated for a moment, and said in embarrassment: "Charlie said that he wants Kim to be a seaman on his ship for three years.

For these three years, Kim cannot leave the ship, let alone go to the ground, and will be able to regain freedom after three years.

"Grass!" Harvey immediately roared in anger: "What the hell is this? An international joke?! Let my son be a seaman for three years. What does he think he is?! If he doesn't let my son come back today , I absolutely want him to not look good!"

Cynthia persuaded: "Harvey, listen to my advice, Charlie is not something you can afford to provoke, even if I can't provoke him.

You will be dealt with arbitrarily by him if you offend, not even my dad will face me.

This time Kim fell into his hands, and no one can save him, including you and me."

"What?!" Harvey gritted his teeth and asked: "You mean that I Harvey has lived for 50 years, and I still can't be compared to a stinky younger from your Wade family?!"

## Chapter 3085

Cynthia wanted to tell him, let alone you, even the two males of the Su family who were about your age could not escape Charlie's claws.

But she didn't dare to tell him this because she knew very well in her heart that if she betrayed Charlie, he would definitely not let her go.

Therefore, she persuaded him heartily: "Harvey, I advise you to accept this matter calmly. As for Kim, although the next three years will be more difficult, this is the best solution right now."

Harvey said coldly: "Cynthia, your family is really deceiving too much! Don't you just want to protect your nephew?

Then there is no need to use my son's future as a price?! Besides, you put me to become a three-year-old kid?

You thought I would be willing to let my son go wandering at sea for three years if you persuade me? I tell you, this is daydreaming of you!"

Cynthia was anxious and blurted out: "Harvey! Don't you understand good words? My nephew can't wait to ride on my neck and sh!t. Even if I try to protect a dog, I won't protect it if he comes after it!

The reason for advising you is complete because I am thinking about you and Kim. I and you are in the same camp. I want to do my best to protect both of you.

If you listen to my advice, please bear with me and let this When it comes to Kim, it will be completely over; but if you don't listen to my persuasion and go to trouble with Charlie, then I bet that you will have to go on board with him in the end!"

Harvey was skeptical, and said: "I'll call Elder Wade and let him be fair! I don't believe he can allow his grandson to bully people like this!"

Cynthia said weakly: "Okay, as long as you don't bother to trouble Charlie, just call my dad. You can see what he says."

Harvey directly hung up the phone and immediately called Zhongquan, the elder of the Wade family.

Zhongquan knows Harvey, and his father was also a good friend with him as well.

At this moment, when he received the call from Harvey, he smiled and asked: "Little Zhong, why do you think of calling me?"

Harvey hurriedly said: "Uncle, there is something, I have to ask you to call the shots for my Zhong family!"

After speaking, he quickly told the whole story over the phone.

After Zhongquan listened, he was slightly stunned for a moment, and he was immediately relieved.

He thought to himself: "Charlie can't even care about Su family, let alone a Zhong family?"

"Even Zynn, Su's son, was thrown to Syria by Charlie. In his eyes, your son, Harvey, I am afraid that he is not as good as a dog.

With such a third-rate level, he dared to take the initiative to go to Aurous Hill and jumping in front of Charlie, isn't this trying to kill himself?"

Thinking of this, Zhongquan chuckled and said seriously: "Little Zhong, I had a good relationship with your father back then, so I have to tell you the truth."

Harvey hurriedly said, "Uncle, say it!"

Zhongquan said seriously: "Don't provoke Charlie, you can't provoke him at all!"

## Chapter 3086

Zhongquan's words made Harvey very upset deep in his heart.

In his opinion, Zhongquan's remarks clearly meant protecting the calf.

He asked him by himself, hoping that he would be able to save face and have a good word with Charlie to see if this matter could be reduced from a major to a minor issue.

But he never dreamed that Zhongquan would directly tell him that he couldn't offend his grandson?

This is too deceiving!

Zhongquan seemed to guess what he was thinking, and said seriously: "Little Zhong, I know you must think that I am protecting Charlie in disguise.

But I tell you the truth, although he is my grandson, even if you and the whole Wade Family intervene in this matter, we are not his opponent at all."

Harvey naturally didn't believe it. Hearing this, he couldn't help but feel angry. The tone of his speech was also a bit rushed, and he said coldly:

"I'm not a fearful man, let alone a casual ride on the neck. I owe him sh!t!"

If Uncle and the whole Wade Family can really not interfere at all, I would like to weigh with that little boy to see who has the harder wrist!"

Zhongquan sighed and said, "If you really want to break your wrist, I won't stop you, and I can promise you never to interfere, but if you break with Charlie and lose.

In the next few years, there is a high probability that it will be impossible to regain personal freedom.

With so many brothers and sisters in your Zhong family, if something happens to you, the control of the Zhong Group will be in the hands of others."

Harvey was at a loss for words.

He listened to Zhongquan's tone, and suddenly felt that he didn't seem to be protecting the calf.

However, he really made his son so unclearly detained and worked as a seaman for three years. He couldn't accept this kind of result in any way.

However, he also felt that if he really went to Charlie and broke his wrist, in case he lost, as Zhongquan said, other half-brothers and sisters would rush to fight for his Resources.

Combining what Cynthia said just now, he gradually felt that she and Zhongquan didn't seem to lie to him.

At this moment, a hint of retreat emerged in his heart.

## Chapter 3087

Immediately, he called Cynthia again, and as soon as the phone was connected, he asked in a deep voice:

"Cynthia, tell me something, how difficult is your nephew to deal with?"

She pondered for a moment and sighed: "I haven't been in Eastcliff for more than half a month during the Chinese New Year, do you remember?"

"Remember." Harvey said: "At that time, I always wondered if you had someone else out there.

If I asked you to meet, you would say you are not in Eastcliff, if I asked where you are, you didn't say anything, and you never pick up a video call with me."

Cynthia said dejectedly: "I didn't plan to tell you about this, because it's too embarrassing, but since we are here, I won't hide it from you."

Speaking of this, Cynthia paused, took a deep breath, and said calmly: "In fact, I was in Aurous Hill during that time."

"Were you in Aurous Hill at that time?" Harvey hurriedly asked: "With your nephew?"

Cynthia said quietly, "I was imprisoned in a slum by him..."

"What?!" Harvey asked in amazement: "You were imprisoned by him?! Why?! You are his aunt!"

Cynthia said angrily: "His aunt is in his eyes, I'm afraid it's not as good as a sh!t."

With that said, she remembered the original suffering, and couldn't help but choked up, and said:

"That time I went to Aurous Hill, and even Charlie's subordinates could slap me wantonly.

When have I suffered this kind of grievance in my life?

Over half a month during the period of time, I could only live in a shantytown with a rent of a few hundred yuan a month, with a dedicated person looking at me.

I was unable to go out, unable to shop online, and eating in accordance with the local minimum living standards, it was simply a purgatory on earth..."

Harvey was completely shocked.

He knew exactly what kind of person Cynthia was.

If she had suffered such a big loss under Charlie's hands, it was enough to prove that this man was definitely not a good crop, and he would definitely not be able to chew the hard bones!

If even Cynthia can't chew, then he must be choking.

## Chapter 3088

He heard her cry on the other end of the phone and hurriedly said, "Cynthia, why didn't you tell me these things earlier?"

Cynthia sighed and said helplessly, "What's the use of telling you this? Even I can't provoke him. Can I still let you go find him and let you die?"

Harvey said with some embarrassment: "You...you can be regarded as my woman.

If you say something, I will definitely be willing to go through fire and water for you!"

Cynthia smiled and said, "I will be satisfied if you have this kind of heart, but I am so old, I can still understand who can and cannot be provoked."

After speaking, Cynthia paused slightly and continued:

"I was just like you before. I felt that Charlie is just a Wade family member who has been living outside for many years.

Once you come to a small place like Aurous Hill, you can't have much power;

When I went to him as the Wade family member who had fallen outside all the year-round, seeing me, an aunt who has never left the Wade family, he must have been respectful.

But who knows that he doesn't put anyone in his eyes at all."

Immediately afterward, Cynthia said again: "Furthermore, not only does Charlie have strong strength, he is deeply rooted in Aurous Hill, but more importantly, the supporters behind him are not only the Wade family, but the entire Gu family!

It can even be said that the Gu family supports him and due to which his attitude, much more determined than my father."

"Gu family?!" Harvey blurted out: "Why does the Gu family support him so much?"

Cynthia asked in turn: "Philip and my second elder brother were worshiping brothers.

The two children had a marriage contract in the early years. Don't you know about this?"

Harvey said awkwardly: "It happened more than 20 years ago, how can I remember it so clearly..."

Cynthia said helplessly: "Some time ago, Philip was dying of pancreatic cancer in the late stage, should you not know?"

"I know." Harvey said: "I heard that it is inexplicable and better? It's damn incredible!"

Cynthia gave a hum, and said lightly: "Charlie cured him."

"Charlie?!" Harvey's jaw was almost taken off, and he blurted out: "Isn't pancreatic cancer known as the king of cancer?

Even Steve Jobs in the United States could not be cured, how did Charlie cure him? This is a bit of a damn against common sense. what? I can't believe it!"

Cynthia chuckled twice: "Hehe, I don't know how he was cured, but he was cured, so he is not only Philip's lifesaver, but also the only son-in-law candidate in Philip's heart.

Philip has only one daughter. Who marries his daughter, who is the heir of Philip's future wealth, so think about it for yourself, can you provoke Charlie?"

Harvey really took it this time.

He finally knew that the Charlie that his son provoked is a complex of three forces.

Charlie himself is a faction of his own, with the support of the Wade family and the Gu family behind him.

Under this circumstance, if the whole country can provoke him, Charlie might still be at advantage?

Thinking of this, his heart was desperate.

In this way, his own son can't be saved.

After thinking about it, he went from struggling and tangled in his heart to giving up naturally. Then he asked Cynthia, "Cynthia, can you help me?"

Cynthia said: "You say it."

Harvey opened the mouth and said: "Request your nephew, and let me talk to Kim on the phone..."

## **Chapter 3089**

Hearing Harvey's plea, Cynthia naturally couldn't refuse, so she said:

"Wait a moment, I'll call Charlie and ask him."

Harvey sighed softly, and said dejectedly: "Okay, then I will trouble you, Cynthia."

"It's okay." Cynthia comforted: "Harvey, don't be too sad. I think Kim's character is really not mature.

It would be a good thing to hone him for three years, and if he continues to stay in the entertainment circle like this.

I'm afraid it will be more difficult to achieve something for him in the future."

Harvey said earnestly:

"Hey, you are right! I told him not to engage in these vain things, but this kid just wouldn't listen to me.

If he didn't join this circle, he would naturally not provoke Charlie today. Such a thing....."

Cynthia said:

"Three years is not short, and long is not too long. Presumably, Charlie is just out of punishing him, so naturally, he will protect him well. You don't have to worry about him too much."

While speaking, Cynthia said again: "Also, to be honest, in fact, this matter has developed to the present, and the result is not bad.

As long as you cover this matter and don't reveal it to the outside, the Zhong family's face will not be affected.

But you have to communicate with Kim's brokerage company.

After all, he is now a public figure. He suddenly disappeared from the public's field of vision.

It will definitely attract a lot of speculation.

It is better to have a more reasonable statement and inform the public in advance."

Harvey thought for a while, and said helplessly:

"Then declare that he is going to leave the circle and go to school. This kid is not learning and skillless all day long.

I really plan to send him abroad to study for a few years. It would take only three years for a master's degree.

As a result, he was reluctant to go. Now it's okay. What's the difference between going on board for three years and the three-year maritime technical school?"

Cynthia comforted: "Okay, you don't need to be too angry. I think the method you just mentioned is quite good.

When I look back, I will ask Kim's brokerage company to make an announcement, saying that Kim realizes that school is important and officially announced his withdrawal from the entertainment industry.

It can also leave a good impression that academics are important to him over other things."

Having said that, Cynthia continued: "If Kim can let go of those problems in the next three years, it would be a blessing in disguise."

Harvey gave a hum, and said: "Listening to you, I feel more comfortable."

Cynthia giggled and said, "Feel more comfortable, right? I made you feel more comfortable that night too!"

## Chapter 3090

Harvey's heart was itchy, and he quickly asked: "Are you doing anything right now? If it's all right, how about coming to my house? Kim is not at home."

Cynthia thought for a while and smiled: "Why are you so anxious?"

After finishing speaking, she didn't wait for Harvey to speak, she continued with a bit of shame:

"But I'm almost done here, you wait for me, I should be able to reach your home in 20 minutes."

Harvey was overjoyed and said hurriedly:

"Then hurry up, I'll be waiting for you at home, and I happen to have dinner at my place. Don't go back if there is nothing to do in the evening."

"Okay." Cynthia didn't think much, and said: "In this way, I will call Charlie first and see if I can let you talk to Kim."

"It is good!"

Cynthia hung up the phone, and while letting the maid to prepare the dress, she called Charlie, and said with a somewhat flattering tone:

"Charlie, I have already told Kim's dad, he learned that Kim's attitude caused an embarrassment by offending you, when he rushed into the collision.

So Harvey doesn't have any opinion on Kim's punishment. After all, this kid has been stubborn since he was a child.

Charlie didn't expect that the aunt who was still begging Kim on the phone just now had a big change in her attitude.

However, he was too lazy to talk to her, so he said: "Do you have anything else? I'll hang up if there is nothing else."

Cynthia hurriedly said:

"Don't worry, don't worry, Auntie has something else I want to trouble you, the thing is Kim's dad wants to talk to him on the phone, don't you think it is convenient?"

"Talking on the phone?"

Charlie frowned, glanced at Kim, who was kneeling on the ground in fear, then turned on the speaker of the phone and said:

"Well, tell his dad that he can talk on the phone, but you can only say things at most for two minutes."

Seeing Charlie's agreement, Cynthia quickly said, "Okay, okay, I'll tell his dad, let his dad call him directly, okay?"

"He can."

## **Chapter 3091**

Soon, Harvey who received the reply put the call on Kim's cell phone.

After Charlie answered the phone, he turned on the speaker and handed the phone to Kim.

On the phone, Harvey asked tentatively: "Kim, are you there?"

When Kim heard his father's voice, he suddenly broke down and cried,

"Dad! Dad, save me, dad! Someone here wants to send me to the ship as a crew member for three years.

I am not allowed to disembark in the middle, Dad. Hurry up and find a way to save me back!"

Harvey said embarrassingly: "Kim, Dad may not be able to help you with this matter."

"What?!" Kim collapsed and blurted out, "Dad! I still have to attend Sara's concert.

I have to prepare for my personal concert next season. You can't leave me alone, Dad!"

"You are still thinking about that rubbish concert!"

Harvey angrily reprimanded: "When will you mature and grow up a little bit? Don't you think you have caused enough trouble?

Don't think that I can rescue you every time you make a mistake. Wiping your bu.tt, I'll tell you the truth.

I can't help you when you are in trouble this time. You can wipe your bu.tt by yourself! If you can't wipe it, just don't hold it to me!"

Kim suddenly cried, and sobbed: "Dad! You can't be so cruel, I will die if you don't save me, Dad!"

Harvey resented iron and steel and reprimanded: "Kim! When will you grow up? Dad is talking about you.

Haven't you realized that in this matter I am powerless?

You are now What we have to do is not to ask me to save you, nor to scold me for being cruel, but to learn from the pain, reflect on your own problems, and then perform well in the next three years!"

Kim couldn't help raising his head to look at Charlie, thinking desperately: "It seems that Charlie's strength is indeed much stronger than I thought.

Otherwise, it is impossible for Cynthia to plead uselessly, and even the father cannot do anything...

It seems that my next three years will be spent living at sea...I really can't get away..."

At this moment, Charlie said: "Okay, time is almost up, just stay here."

Harvey on the other end of the phone hurriedly pleaded: "Master Wade, my naughty son is really causing you trouble. Please take care of him in the future..."

Charlie smiled and asked him: "You seem to know my aunt very well?"

Harvey hurriedly said: "It's... an old classmate and friend for many years."

Charlie snorted, as if he had already seen everything, and said indifferently:

"I can let my aunt who is selfish to the utmost and loves her face to her bones, put down her body, put down the hatred of me, and humbled to help intercede.

I see you two's relationship should be more than just old classmates and old friends. Will you become my uncle someday?"

## **Chapter 3092**

When Harvey heard this, he was so embarrassed that he got goosebumps all over his body on the other side of the phone.

Immediately, he quickly denied: "Master Wade, you have misunderstood.

Your aunt and I are really just old classmates and good friends. There is absolutely nothing improper..."

Cynthia hasn't divorced her original partner yet. Harvey naturally dare not expose the relationship between the two.

Otherwise, if it spreads out. Not only will he and Cynthia be discredited, but the Wade family will also definitely force her to cut off all contacts with him for the sake of face.

Even if Cynthia really loves him and insists on marrying him, the Wade family cannot agree, because they can't afford to lose that person.

In that way, he and Cynthia would never want to come together in an open manner in their entire lives.

If he insists, I'm afraid Cynthia will offend the old man and come with him, maybe in this case she won't get the last bit of inheritance.

Therefore, Harvey knew very well in his heart that he had to keep this secret, at least after the old man Wade drove the crane west, and Cynthia and her original partner formally divorced.

This thing could not be released to the public

Seeing him hurriedly denied it, Charlie has long since confirmed the relationship between him and Cynthia. For him, he had developed the ability to analyze things logically.

If something looks abnormal, there must be something deep in it. When Cynthia, was detained by Charlie in Aurous Hill at the beginning, she was not reluctant to say anything, and clamored in the rental house all day long.

So that Orvel had to pay attention and let all the neighbors living around her move out temporarily.

With her dissatisfied personality, how could she be willing to put aside her face and intercede for the son of an old classmate?

She didn't even go out and intercede for herself.

Therefore, on the surface, her behavior this time was very abnormal, and it seemed that it was extremely inconsistent with her personality.

But the more this happens, the more representative Harvey holds a high status in Cynthia's mind and is very important to her.

A woman who is nearly fifty years old had been separated from her husband for several years, and at the same time took another man very seriously.

No matter how to solve this question, the final result is two words: "extramarital affairs."

## Chapter 3093

However, Charlie didn't say much, but smiled indifferently: "It seems that I think too much."

After speaking, he checked the time and said, "Okay, let's not say much. I will have someone arrange a fishing boat for offshore operations in a while.

Then let the son go onboard and experience it, and wait for the ocean freighter on my side to be ready. He can come back and board the ship."

Harvey felt distressed for a while, but he could only sigh: "Then please take care of him, Master Wade..."

At this time, Kim was completely ashes in his heart.

He couldn't imagine that he was still a top star in the music industry a few hours ago, and after a few hours, he would become a prisoner of Charlie.

Moreover, according to Charlie's statement, he couldn't even stay in Aurous Hill for a few days, and he was about to be sent to a fishing boat to experience life.

The conditions of the fishing boat were definitely much worse than that of a large freighter.

Apart from other things, the fishing boats are small in tonnage, and they must be swaying more severely in the sea.

In addition, there must be fish smell everywhere, and the conditions must be difficult.

However, he was alone and helpless in Aurous Hill at this time. He really did not dare to yell at Charlie anymore, but he could only shed tears and bear it silently.

As a local snake, Orvel quickly found suitable fishing boat resources for Kim.

After Orvel made a phone call, he ran back to Charlie eagerly and said, "Master, to tell you, this Kim is really lucky."

As soon as Kim heard this, a good expectation suddenly appeared in his heart, and he thought:

"Could it be that they can't find suitable fishing boat resources, so I don't have to go on a fishing boat to experience life?"

At this time, Charlie also curiously asked Orvel: "Why so?"

Orvel smiled and said: "I have a fishery company in Feng County, which is about 200 kilometers away from Aurous Hill.

My younger brothers have been in charge of it. I just called and asked. They happened to have two fishing boats.

To work in the South China Sea, the several boats in the fishery company's hands are all medium-sized fishing boats.

This type of vessel has limited tonnage, so you can't go too far. Generally, you are working near the South China Sea.

Return, about a month or so. They are loading supplies now and will set sail on time at 8 o'clock tomorrow morning."

Charlie estimated that with the resources in Zhiyu's hands, one month later, the ocean transportation business he and her joint venture should also be able to run, and then transfer Kim to the freighter.

But if he can't get up within a month, just ask him to follow the fishing boat a few more times.

So he nodded: "Okay, choose this one!"

## Chapter 3094

When Kim heard this, his eyes suddenly went dark.

"It will sail early tomorrow morning?! This is too sudden, right?"

As soon as he thought of this, he heard Charlie say:

"It's a bit late to set sail tomorrow morning. Since it's your company, then tell your brothers, work hard to speed up, and strive to install before 8 o'clock this evening.

Get supplies, and then set off early. It doesn't matter if the road can be slower. The important thing is to let Mr. Zhong board the ship early."

Kim's desire to live is gone.

Orvel smiled and said, "It's fine, Master, I'll make a phone call!"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, then you arrange a helicopter and send him over directly, and you can send him aboard as soon as he lands, don't delay."

Issac said immediately: "Okay young master!"

Afterwards, Issac immediately asked Orvel for the address. After Orvel communicated with his subordinates over there, he directly let several of his subordinates take a helicopter and sent the crying Kim to Feng County along the coast.

After Kim was taken away, Charlie looked at Orvel and asked with a smile: "Orvel, why do you have a fishery company in your hand? I haven't heard you mention it before!"

Orvel said hurriedly: "Hmm, Master Wade, you don't know that we are the people who take part in the game. Basically, we can do everything. I haven't studied much, and I don't know too much about business, so I like investing is such a simple and direct transaction."

After that, he explained: "In most of my business, I use some resources on the road, open up a channel, register a company, and then arrange a few brothers to start directly.

The same is true for fishery companies. I have friends and acquaintances over there. The local maritime department has a good relationship with me.

So I registered a company, leased five or six fishing boats, and sent a few younger brothers to manage it.

Basically, I can make a net profit of one or two million yuan a year. I open a few more businesses and earn income."

For Orvel, he does not have a business that can grow bigger and stronger.

After all, there is no core competitiveness, so he can only earn one or two million here, and one or two million there.

After accumulating less and more, not only can he feed more people, but he also earns more profits. The little bit of rolling gets bigger and bigger.

Charlie nodded his head with understanding, and also intends to make five handfuls of business, so he smiled and said:

"If you are interested, after the ocean shipping business starts, the supporting supplies procurement business will be handed over to you to do it."

"As far as I know, every ocean-going cargo tanker must prepare a large amount of various materials before setting off.

Rather than handing out this business to outsiders, it is better to hand it over to someone who is familiar and trusted."

When Orvel heard this, the whole person was already very excited, but still a little worried and said: "Master, I'm afraid that I am not capable enough to fulfill the requirements..."

Charlie waved his hand and said, "As long as you work hard, you won't be dragged down.

Then you go to Haicheng to register a company, complete the relevant qualifications, and arrange for a strong and reliable subordinate to look at it.

When my business is running, with the conservative estimate you can make tens of millions a year."

## Chapter 3095

Orvel was very grateful when he heard this.

In the early years, it was relatively easy for him to make money.

Relying on his special attributes and various relationships, he could make a lot of money every year by playing side ball.

However, in recent years, he has gradually washed out.

Many things that were very profitable in the past are now no longer touched, so the income has dropped sharply.

However, he has many disciples. The cost of keeping them and feeding these people has not been reduced despite the decline in income.

On the contrary, as prices continue to rise and per capita income continues to rise, their costs are also rising.

Therefore, although he had a glamorous appearance in the past few years, he has been in a state of being stretched.

Charlie suddenly took the initiative to hand over all the supply business of the Ocean Shipping Group to him in the future.

And the huge profits contained in it are nothing short of help for him.

Moved, Orvel couldn't help but bowed and said, "Thank you, Master, for your support!"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "You don't have to be so polite between you and me."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "I will give you Melba's contact information later, and you can talk to her directly about the business connection in the future."

Immediately, Charlie remembered something, and said, "Oh, yes, in the future, I believe it will be indispensable to deal with some local people.

There must be countless local snakes in this place, and you will have to arrange some younger brothers here to help Melba solve some things that she is not good at.

I will treat this business as a security business outsourced to you at that time. The profit margin should also be considerable.

Then, from the masters of the He family, I will arrange one or two for you."

Orvel quickly said, "Master can rest assured, I will go all out to ensure the normal operation of the terminal!"

"Okay!" Charlie nodded with satisfaction, and said:

"If this is the case, then you should hurry up to plan when you go back, and consult with Melba to see what you need to prepare and do your homework in advance."

After speaking, Charlie looked at the time, stretched his waist, and said to Orvel and Issac:

"Okay, let's be here today. You two have worked hard too. Two days later, it will be the concert of Sara.

Pay more attention to the situation in Aurous Hill, if there is any evil moth coming over, please tell me in time."

## Chapter 3096

Issac hurriedly said: "Master, Zhifei from the Su family has been busy with Miss Gu's concert recently.

He is very courteous, and he specifically came to me and wanted to buy the biggest billboard here.

I ignored him. I think this guy might be planning to make some monsters on the day of the concert.

Do you want to do it in advance?"

Charlie smiled slightly, and said: "Zhifei must be interesting in Sara. As the so-called fair ladies and gentlemen are so charming, it is not wrong to like her.

As long as he doesn't act like Kim, don't care about him. "

Issac said earnestly: "Master, I think that he will definitely be a scourge in the future.

Instead of letting him develop like this, it is better to start early to avoid future troubles."

After speaking, he suddenly remembered something and couldn't help but said excitedly:

"Master, or send him to Syria too, and be a company with his father over there."

Charlie smiled and said, "Are you addicted to sending someone to Syria?"

Issac laughed and said, "It's not true. The main reason is that the kid has impure motives for Miss Gu and I want to get him to Syria once and for all."

Charlie waved his hand:

"I want to cooperate with Zhiyu now. This cooperation hasn't officially started yet. I turned around and send her brother to Syria. How can I cooperate in the future?"

Issac said: "Master, you sent her dad to Syria, didn't she say nothing?"

Charlie shook his head and said, "That's different. Zhiyu's concept of right and wrong is very strong.

I sent her dad to Syria for several reasons that cannot be refuted.

The first is that Zynn did organize an anti-Wade alliance, there were hatreds and grudges with my father; second, he is inferior to his beastly father, and helped him to abuse, which indirectly caused his wife and daughter to be in danger;

Third, Zynn, as a father, not only watches his daughter indifferently in danger, He even wandered around Chengfeng like a dog, begging for mercy. I sent him to Syria, and Zhiyu knew he deserved it."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "However, if I also throw Zhifei into Syria now, she will definitely not be able to accept it, and there is no reasonable reason for me to do this, and this act can't stand for reason."

"Okay." Issac said in a daze: "Actually, I just think this guy really follows Miss Gu with bad intentions, but you can rest assured, Master, I will definitely keep an eye on him.

If he dares to fix any monsters, as long as you give a word, I will immediately control him."

Charlie smiled, and said, "Tomorrow the team from the Sara's will be here. If they need your help, you must be more dedicated."

Issac immediately stated: "Master, don't worry, in my heart, Miss Gu's priority is second only to you!"

...

## Chapter 3097

In the early morning of the next day, the two business jets landed at Aurous Hill Airport 15 minutes apart.

There are planes landing early in the morning, which is very rare in Aurous Hill.

Because most of the first flights on duty are from the airport early in the morning, so there are a lot of planes departing from the airport in the early morning, and there are almost no incoming planes.

Of the two business jets, one flew from the north, and the other flew all night from the far southwestern Indian Ocean.

This business jet flying from the north is full of Sara's management team.

They will begin the inspection and final adjustment of the concert venue and stage sound equipment this morning to prepare for her rehearsal tomorrow.

In the business jet flying from the Indian Ocean, apart from the flight attendant, there is only one passenger, and this passenger is Zhiyu.

She left for the Maldives yesterday and handled the ownership change of the island with Anson. After the formalities were completed, she flew back non-stop.

When her business jet stopped at the stand, dozens of Sara's team members in the business jet in front had already left in the airport shuttle bus.

She got into an off-road vehicle prepared at the airport and headed to the business jet terminal.

When she finished the entry formalities and walked out of the passage, she happened to meet Sara's team members picking up luggage in the luggage area.

Seeing this group of people's large bags and small bags, as well as various professional flight cases, Zhiyu glanced more subconsciously, and then guessed the origin of this group, knowing that they must be Sara's team.

However, she didn't think much, so she planned to bypass them directly to the exit, and then go to the parking building to pick up the car and go home.

Unexpectedly, at this time, a familiar man appeared in her field of vision. This man was her brother Zhifei.

At this moment, he rushed in from the outside and came directly to a female leader of Sara's team, and smiled diligently:

"Oh, a lot of people! But I was looking forward to it. You had to board the plane so early. Have you worked hard all the way?"

Tasha smiled awkwardly, and asked in surprise, "Why did Master Su arrive at the airport so early?"

Zhifei hurriedly said: "I'm afraid that you will be struggling too hard, so I wanted to bring the convoy to pick you up.

The convoy is waiting outside and can take you to the hotel at any time!"

## Chapter 3098

Seeing Zhifei, Zhiyu hurriedly stopped and turned sideways silently so as not to be recognized by him.

At the same time, she quietly looked at him twenty or thirty meters away from her corner.

Seeing her brother's courageous and flattering look in front of Tasha, she suddenly felt a little sick in her heart.

She suddenly felt that the men of the Su family had a very strong purpose in doing anything.

Take her father as an example. The two women almost died at the hands of her grandfather, but when her grandfather needed him to act as a facade, he was still able to put everything down and return to his father to play the role of a filial son.

In the final analysis, he wanted to strive for the seat of the Su family heir.

In the face of this purpose, the daughter is not that important at all.

As for the older brother, the same is true.

A few days ago, he had just sat down, the fact that he still stood in line with his grandfather after she and her mother were almost killed by grandfather.

From this alone, it can be seen that his pursuit of utilitarianism is comparable to that of his father.

The same is true for Sara.

Even with so many things happening at home, his pursuit of Sara has not been affected in any way, and there has never been a momentary pause.

At the moment, only Sara's brokerage team is coming to the airport, but even so, her brother has personally come forward to greet them, from this we can see how diligent he is.

Zhifei came to pick up Tasha and coworkers' entourage early in the morning, just to please the people around Sara first.

He felt that as long as these people feel that he is a good man with good intentions, these people will definitely say good things for him in front of Sara.

In his opinion, most women seem to be assertive, but in fact, there is not much assertiveness and persistence in their bones.

Many girls don't like a man at first, but once people around her are blowing air in her ears, brainwashing her, and constantly saying good things about the man, her heart will change little by little.

And many boys will use this as a tactic after pursuing girls to no avail, and there are countless successful cases in the market.

Therefore, Zhifei made a special trip to the airport to show his courtesy to Tasha and other Sara's team members.

## Chapter 3099

In order to pursue Sara, Zhifei did not bother much during this time.

During this period of time in Aurous Hill, he has been carrying Sara's team on his back, paying for them with his own money, and secretly upgrading the hardware for the concert this time.

Originally, Sara's various equipment configurations for this concert have reached the upper limit of commercial performances, and the cost was so high that it was almost close to the revenue balance line.

And this level of equipment is already the limit of global commercial concerts. Even top singers such as Michael Jackson and Beyoncé would not be higher than this.

But Zhifei felt that he must let Sara feel his own good intentions.

Therefore, he spent money to buy the team responsible for the sound and lighting of the concert and the stage art.

With Sara's team on his back, he replaced the hardware and equipment such as the sound and lighting of the concert with the top level of the Olympic opening ceremony.

The freight for these equipments from overseas by air alone cost millions, plus the equipment leasing and commissioning costs, the overall cost has exceeded 30 million.

You must know that only tens of thousands of people will participate in a concert, and the face price of the performance ranges from one to two thousand to two to three hundred. If you take the median, the per capita ticket price is only one thousand. The box office revenue is only a mere tens of millions.

For any team, it is impossible to spend 30 million to build on-site equipment, because in this way, even if all the concert tickets are sold out, they will lose at least 15 million.

But Zhifei didn't care.

What he wanted was to use this almost stupid generosity in exchange for Sara's favor.

Throwing thirty million, just to make the concert of his sweetheart reach the top international level, Zhifei himself is happy with his arrangements, and he felt that this move would definitely win Sara's favor.

Moreover, he even thought that if his confession at the concert is unsuccessful, he would look for a public relations company to bring the rhythm to the whole network.

By then, as long as the media exposes the fact that he is spending 30 million, and then puts himself in an "infatuated man" persona, it will invisibly bring strong psychological pressure to Sara.

Sometimes, moral kidnapping is also a good way to pursue the other party.

Tasha, who is like any other human being, naturally knows why Zhifei is so diligent.

She hurriedly said to Zhifei: "Mr. Su you don't have to be so polite. I have communicated with the execution company that cooperated with us before in Aurous Hill. They have arranged a pick-up vehicle, so we won't bother you."

## Chapter 3100

Zhifei heard this and knew that the other party was deliberately keeping a distance from him, but he was not angry.

Instead, he smiled and said: "Tasha, you may not know that the bus driver that the executive company arranged for you, had a sudden illness this morning, and he went to the emergency department of the hospital.

The executive company was unable to find an alternative immediately, so I hurried over to prevent you from waiting at the airport.

After all, you are not only crowded, but also so with more baggage equipment, the need for taxis will definitely be endless."

When Tasha heard this, she guessed that whether it was true or false, she could not refuse Zhifei, because they were relatively short on time.

So they have to hurry to the hotel to check-in, put down their luggage, and immediately follow the schedule.

They have to take all kinds of equipment to the venue. If they don't take the vehicles arranged by Zhifei, it might be a delay of two or three hours.

So she had no choice but to say thankfully: "Mr. Su, thank you so much..."

Zhifei hurriedly said, "What are you doing so politely with me."

After speaking, he quickly reached out and took Tasha's suitcase, and said: "The convoy is right outside the door, let's set off quickly."

"Okay." Tasha nodded and hurriedly said to the staff around her: "Everyone quickly pick up the luggage, and then take the car to the hotel. Time is tight, everyone move faster."

The group hurriedly sorted their luggage and items, and together with Tasha, headed to the exit under the leadership of Zhifei.

At this time, outside the exit of the corporate jet building, more than ten black Rolls-Royce cars and two vans were parked neatly.

Such a grand stage shocked the young people in the team.

Because Sara was low-key and never used top luxury cars like Rolls-Royce, most of her staff had never had the opportunity to ride in a Rolls-Royce as well.

Now they see more than a dozen Rolls-Royce picking up the plane, one by one. There are some uncontrollable joys.

As Zhifei put Tasha's luggage into the trunk of the lead car, he said to everyone: "Look for a car nearby and get in. We have many cars and are spacious. One car can seat two or three people."

"Some of the luggage that needs to be carried to the hotel is hard for everyone to carry by themselves. As for the equipment that needs to be sent to the venue, it will just stay here.

I have arranged two trucks behind me and professional transport personnel. It will help send the equipment directly to the venue, so that it can save a little trouble too!"

Most of the team brought by Tasha were girls, and Zhifei's thoughtful and careful arrangement immediately won him a lot of favor.

So, the girls cheered, and after thanking Zhifei, they got into the car nearby.

Zhifei put the suitcase in, and said to Tasha, "Tasha, you can take this car with me. It just so happens that I have something to communicate with you on the road."

"Okay." she nodded and was about to open the car door. Zhifei hurriedly stepped forward, opened the door in front of her, and said with a smile: "Come on, please get in the car."

Tasha thanked him and got into the car.

## Chapter 3101

Immediately afterward, Zhifei also got into the car from the other side, and the convoy left the airport in a mighty manner.

It was not until the convoy left that Zhiyu came out of the airport.

Seeing the fleet of so many Rolls-Royces go further and further away, her brows frowned, and she was unspeakably bored.

At this time, in the lead car of the Rolls-Royce team.

Zhifei sat next to Tasha and said with a smile: "Tasha, I have taken a lot of advertising spots in Aurous Hill during this period.

I have already started to scroll the promotional posters of Miss Gu's concert for 24 hours. We will enter the city in a while. On the road, you can see at least twenty or thirty advertising resources."

Tasha asked in a puzzled way: "Mr. Su, Sara's concert tickets seem to have been sold out a long time ago. You are still doing so many off-site promotions. Isn't it a waste?"

Zhifei smiled and said with a serious face: "It's a trend! Although the carrying capacity of the concert has reached the upper limit, it is still 30,000 to 50,000 people.

The permanent population of Aurous Hill is almost 10 million. If we can save the remaining people who are out also covered, and Ms. Gu's popularity will also be greatly improved, don't you think?"

Tasha smiled awkwardly: "To be honest, Mr. Su, you can see from the top rankings of major websites and the search index of search engines that Sara's influence is currently the highest among domestic celebrities.

There is no one, so our operational thinking has long since paid no attention to building momentum. On the contrary, we have always deliberately refrained from building momentum and evaded it..."

"Why?" Zhifei asked in surprise: "Now stars are vying for traffic all day long. The traffic cost in the entertainment industry is getting more and more expensive.

Many celebrities are smashing the pot and selling iron to create momentum for themselves. Why are you doing the opposite? Right?"

Tasha earnestly explained: "This is what Sara meant. She feels that excessively creating momentum is wasteful on the one hand, and encroaching on public resources on the other."

After speaking, she said again: "Sara feels that the exposure of the entertainment industry is limited after all.

It is nothing more than a long-term loss. If she gathers too much traffic alone, the traffic of other people in the entertainment industry will continuously dilute, which is unfair to others."

Zhifei heard the drums in his heart, and asked in a low voice: "Tasha, I got get these advertising spaces. Looking back, Miss Gu will see it. Wouldn't she be upset?"

Tasha smirked: "I can't say this well."

## Chapter 3102

Zhifei nodded thoughtfully, and thought to himself: "There are so many advertising spaces at no cost. If the counter-effect comes up again, wouldn't it be self-defeating?"

Thinking of this, he asked along the way: "That's right, when will Miss Gu come here?"

Tasha cautiously replied: "I really don't know about this. Sara still has a job in Eastcliff, and she will not be able to come here until the end of her work.

Moreover, she usually travels by private jet and the time is always uncertain."

Zhifei nodded lightly, and said with a smile: "If you can contact her, you can tell me in advance and I will pick her up at that time."

Tasha agreed and said, "I will pass it to Sara later."

"Okay!" Zhifei smiled, and said deliberately: "That's right, I heard that Kim came to Aurous Hill yesterday, and he was put up by someone as soon as he got off the plane. Do you know who did it?"

Tasha said, "I really don't know this."

In fact, although Tasha did not know the details, she basically guessed that Charlie should have done this.

Therefore, she subconsciously looked at Zhifei again, feeling more or less sympathetic to him.

She knew that Zhifei bothered so much to pursue Sara.

But she knew better than Sara has no one but Charlie in her eyes. No matter how much Zhifei pleased Sara, Sara would never look at him more.

Therefore, she had known for a long time that no matter how hard Zhifei tried, the only thing waiting for him at the end is a failure. There was absolutely no second possibility.

While talking, she suddenly received a push on her mobile phone.

She took out her mobile phone and read it. It was a piece of news. The headline on it read:

"Kim Brokerage Company Announces an Announcement at 7:30 This Morning: Kim has announced that he will completely withdraw from the entertainment industry and will soon go overseas for further studies!" »

Tasha suddenly exclaimed, and then hurriedly clicked to view the details.

Zhifei also hurried over to find out.

In the details of this report, Kim's agency claimed that after careful consideration, Kim believes that he is not suitable for staying in the entertainment industry.

So he hopes to focus on his studies and go abroad to study for a master's degree in business administration in order to succeed in the future.

The family business was preparing for it, so he decided to leave the entertainment circle permanently.

Zhifei suddenly laughed when he saw this, and said:

"I think Kim's news is fake, and it's true that he has no face to stay in the entertainment industry.

The video of picking up yesterday is still the top searched one. It's all on the Internet. It's overwhelming ridicule. If it's me, I must have no face to stay in this circle."

Tasha smiled politely and said nothing.

However, she was surprised at Charlie's methods in her heart.

Although the strength of Kim's family is not as good as that of a top dude like Zhifei, it can be regarded as the first echelon in China.

Even Zhifei, wouldn't dare to give him such a cruel hand, but Charlie seems to ignore this at all.

A rich second-generation star with a prosperous career, but when he first arrived in Aurous Hill, Charlie met him. The fame was buried in a pit, this kind of cruel method has never been seen in this circle before.

...

## Chapter 3103

The convoy drove to the entrance of Shangri-La. Zhifei said to Tasha, "Tasha, you have already booked the room, right?"

"Yes." Tasha nodded: "It has been booked in advance."

Zhifei heaved a sigh of relief and said: "Then I won't send you in. Anyway, you have to go to the venue after you put your luggage. I will wait for you in the car. You will come out directly and I will take you to the venue."

Tasha didn't think much, and said, "Thank you, Mr. Su, and I will let everyone as soon as possible."

After that, she pushed the door and got off.

Zhifei also hurriedly got down, first helped her take out the suitcase, took her team members in and checked in, and hurried back into the car again.

Zhifei sitting in the car was somewhat nervous.

He knew that his father had lived in Shangri-La quietly before and disappeared until now, so he didn't want to step into Shangri-La as a last resort.

After Tasha finished the check-in procedure, she first brought her personal luggage and came to the reserved room.

She and Sara have a very good personal relationship, so they plan to live in the same luxury suite this time, so that they can take care of each other when they are out for work.

After she arrived in the room, she put down her luggage and made a video call to Sara.

The video was quickly connected, and Sara on the other end of the phone was lying lazily on the bed and asked lazily: "Tasha, have you arrived in Aurous Hill?"

Tasha replied: "I'm at the hotel."

After that, she switched cameras to take a picture of the hotel environment.

Sara hurriedly asked, "Have you seen Charlie?"

Tasha curled her lips: "Where can I meet him! But I saw Zhifei. He picked us up at the airport."

Sara couldn't help frowning: "Why did he come?"

Tasha said: "Nothing to do so diligently, it must be that the drunkard is not interested in drinking, and he has been asking me when you will arrive. I guess he thinks of the time to pick you up at the airport."

Sara blurted out: "I don't want him to pick me up! Charlie will pick me up at the airport when that happens, Zhifei shouldn't come to mess with me! Otherwise, I won't spare him!"

Tasha said helplessly: "Charlie, Charlie, I know your Charlie, and you don't know what is so fascinating about this guy who betrayed the marriage contract!"

Sara hummed: "You're not me, can you don't know anything! By the way, did you take my baby safely?"

Tasha said perfunctorily: "Brought it! Here it is! See!"

After speaking, the camera pointed at the suitcase and said: "Hey, isn't that in the suitcase!"

Sara couldn't wait to say: "Quickly open and let me check, there must be no mistakes!"

## Chapter 3104

Helpless Tasha had to open the box at Sara's request, and took out the things she was talking about.

Sara watched the video for a long time, and after making sure that there were no problems, she breathed a sigh of relief and said:

"Tasha, you must help me put the baby away, don't make a mistake."

"Don't worry." Tasha said with a curl of her lips, "I would rather not let it out if I make a mistake, are you satisfied?"

"Hehe!" Sara happily put her chin in her hands and smiled like a flower: "Tasha is the best! Love you!"

"Don't, don't love me!" Tasha snorted with a look of disgust: "You still love your Charlie brother!"

Sara said seriously: "That's right! How can I say those two words to you, obviously only Charlie deserves it!"

Tasha said angrily: "Sara! You little white-eyed wolf who has forgotten her friends! How unfortunate, I have always been so good to you!"

Sara stuck out her tongue and made a grimace: "Slightly...I have to get up, I am ignoring you, goodbye!"

After speaking, she hung up the call.

Tasha shook her head helplessly and put Sara's baby in a safe place.

Then she quickly got out of the room, gathered other team members, and headed to the venue for acceptance.

Zhifei was naturally very diligent and accompanied along the way.

The motorcade carried the team to the Olympic Center venue. At this time, the entire performance site had been completely set up.

The van arranged by Zhifei had already transported the equipment brought by the group from Eastcliff to the venue.

As soon as she entered the venue, Tasha immediately instructed the people around her:

"Everyone hurry up and perform your duties, and the stage part is responsible for quickly checking and accepting all the hardware equipment.

Focus on the inspection of the elevators, and be sure to make sure that there is nothing wrong;"

"In addition, the lighting engineer hurriedly connect the computer, try the on-site lighting effects, and checked one by one to see if the equipment is damaged or there are any hidden dangers;"

"The sound engineer troubleshoot the audio equipment, check the status of the equipment one by one, and check the sound field at the scene by the way.

We must ensure that the listening experience of the audience in the venue is the best."

## Chapter 3105

Zhifei, who was next to Tasha, heard her words and hurriedly said to her:

"Tasha, for this concert, I specially asked a friend to get a batch of very good lighting and sound equipment from the United States, because these equipment are really good.

It's better, so I made my own claim and asked the executive company to replace the full set of plans. I didn't notify you. Please forgive me."

As soon as Tasha heard about the changed of equipment, she suddenly pulled down her face, a little nervous and annoyed, and said:

"Mr. Su, if I remember correctly, our cooperation with you is limited to your naming this concert, and we and you to donate money to charity organizations.

How can you change our lighting and sound equipment program without authorization?

For such a big performance, all the lighting and sound systems follow our entire performance program, even every light on this stage, every how bright every second of a song should be is preset in our performance program.

If you change it so arbitrarily, if it fails to match our original program plan, the stage effect and all will be greatly reduced!"

Zhifei hurriedly explained:

"Don't get annoyed, I know I don't have the right to make any changes to the execution plan of your performance, but I also completely did it out of good intentions.

After all, this is the first time for Miss Gu's concert tour this year.

For one, I want to make this performance more perfect, so I just decided to call the shots without notifying you in advance and adjusted the overall plan."

Speaking of this, he promised:

"Don't worry too much, I have specially invited the best lighting sound engineer from the United States this time, and they will connect with your original executive team.

The equipment is completely based on yours requirements.

It has been optimized based on the previous program, so you can rest assured that the performance will only be improved and will never be compromised."

Tasha looked at Zhifei and said seriously:

"Mr. Su, this matter is not just a question of the effectiveness of the performance.

The fundamental problem is that we must perform our duties in cooperation and do our own job well.

At the same time, we must also give enough respect to others.

It is indeed very inappropriate for you to directly intervene in our work.

If Sara knew about it, she would definitely be very angry!"

With that, she turned around and said to an assistant she brought:

"Find the person in charge of the executive company.

I want to ask him, it's clear that we are their Party A.

Why do they have to cooperate with others to conceal it? Not follow us and make big changes to our project!"

The assistant hurriedly said, "Okay Sister Tasha, I'll find him now!"

## Chapter 3106

Zhifei hurriedly stopped him, and then said to Tasha:

"Oh, Tasha, everyone is trying to make this concert more perfect, so you don't have to go online like this, right?"

In addition, the executive company is there.

I spent money to manage it, but they also did the best job with quality and quantity.

You can first let people try the effect of lighting and sound. As long as the effect is higher than the previous set of solutions, it will prove that these tasks are not done in vain."

After speaking, he continued:

"Moreover, the lighting and sound equipment are operated by professionals like you.

Whether Miss Gu comes to rehearsal or perform, she focuses on the performance effect, not the brand of lighting and sound equipment.

As long as you don't tell her, how will she know?

If she finds that the performance of this arrangement seems to be exceptionally good at that time, I am afraid it's too late to be happy.

After the performance is over, I will personally apologize to her, and I will definitely not let it ruin her performance. What do you think?"

Tasha understood Zhifei's intentions too well.

He did this just to please Sara.

Why does he need to personally apologize to Sara after the show is over?

It should be for credit, right?

At this time, Zhifei said again: "Tasha, Miss Gu will come to the rehearsal tomorrow, and the concert will officially begin the next night."

Now, this set of equipment has been set up, temporary replacement is definitely impossible, so this time I ask you.

Do me a favor, I promise only this time, there will be no next time."

After thinking about it, Tasha felt that what Zhifei said was really right.

For a concert of tens of thousands of people, it would take a few days to set up on-site equipment, and the time to transport the equipment is even longer.

Now if she wants to change back to the original hardware. This simply is impossible, and it seems that the only way to go on is to not tinker with the arrangement for now.

Thinking of this, she had to instruct the lighting engineer and sound engineer:

"You two will work hard today. Test all the equipment again to see if this new equipment is perfectly compatible with our previous solution.

If it can, it will be the best, but If it's not, you can take the time to solve it.

Even if you stay up all night, you must make sure that everything is done and perfectly ready for tomorrow!"

The two agreed without hesitation, and then immediately began to work.

Zhifei on the side breathed a sigh of relief, hugged Tasha, and said gratefully: "Tasha, thank you so much this time."

Tasha looked at him with a pious look, and secretly sighed in her heart: "This Zhifei Su is working for Sara's concert so hard.

He has to wait for the start of the concert, and see Sara carefully prepared the surprise for Charlie. Will, he not break down and die here on the spot?"

## Chapter 3107

In the evening, Tasha checked all the hardware equipment at the performance site and returned to the hotel after confirming that there was no problem.

As soon as she arrived in the room, she immediately made a video call to Sara.

The phone was connected, and Sara was resting in her room in her pajamas and mask.

She opened her mouth and asked: "Tasha, the venue is ready, right?"

Tasha nodded: "It's all ready. You can rehearse directly when you arrive tomorrow."

"That's good!"

Sara breathed a sigh of relief, and said with a serious face:

"I have played so many concerts, and not once have got as nervous as now. Cannot think of a business trip for this concert."

Tasha thought of Zhifei's affairs, and said: "By the way, Sara, I have to report something to you."

"Say it."

Tasha said: "That is, Zhifei, the person who bought the executive company privately, changed all the lighting and audio equipment for the concert."

"What?!" Sara immediately asked angrily: "Why would that Zhifei do this? What rights does he have?

Contact him, no matter what method you use, you must replace the equipment with me before the show!"

Tasha hurriedly comforted: "Sara, don't worry. The situation of the equipment is like this.

Although the whole equipment is changed, there is no reduction or malicious damage.

On the contrary, he personally rented all the stage equipment from the United States."

With that said, her tone was already a little excited, and she said excitedly:

"Our lighting engineer and sound engineer have carried out the joint tuning of the equipment today, and the effect is really very good!"

To be honest, I have never seen such a high configuration Concert, even Michael Jackson's concerts during his lifetime, can't reach this level of hardware, and the stage effects must be very explosive at that time!"

Sara was relieved when she heard this, but she still felt a little uncomfortable.

She sullenly said: "This Zhifei is too independent. This is my concert for Charlie. He doesn't need his courtesy at all!"

Then, she hurriedly said: "That's right, you can let me calculate how much it costs to rent this equipment. After the concert, I will return the money to him!"

Tasha said, "Why Sara, Zhifei is willing to rush to get these, then let him do it, why should we give him the money?"

"That's different!"

Sara said: "This concert is for Charlie. If he needs to spend money to upgrade the equipment, then this concert is not pure enough in my mind, and it can even be said to be a failure. A stain!"

"I don't want to take advantage of him and leave myself such a big regret. Besides, I am not without money.

Even if he spends 100 million to upgrade his equipment, I can afford it."

## Chapter 3108

"That won't be enough." Tasha said: "I heard from the sound engineer, it would probably cost more than 20 million."

Sara said immediately: "Then give him 30 million after the concert is over!"

Tasha: "Give it to him this time, but you still have to think about it. If he does this next time, what shall we do? After all, you have a lot of concerts this time."

"It's okay." Sara said confidently: "Don't worry, after this concert, he will definitely not pester me again."

Tasha nodded thoughtfully: "That's right... When you show the surprise to Charlie at the concert, Zhifei will definitely not pester you anymore."

Speaking of this, she heaved a sigh of relief and said:

"In this case, I will arrange the finance to prepare a check for 30 million and give it to him as soon as the performance is over."

"Okay, then you will give it to him then, I don't want to deal with him."

"Okay." Tasha nodded, and then said again: "Oh, by the way, Sara, when will you come over?"

Sara opened the mouth and said:

"I should take off at around 8:00 in the morning and land at around 9:30, but I have made an appointment with Charlie."

"He will come to the airport to pick me up at that time, so you don't have to worry about me."

Tasha: "Today Zhifei has been asking me when you will be here. I doubt his intentions about you."

He may find a way to pick you up at the airport. You have to pay attention to it in advance."

Sara suddenly said depressed: "He wouldn't be so boring, would he?"

Tasha curled her lips: "Even for us the staff, he came to the airport to meet us personally, not to mention you?"

"I guess he has been paying attention to the arrival information of Aurous Hill Airport for a long time ago, maybe for your plane, he has yet He has already seen the information of departure and route application."

Sara thought for a moment and said:

"Well, let's do this. Tomorrow, I will use my family's plane to apply for a flight permit that departs at 11 o'clock in the morning, and put a smoke bomb."

"You also talk to the on-site staff and say I can only arrive at one point in the afternoon."

"After I arrive, I will go directly to the venue for rehearsal, so that Zhifei also believes it.

Then I rent a business jet and fly over quietly at 8 o'clock in the morning."

Tasha hurriedly said: "Why is it so troublesome? Just ask Charlie to pick you up.

When Zhifei sees him, he will know that you already have a sweetheart, so he may find himself in trouble and return."

"How do you do that?" Sara blurted out: "Charlie is married. If someone else knows about me and him, it will be bad for him when this spreads out."

Tasha was stunned for a moment, and said helplessly for a moment:

"Okay... Then I'll tell everyone that you will arrive at one o'clock in the afternoon, hoping to fool Zhifei."

...

## Chapter 3109

The next day.

Charlie and Claire got up early in the morning, and mother-in-law Elaine had already cooked breakfast.

While washing, Charlie received a WeChat message from Sara which said:

"Charlie, I can get to Aurous Hill Airport at nine o'clock and I will be out of the airport gate at ten o'clock. Is this time okay for you?"

Charlie immediately replied to her, no problem.

Then she sent another message, stating "I will see you then."

During breakfast, Charlie took another look at the time.

Claire goes out at 8 o'clock normally, and he drives her to the hotel site of the Emgrand Group by himself, and then he will go to the airport. Time must be too late.

Claire said to Charlie while eating, "By the way, from today onwards, you don't have to work so hard.

You drop me and pick me up every day. I don't think there have been any strange murders in Aurous Hill in the past few days. It's okay now."

Before Charlie spoke, Elaine hurriedly said, "Oh, my girl, this kind of thing can be sloppy. Maybe the murderer has been hidden temporarily."

"You should be more careful. You are the only daughter of your mom. There must be no mistakes!"

Since joining Tomson, Elaine has basically recognized the reality that her future life will definitely depend on her daughter and son-in-law.

Needless to say, the daughter is gentle, kind, and filial to her parents. Although in the son-in-law's case she has no choice, he is an outsider after all.

Therefore, on the one hand, she cared about her daughter, and on the other hand, she was also worried.

If something goes wrong with her daughter, Charlie will turn his face and ignore his mother-in-law.

In other words, Claire is the guarantee for her to enjoy a good life.

Although Charlie knew that Jinghai's senior brother Cary has already died, and there would be no such strange murders in Aurous Hill in the future.

But in order to reassure his wife and father-in-law and mother-in-law, he took the initiative to speak:

"Claire, during this time, let's be more cautious and don't take it lightly, so I'll drop you at the construction site for a while."

Claire smiled slightly and said, "After a while, you will have to work so hard to take me to the old town. I will not go to the Emgrand Group this morning."

Charlie asked curiously: "Why are you going to the old town early in the morning?"

Claire smiled and said: "The Group's design work has been completed and construction has started, so now it is also accepting other design orders."

"My employee received a new customer in the old city a few days ago.

To renovate an old house, the design plan was made by me. I have to go in person and talk to the owner over there."

## **Chapter 3110**

Hearing that Claire had new customers, Charlie didn't think much about it.

Claire's company has two business lines, one of which is decoration design and the other is decoration undertaking.

Among them, decoration design is her main business, because she is good at design.

As for the decoration business, she is more of a supervisor, and the specific work has to be outsourced to the decoration company.

At present, the design work of the Emgrand Group has been completed long ago, the actual decoration is being carried out in an orderly manner, and is gradually on the right track.

So Claire's and part of the energy of the employees have been released and began to look for other projects.

After breakfast, the couple drove out of the house together, and Charlie drove her to the old city.

After the car drove a certain distance, Charlie said to Claire: "Wife, tell me the detailed address you are going to."

"I will open a navigation system, and I can also check the traffic information by the way."

Claire opened the mouth and said:

"I really don't know the specific house number, but I know it is near the Catholic Church in the old city, or you can drive there first."

Charlie couldn't help being a little surprised when he heard this.

This is because the old house where he lived with his parents when he was a child happened to be very close to the church in the old city.

He couldn't help but wondered: "Is Wife's new client is Zhiyu's mother, Auntie Liona?"

Thinking of this, he felt like he was thinking too much.

Due to a large number of historical buildings in the old city, many old houses are not allowed to be demolished and rebuilt, but there are still a large number of citizens living there.

So Claire's client should not be such a coincidence that it happens to be Liona?

At a certain moment, he also thought about asking his wife vaguely, such as her new client's last name, but he still gave it up after thinking about it.

When he drove the car to the Catholic Church in the old city, he turned left under Claire's instructions.

Seeing that he was getting closer and closer to the old house where he lived in childhood, he felt more and more uncomfortable with a sense of premonition.

Sure enough, when the car drove to the alley of the old house, Claire pointed to the old house clearly and said, "Husband, my client's house is that one. Just park the car at the door."

## Chapter 311

Charlie sighed inwardly: "This really deserves to come and I can't hide it."

Immediately, he pretended to ask her casually: "Wife, I have something to do, do you need me to wait for you here?"

"No need." she hurriedly said: "If you have anything to do, I guess it will be all morning on my side. After this is done, I will take a taxi to the hotel of the Emgrand Group by myself."

"In the evening you can come there and pick me up from there."

"Okay." Charlie breathed a sigh of relief.

What he thinks now is that it is best not to meet Liona and Zhiyu, the mother and daughter under this situation.

So, he slowly parked the car at the door of the old house, ready to wait for Claire to get out of the car, and then leave quickly.

However, what he is afraid of is destined.

As soon as he stopped the car, a black Mercedes car stopped behind his car.

The driver was a middle-aged male. After he got out of the car, he immediately opened the two rear doors and Zhiyu and her mother Liona walked down from left to right.

At this time, Claire also pushed the door and got out of the car.

The mother and daughter happened to see her from behind, so Liona shouted in surprise: "Manager Willson!"

Claire hurriedly turned around, saw Liona, hurriedly smiled, and said, "Hello, Auntie!"

Liona smiled and said, "Why Manager Willson came so early?"

Claire said hurriedly and politely:

"Auntie, we still have a lot of renovation and decoration this time, so I came over early to confirm with you some things in detail."

Liona nodded, pointed at Zhiyu next to her, and said: "Manager Willson, let me introduce to you, this is my daughter, Zhiyu Su."

After all, she said to Zhiyu: "Zhiyu, this is the owner of the design studio I told you, Claire."

Zhiyu nodded slightly, and said politely: "Hello, Manager Willson!"

Claire hurriedly said, "Don't call me Manager Willson, just call me Claire."

After that, she saw Liona introduced her daughter to her, so she was polite and naturally had to introduce her husband, so she hurriedly turned sideways and said to Charlie in the car:

"Husband, Come down and say hello to Auntie and Miss Su."

In fact, Charlie sat in the car and saw Liona and Zhiyu behind him through the rearview mirror of the car.

Just when he was thinking about driving away quickly, he didn't expect his wife to ask him down and say hello to them.

In this situation, it is definitely impossible for him to leave directly just by putting the foot on the accelerator pedal.

So he had to bite the bullet and get out of the car.

## **Chapter 312**

As soon as he got out of the car, he was recognized by Zhiyu with excellent eyesight.

Just as her eyes widened and she blurted out a word of kindness, Liona was also astonished. She never expected that the designer she was cooperating with was actually Charlie's wife.

When the mother and daughter were surprised, Charlie hurriedly spoke first: "Good morning, you two, please take care of me when we meet for the first time."

When Charlie said meeting for the first time, Zhiyu and Liona suddenly understood.

He definitely didn't want the two of them to show the truth about his acquaintance with him in front of his wife.

So, Liona hurriedly smiled and said: "You two are really talented women."

Zhiyu stood there silently, feeling a bit sour in her heart. At the same time, she couldn't help looking at Claire and compared herself with her in her heart.

Claire is naturally too beautiful, but Zhiyu doesn't think she is much worse than her. If you count her background, she will definitely beat her easily.

Claire didn't know what Zhiyu was thinking. Seeing that Charlie had come down to greet Liona and her daughter, she looked at Charlie and said softly:

"Husband, don't you have anything else? Go ahead, I have to go in and check the plan with Auntie."

Charlie nodded, and said smoothly: "Okay, then I won't delay your business."

After speaking, he looked at Liona and Zhiyu, smiled, and said, "Auntie, Miss Su, goodbye."

Liona and Zhiyu also politely bid farewell to him, and then watched him drive away with Claire.

Seeing Charlie left, Claire said to Liona: "Auntie, let's go in."

"Okay." Liona smiled slightly, and walked into the courtyard of the old house with Claire.

As the three of them walked, Liona asked with interest: "Claire, how did you meet your husband?"

Claire smiled slightly and said truthfully: "Husband and I were introduced by my grandfather."

"Introduced by grandfather?" Liona was very curious and couldn't help asking: "Then how did you get together?"

Claire said embarrassingly, "How can I tell you this... We were actually married at the request of my grandfather..."

Zhiyu couldn't help but gossippingly asked: "Ah? Didn't you guys fell in love freely?"

## Chapter 3113

Claire bit her lip and said truthfully: "Before we got married, we didn't know much about it..."

Zhiyu was suddenly a little excited and blurted out: "Isn't that equivalent to an arranged marriage in a feudal society?"

Zhiyu's words made Claire suddenly more embarrassed.

She stroked the hair between her temples and said falteringly: "This...I don't know if it counts as an arranged marriage..."

Zhiyu couldn't help saying: "Before you got married, you two didn't know each other. Naturally, there is no emotional foundation."

"At the same time, there is no emotional foundation, and you married at the request of your grandfather?"

"Just like the writer Lu Xun back then, he and his original wife, Ms. Zhu An, did not have any affection. They married at the request of Mr. Lu Xun's mother."

With that said, Zhiyu suddenly thought of something, and blurted out: "Mr. Lu Xun and Ms. Zhu An seem to have not been a husband and wife in their lives. Wouldn't you two be the same?!"

Facing Zhiyu's straightforward words, Claire looked even more embarrassed, and said in embarrassment, "I...I...this...this..."

Claire's nervousness caused Zhiyu's eyes to suddenly look happy.

She felt that she should have guessed right, so Claire had such an unnatural performance.

If she guessed it right, then Charlie and her are only nominally husband and wife.

In that case, doesn't it mean that she has more opportunities?

Liona on the side also saw some clues from Claire's performance, and she also realized that this was an excellent situation for her daughter.

However, she was also ashamed of her own thoughts, after all, this kind of thing is not glorious, and even a little despicable.

At this time, Zhiyu hurriedly stepped forward, took Claire's arm, and asked in a low voice, "Claire, how long have you been married to your husband?"

Claire said truthfully: "We have been married for four years."

"Four years?" Zhiyu asked pretentiously in surprise: "Then can you tell me how is your arranged marriage, like how are you two getting along in four years?"

"Is it as a friend as a guest or a persons acting to live together, basically not interfering with each other?"

## Chapter 314

Claire was even more embarrassed by Zhiyu's question, and for a moment she didn't know what to say.

But the more embarrassed she was, the more determined Zhiyu's guess, and her heart became more relaxed.

Liona on the side saw Claire blushing with Zhiyu's question, and hurriedly said to Zhiyu:

"Zhiyu, stop talking nonsense here, how can you gossip about other people's privacy?"

Zhiyu also realized that it was really wrong for her to do this, and hurriedly said apologetically: "I'm sorry, Claire, I'm too much gossiping."

Claire heaved a sigh of relief and said hurriedly, "It's okay, it's okay."

After that, she quickly took out the tablet from her bag, opened the sketch she designed, and said to Liona: "Auntie, let's talk about the plan!"

Liona said: "Okay, it's important to talk about business matters!"

Zhiyu's heart was a little excited at this time.

For a long time, she felt that there were too many obstacles between herself and Charlie, and the possibility was very thin.

Among them, the biggest obstacle is Charlie's wife, who is comparable to the insurmountable Mount Everest.

Secondly, there is Sara who has a marriage contract with him, and even he even may have more confidantes she doesn't know.

However, the discovery just now gave her a little more confidence deep in her heart.

Because the biggest obstacle does not seem to be as difficult to overcome as she imagined.

At this moment, she had a feeling of indifference.

So, while her mother was talking about plans with Claire, she hurriedly walked out of the old house and went to the yard. Then she took out her phone and sent Charlie a WeChat voice:

"Grace, I didn't expect you to be with your wife all because of an arranged marriage!"

## Chapter 3115

On this side, Charlie left the old town and was driving to the airport.

On the way, he was still thinking about the meeting with Liona and Zhiyu just now, and he couldn't help but sigh inwardly:

"In contrast, Aurous Hill is such a small city. If it continues to develop like this, the chances of meeting various acquaintances will increase in the future."

"The more, and the more people who know my true identity, if things go on like this, sooner or later there will be times when the paper won't hold the fire."

In addition to feeling that Aurous Hill is a bit small, Charlie also felt that more and more people were pouring into the city from all walks of life.

Zhiyu is here, Nanako is also here, and Sara will be there soon.

Just don't know where these people will go after Sara's concert.

Just when he was feeling deeply moved, he suddenly received Zhiyu's WeChat. Upon seeing it, he was shocked by the content of the text.

He looked at the time, and he had just left for only five minutes. Why did Zhiyu get these things out of Claire's mouth so quickly? !

He sighed at Zhiyu's shrewdness, and at the same time replied to her with a voice message: "What's wrong with the arranged marriage? Although Wife and I are in an arranged marriage, we have a very good relationship."

Zhiyu saw that Charlie replied to a voice message, so she cautiously put the phone in her ear and listened to the message from Charlie.

Afterward, she lowered her voice and replied: "My dear, don't lie to me. I guess you and your wife are not only in an arranged marriage, but you two have never been married properly, right?"

Charlie didn't expect this girl's eyes to be so poisonous, so he avoided talking about it: "There is no need to tell you everything about the matter between the two of us, right?"

Zhiyu replied earnestly:

"Avoiding to talk about it is a manifestation of a guilty conscience. Moreover, if you two are in a good relationship and you are married after marriage, then you will be married for four years and you cannot have any children. I'm sure that you two are married!"

Charlie was very helpless at her guess, neither admitting nor refuting it, and said lightly: "How do you guess is your freedom."

Zhiyu immediately accepted it and said, "Grace doesn't want me to guess, so I won't guess. Grace, don't be angry with me."

As she said, she did not wait for Charlie to express his position, and hurriedly said again:

"By the way, I have an appointment with Miss Watt. We will meet at Emgrand Group at 9:30 this morning to discuss the details of the follow-up cooperation. I don't know when the friend will arrive. Will you come?"

Charlie replied: "I have something to do today, so I won't go there, but I asked Orvel to contact Melba. When you meet her, he should also pass by."

"I have promised to purchase material for the cargo ships, and The security work of the terminal is entrusted to him, so he will also cooperate with you in the future."

"If you have any requirements or needs, you can directly mention it to him."

Zhiyu said: "Okay Grace, I will discuss it in detail with Miss Watt and Mr. Orvel."

As she said, she suddenly remembered something and asked, "By the way, Grace, are you going to pick up Sara at the airport today?!"

When Charlie heard this, he couldn't help frowning and asked her, "Why do you say that?"

Zhiyu said truthfully: "I know that Grace and Sara have a marriage contract, and it is said that their family has not given up looking for you for so many years."

"Combined with her sudden selection of the first concert of the tour in Aurous Hill, it can basically be guessed. She must have done this with the Grace."

"Since Miss Gu has come from a long distance, as the host, it is reasonable for you to go to the airport to pick her up from the plane."

When Charlie heard this, he couldn't help sighing, Zhiyu is indeed very smart, even smart enough to make him involuntarily make wary of her!

## Chapter 3116

When Charlie went to the airport, Zhifei had already learned the departure time of Sara's private plane from his own channel.

It just so happened that the informer he placed in the stadium told him that Sara would not arrive at the stadium for rehearsal until the afternoon.

The two time points of departure time and rehearsal time were very consistent, giving him a full grasp of Sara's itinerary.

He felt that since she won't land until 12 o'clock and a little closer, then he didn't have to worry about going to the airport.

So he confessed to his subordinates, set off on time at 11:30, and set off to the airport to meet Sara.

However, what he didn't know was that Sara was already sitting on the plane heading to Aurous Hill.

Charlie arrived at the airport at 9:30 in the morning. When he arrived, Issac had already arrived.

Under Issac's leadership, Charlie drove the car into the airport and drove straight to the hangar.

In order to prevent Sara's identity from being exposed, Issac used his relationship to move all the staff and other aircraft out of the hangar that can accommodate four aircraft.

This made sure that before Sara's plane stops, he and Charlie are the only two in the entire hangar.

Fifteen minutes later, Sara's business jet landed at Aurous Hill Airport, and then followed the guided car and taxied all the way to the hangar.

As soon as the plane came in, Issac took out a bunch of flowers from his car and handed them to Charlie, and said, "Master, these are the flowers you asked me to prepare."

Charlie asked in surprise: "When did I ask you to prepare flowers?"

Issac hurriedly lowered his voice and said, "Master, Miss Gu has come from afar, if you are not even ready to put flowers in front of her, how can you get past?"

Charlie looked down at the handful of roses, and said embarrassingly, "Even if it's giving flowers, it's not appropriate to give roses?"

"Not at all!" Issac waved his hand hurriedly: "Master, there is nothing inappropriate about it. If there are no flowers, it is really inappropriate."

## Chapter 3117

As soon as Issac finished speaking, the cabin door of the business jet in front of him slowly opened outward.

The opened cabin door flipped to the ground and became a staircase. Sara ran down happily like a gust of wind.

"Charlie!"

Seeing Charlie, she yelled sweetly all the way, then ran to him, saw a bunch of flowers in his hand, and said excitedly: "Wow! Charlie, are these flowers for me?"

Charlie looked at the flowers in his hand, feeling helpless, but he could only nod and smile: "Yes, it's for you..."

"Great!" she took the flowers happily, looked around, and saw that there were no outsiders except Issac, so she immediately stood on tiptoe, ki55ed Charlie on the cheek, and said sweetly: "Thank you, Charlie!"

At this time, Issac hurriedly turned his head and walked aside with a smirk.

He knew very well in his heart that if the scene where Sara ki55ed Charlie just now, if it were filmed and posted on the Internet, it would probably be the top headline and number one hot search for at least one week.

Unlike Kim's enthusiasm that relies entirely on hype and money, Sara's enthusiasm is completely real.

In China, she is a national idol, the dream lover of all men, and her status is higher than that of Japan's national woman Yui Aragaki.

On this side, Charlie pretended to touch his face indifferently, and said to her:

"Sara, you must be very exhausted from the long journey. I'd better send you to the hotel to rest first."

She hurriedly took his arm and asked him, "Charlie, are you going to be free later?"

Charlie shook his head: "It's nothing, what's the matter?"

She said coquettishly: "Then you will have lunch with me in the hotel at noon?"

"Okay." Charlie agreed without thinking about it. He didn't plan to go home at noon anyway. It was the same wherever, wherever he ate.

So he took the initiative to open the door of the co-pilot and said: "Let's go, I'll take you to Shangri-La."

"Okay!" Sara hurriedly sat in with the flowers.

Charlie greeted Issac, and Issac got into his car, drove ahead, and left the airport.

On the way, Charlie asked Sara: "Sara, what time will Uncle and Auntie come over tomorrow?"

Sara said: "They should be here around this time tomorrow, or maybe a little later."

## Chapter 3118

Sara spoke further: "By the way, Charlie, if you have nothing to do tomorrow morning, we can come to the airport to pick them up together!"

Charlie nodded and said, "Okay, you turn around and confirm the time with them. Then we will meet at the airport together."

Sara immediately took out her mobile phone and said with a smile: "Don't wait to turn around, I will make a video call to dad now."

Charlie said hurriedly, "No rush to ask now. Uncle may be at work. It doesn't matter if you ask at night."

Sara waved her hand: "Charlie, it is okay, I have to tell them about my arrival anyway."

After speaking, she clicked the request for video call.

Soon, Philip turned on the video and asked with a smile: "Sara, you have landed in Aurous Hill safely, right?"

She smiled and said, "Dad, I have arrived. Charlie came to pick me."

With that, she quickly raised her phone to the right, so that the camera could just capture Charlie who was driving on the left.

When Philip saw Charlie, he immediately smiled and said, "Oh, Charlie, you had to go to the airport to pick up my daughter!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Uncle, you are too far-sighted. Your daughter came to Aurous Hill, how can I not come to pick her up."

Philip smiled and said:

"Originally, I and your Auntie planned to come over there today, but there is a board of directors on the group's side that is about to open."

"Today it is really hard to get away, so I will come to Aurous Hill tomorrow morning to meet you."

"Okay, Uncle." Charlie hurriedly said, "Tomorrow, I will come to the airport to pick you up and Auntie together with your daughter."

## Chapter 3119

As Philip was talking, on the other side of the video, Linan walked into Philip's office and said, "Philip, everyone is almost there. Come join us."

Philip smiled and said, "I'm videoing with Sara and Charlie. Would you like to talk?"

"Really?" Linan said with joy, and hurriedly ran behind Philip, leaned over, and smiled at the camera:

"Charlie, tomorrow is your birthday. Auntie wishes you a happy birthday in advance!"

Charlie hurriedly said, "Thank you, Auntie!"

Linan had long regarded him as her son-in-law, even her own son, so she was very close to him in her heart, and said with a smile:

"You won't come to Eastcliff this time to see me and your Uncle. we both miss you. Uncle talks about you every day here at home."

Philip smiled and said, "It's like you don't talk about it. How do I remember that you talk about him the most?"

Linan smiled and said, "Charlie is in my mind, just like my own son. Is there anything wrong with me being a mother?"

Philip nodded and said to Charlie:

"Look, Charlie, Auntie and I really treat you as our own child. If you have time in the future, you must come to Eastcliff to see us often!"

Charlie agreed without hesitation, and said, "Uncle, don't worry, I will definitely."

Philip nodded in satisfaction, and said:

"Charlie, Auntie, and I are going to convene the board of directors meeting, so let's not talk about it. Let's meet tomorrow!"

When Sara heard that her parents were going to the meeting, she hurriedly said:

"Mom and dad, don't hang up in a hurry. I haven't shown you the flowers that Charlie gave me!"

After speaking, she quickly switched the cameras and took a picture of the bunch of flowers on her lap.

Linan at the end of the video said with a smile: "Oh, Charlie is really interested in such a big bouquet of roses!"

"I have been with your dad for so many years, and it seems that your dad has never given me flowers."

Philip said embarrassingly: "We are an old couple, so how can we pay attention to these?"

Linan gave him a white look and said, "So this is the gap between you and Charlie."

"Do you think Charlie knows more about romance? Even just picking up at the airport, a bunch of roses is prepared by him."

Charlie was also very speechless for a while.

Sara smiled at this time and said, "Dad, did you hear that? You will learn more from Charlie in the future!"

After finishing speaking, she said contentedly: "Okay, I'm done showing off. Go ahead and hang up!"

## Chapter 3120

After Sara hung up the video, Charlie asked her curiously: "Sara, now Auntie is also busy with the Gu Group?"

"Yes." Sara nodded and said with a smile: "Since dad recovered, the group has developed as fast as a chicken blood."

"Many things are there and they are too busy, and dad doesn't particularly believe in my two uncles, so mom just goes and helps him."

After speaking, Sara sighed: "Mom is really a strong woman, and she is more dedicated to her work than my dad."

"In the recent period, she has obviously become a little more haggard than before, which makes me feel distressed."

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Then after Uncle and Auntie come tomorrow, I will give them supplementary medicine, which will definitely relieve their health."

Sara chuckled and said, "That's great! Charlie, you have such a good recipe, so you can just give me a pair of pills too. I have been working hard recently!"

"Okay." Charlie said casually: "Isn't that a sentence?"

Sara nodded, remembering something, and hurriedly asked: "By the way, Charlie, how is Kim now?"

"What did you do to him that made him make the decision to quit the entertainment industry?"

"He." Charlie said casually: "I asked Orvel to arrange for him to go out to sea for fishing first."

"Ah?" Sara asked with a look of surprise: "What?! Going out to sea to fish? Didn't his agency declare that he is going to study abroad?"

Charlie smiled and said, "He wants to study abroad? It's so beautiful that his liver hurts! I arranged for him a three-year internship as a seafarer."

"I arrange for him to go for an internship on a fishing boat when he is running. He will not be allowed to disembark after three years."

"It is estimated that he has already arrived in the South China Sea and started fishing."

Sara chuckled and blurted out: "Charlie, you are too bad, why let him be a seaman..."

Charlie said in a joking tone: "The main reason is that there are too many people living in the kennel. It is still being expanded at this time, so he is lucky."

Sara was stunned, and asked in a puzzled way: "Charlie, what kind of kennel? What does it mean to live in a kennel?"

Charlie waved his hand: "It's nothing, this kind of thing is not suitable for children, you don't need to know too much."

Sara stuck out her tongue and said obediently: "Okay, then I won't ask."

## Chapter 3121

After that, Sara asked him again: "By the way, Charlie, you are going back to Eastcliff to attend the ancestor worship ceremony on Qingming Festival, right?"

Charlie nodded: "Yes, what's the matter?"

"Nothing." Sara said, "Isn't Qingming Festival in April? There are more than 20 days left. In other words, after more than 20 days, I will be able to see you in Eastcliff again."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Yes, I will definitely visit you and Uncle and Auntie at that time."

Sara said: "Your schedule is just right, because I'm going to the United States in mid-April."

"Going to America?" Charlie asked curiously: "Why are you going to America suddenly?"

"Not suddenly." Sara said: "I'm going to quit the entertainment circle this time, so I want to hold a few more concerts, which can be regarded as an explanation for the fans."

"I also have a lot of fans in Europe, America, Japan, and Korea. Among them, most of them are of Chinese descent."

"So in addition to our domestic, mainland, and Taiwan concerts, there are also some concert arrangements in Japan, South Korea, Europe, and the United States."

"From mid-April to the end of April, I will be in New York, Chicago, Los Angeles, and Houston in the United States. And five games in Seattle, and then another three games in Japan and South Korea."

Charlie asked in a puzzled way: "Why don't you finish the Asian performance first and then go to Europe and the United States? You will have tossed for more than half a month, and you have to toss back.

Sara smiled and said, "Mom and Dad happened to be going to the United States for official business in April, so I plan to go with them."

After that, she asked him again: "Charlie, do you want to go together?"

Charlie shook his head and said with a smile: "I won't go. There are quite a lot of things in Aurous Hill."

"It is estimated that April is the month when the Ocean Shipping Group will start, so I should not be able to get out."

Sara nodded, and said with some regret: "The main reason is that I am unfamiliar with the place where I was born in the United States. I always feel not used to it."

"It would be better to have my parents together. It would be better if Charlie we could go together, but you have yourself. You have to be busy with things, I can fully understand."

Charlie comforted: "Although the United States is far away, it takes only twelve hours to fly by plane."

"Besides, you are mainly performing for overseas Chinese, so you don't have to worry about being uncomfortable."

"Yeah." Sara nodded slightly and asked him, "Charlie, don't you want to go to the United States for a visit?"

Charlie shook his head: "What am I going to see there?"

Sara said: "Meet your grandpa and grandma, I heard my mother say that your grandpa and grandma are still alive."

Charlie was stunned. After a few seconds, he smiled unnaturally, and said:

"I'm not going to disturb them. After all, I haven't seen them a few times when I was young, and I don't want to go to them."

"They have no feelings for me either, having said that, I have no feelings for them either."

There is a word, Charlie did not say it.

In the past, he didn't know much about his mother's life experience, and he had only seen his grandpa and grandma when he was very young, so he and grandpa and grandma had no relationship basis.

Moreover, after he met Pollard, he told him that his mother's family is actually much stronger than the Wade family."

"His grandparents have always been dissatisfied with his mother's decision to marry his father and follow him back to China.

It is said that his mother may have had a lot of conflicts with her parental family because of this.

Now his mother is no longer alive, and their grandson, who has not seen each other in 20 years, would embarrass them if he really went to see his grandfather and grandmother.

Therefore, he felt that not to disturb them is a kind of respect for them.

## **Chapter 3122**

Charlie drove to Shangri-La and took the internal elevator with Sara to the suite her team had reserved.

As soon as she entered the suite, Sara ran to the sofa in twos and twos and came to a standard bed, and said with emotion:

"Oh my god, it's really tiring to get up early to catch a plane."

Charlie smiled and said, "If you are tired, take a break first, and we will go to dinner when you are ready."

Sara hurriedly asked, "Charlie, where are you going to take me to eat?"

Charlie said: "Wherever you want, if you don't dislike it, we can eat something in the catering department of Shangri-La."

"If you dislike it, let's go to Orvel's Classical Mansion."

Sara hurriedly waved her hand and said, "Oh, forget the Classical Mansion."

"It's too much toss, too rich meals, and it's very tiring to eat, and I get the venue rehearsal at one o'clock, time is tight."

With that said, she asked diligently:

"Charlie, or let the catering department make some food and deliver it to the room. You can eat with me in the room."

Charlie nodded and said, "If you are too lazy to move, then I'll let Issac arrange for someone to bring a meal over."

She quickly said: "That would be better!"

Charlie called Issac and asked him to arrange for the food and beverage department to make some special dishes, which were delivered to Sara's room at about 11:30. Issac hurriedly went to the food and beverage department to keep an eye on them for fear of negligence.

At 10:30 in the morning, Zhifei's prepared motorcade had assembled at the entrance of the stadium, ready to go to the airport to welcome Sara's arrival.

In order to fully grasp the trajectory of Sara's actions, Zhifei specifically asked someone to ask about the status of Sara's private jet."

"Such as whether it has launched a parking bay, whether it has started queuing to leave the airport, and when it is expected to take off.

However, just when he was ready to leave for the airport, he received a message from Eastcliff, who told him that Sara's private plane had just canceled today's flight plan.

Zhifei couldn't react at all, so he called and asked:

"You said that Sara's flight is canceled? What's the matter? Is the weather in Eastcliff bad? Is there a thunderstorm or windy weather?"

The other party's answer was simple and concise: "The breeze is blowing, and there are no clouds."

Zhifei frowned and asked, "Is that flow control?"

The other party's answer is still simple and straightforward: "The flow is normal."

"What's going on?!" Zhifei asked puzzlingly: "Isn't the flight canceled in these two situations? Either the weather is bad, or the traffic control!"

The other party opened his mouth and said:

"There is another possibility that the other party wants to cancel it. If the other party can't fly due to a temporary change, you can't let the plane fly by itself, right?"

## Chapter 3123

Zhifei was agitated for a while, immediately hung up the phone, turned back to the inside of the stadium, and said to Tasha who was working:

"Tasha, what time will Miss Gu come over today?"

Tasha pretended to be surprised and said, "She will start the rehearsal at one o'clock in the afternoon. Haven't I told you about it a long time ago?"

Zhifei held back his anger and said, "I asked when she would fly over. I just heard that her plane has canceled today's flight plan."

Tasha asked with a look of surprise: "Ah? Really? I haven't heard of this, and she didn't tell me."

Zhifei asked her back: "You are her agent, don't you know when she will arrive in Aurous Hill today?"

Tasha nodded earnestly, and said: "Mr. Su, you are right. I really don't know when she will arrive in Aurous Hill today. She didn't let me arrange the pick-up, and only said that she would arrive at the venue after one o'clock."

Zhifei raised his wrist, looked at the limited-edition Richard Mille watch on his wrist, frowned, and said:

"It is 11 o'clock now. If there is any delay, she will definitely not be able to arrive at the venue on time."

With that said, Zhifei said, "Let me call Miss Gu."

Tasha said: "Mr. Su, if there is nothing else, I'll go ahead."

"Okay." Zhifei nodded, took out his mobile phone, found Sara's number, and dialed it.

However, a prompt came from the other end of the phone: "Sorry, the user you are calling has been turned off. Please try again later."

Seeing Sara turned off the phone, Zhifei was even more confused.

He didn't know that her mobile phone had been in the Do Not Disturb mode for a long time."

"In this mode, only a few calls she has whitelisted could get through. No matter who it is, it would be a shutdown reminder.

Therefore, he hurriedly asked someone to inquire about the relevant information of Aurous Hill Airport, but did not find that the airport had Sara's entry registration information.

He instinctively thought that she should have not arrived in Aurous Hill yet. Maybe she was delayed in Eastcliff due to some accident.

Maybe she would change to another plane to come to Aurous Hill soon. So he quickly ordered his men to drive to Aurous Hill Airport.

Waiting for the job, at the same time, he called his friends on the railway to ask them to help verify whether Sara bought high-speed rail tickets in the railway system.

In his opinion, from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill, she could not have other options besides flying and taking the high-speed rail."

"As long as he seizes these two channels, he will definitely be able to wait for her.

As a result, what made him think of abnormality was that he waited until nearly twelve o'clock, and friends at the airport and railway did not make any progress.

## Chapter 3124

This made Zhifei particularly puzzled. He felt that Sara attaches great importance to this performance.

The performance will officially begin tomorrow, and she must finish the rehearsal today. It shouldn't be a temporary absence at this time.

However, he has not been able to contact anyone at the moment, nor can he find any clues, which makes him a little anxious.

Seeing that the time is only two or three minutes away from 12 o'clock, after thinking about it, he decided to give up the plan to pick her up from the airport.

First, he went back to the venue to have a look. In case she went to the venue rehearsal quietly and on time, and he is still at the airport, waiting to pick her up, that'd be a horrible story.

Wanting to understand this, he hurriedly led people to the Olympic Center.

Just when his car had entered the gate of the Olympic Center, Charlie drove Sara to the VIP passage at the back door of the Olympic Center venue.

Tasha has arranged for staff to seal the entrances and exits in advance to prevent fans from getting in.

After Charlie stopped the car, Sara said to him, "Thank you, Charlie, for bringing me here. I'll go now!"

Charlie asked her, "Sara, do you want me to accompany you to the rehearsal?"

Sara hurriedly said:

"No need! My rehearsal is confidential to you, and I can't tell you anything, otherwise, there will be no surprises at the official performance tomorrow. You should go to your own business!"

Charlie had no choice but to nod his head and said, "Okay, then I'll leave first. Call me if you have something to do with me."

She said playfully: "Charlie, don't forget to pick up my parents tomorrow with me!"

"Okay!" Charlie agreed, and said: "You go to work, I'm leaving."

"Goodbye Charlie!"

At the same time, Zhifei also drove into the VIP channel.

Since he himself is a partner of the organizer, he has been using the VIP channel these days, so the staff will let him go directly when they see his car.

As soon as he drove the car into the VIP aisle, he saw Sara stepping out of the ordinary BMW 520 in front, and when she got down, she waved at the person in the cab with a happy face.

Zhifei couldn't see the appearance of the driver from behind, but through the rear glass, he could see the back of Charlie's head.

Charlie has a short hairstyle. No matter who looked from behind, he could see that he was a man.

At this moment, Zhifei was furious, and gritted his teeth and cursed:

"Damn! I waited for you for noon, I didn't expect you to come with another man over! The airport and the high-speed rail don't have your information.".

"But you have already arrived in Aurous Hill, it seems that you are deliberately avoiding me!"

Immediately, he carefully read Charlie's license plate number, took out his cell phone, and made a call.

"Hey! Help me look up a license plate information! I want all the information about the owner! It is urgent!"

## Chapter 3125

Zhifei is not a local in Aurous Hill.

Therefore, although he can use a lot of relationships, the degree of reliability of this relationship is not high.

Basically, his subordinates have to find several layers of relationships in a roundabout way to reach the key person.

Normally, if he wants to inquire about the information of someone in this city, a call is made to the person under his hand.

This person under his hand will then activate contacts and find the local relationship in Aurous Hill. Although it is a bit more troublesome, it is not too difficult.

However, what he didn't know was that the BMW he wanted to check this time was registered under the name of Charlie's wife, Claire.

As the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill, and as Charlie's right-hand man, Issac has already managed the upper and lower relations.

All the personal information related to Charlie, his wife Claire, father-in-law, and his mother-in-law, All have very timely warning reminders.

If someone inquires the information of the family of four in the system, the moment he enters his name or license plate number and clicks on the query, he will send an early warning to Issac as soon as possible.

At the same time, regardless of whether he is inquiring about the names of the four members of Charlie's family, or their license plates, addresses, and ID numbers, it is not that easy.

The system will immediately trigger the protection rules and first gives a feedback "system information maintenance, please try again later" prompt to the other party.

Therefore, when Zhifei found the key person and who entered Claire's license plate number into the system, Issac immediately received the message.

But the person found that the system was being maintained, so he didn't think much about it, and planned to wait a few minutes and try again.

While he was waiting, Issac immediately contacted the person in charge of the Aurous Hill Transportation Department to conduct a counter-check directly in the internal system.

In less than a minute, he found the person searching for Claire's license plate number.

The man was a middle-level manager of the Aurous Hill Transportation Department. A few minutes ago, he received a friend's entrustment to help inquire about a local license plate number.

The other party only asked for the registration information of the car. He didn't think much about it, so he prepared the feedback to the other party after checking.

But what he didn't expect was that Issac locked him in only less than a minute.

Then, he was suddenly called by the head to the office.

## Chapter 3126

He didn't know it was his search behavior that caused the catastrophe. He pushed the door and asked with a flattering expression: "Sir, what do you want me to do?"

The person called Allan immediately asked him: "You just checked the information of a BMW in the system?"

"Uh..." the person said nervously, "No, is there any misunderstanding?"

"Misunderstanding?" Allan said in a cold voice: "Don't forget that there are behavior statistics inside the system."

"The login account which just checked the car info is yours, and the IP address that sent the query request comes from your workstation. How do you explain this?"

The man was startled. He usually has a good relationship with Allan, and he can be regarded as one of his confidantes.

It stands to reason that he shouldn't suddenly become so serious. He must have caused trouble.

So he hurriedly said in a low voice and flattering: "Allan, what we do is the work of the traffic system."

"I check the license plate number. There is no principle problem? Why are you so angry?"

Allan sternly said: "In normal times, opening one eye and closing one eye will pass, but this time you stabbed a big basket! I can't save you!"

The man asked nervously, "All...Allan...What the hell is going on here? Can you give me a rough idea? My heart is panicking like something..."

Allan glared at him and said coldly:

"Because of your business, President Issac from Shangri-La has come to me. You know his background. It is definitely not a trivial matter to let him find you so quickly!"

The man exclaimed: "Iss...Issac?! Allan, what should I do now, please show me the way!"

Allan opened the mouth and said: "There is a way to make up for the work, it depends on whether you are worthy of cooperation."

The man hurriedly said: "Cooperation? I will definitely cooperate!"

## Chapter 3127

After Issac solved all the problems in the fastest time, he immediately called Charlie. At this time, Charlie had just driven away from the Olympic Center.

After answering the phone, Issac said to Charlie, "Master, someone inquired about your wife's car in the traffic data system just now."

Charlie frowned and asked: "Who did the investigation?"

Issac hurriedly said: "It is a middle-level manager in the relevant department."

With that said, he reported the incident word by word.

After Charlie listened, he said, "You have done a good job of this, so take precautions."

"This is my job."

Charlie asked again: "Have you checked back, who on earth wants to check my wife's license plate number?"

Issac hurriedly said: "The information found was an old classmate of the person involved in Eastcliff, and the other party worked in a company under the name of the Su family."

"The Su family?" Charlie suddenly realized something, and said:

"Then I guess the person who wants to check on me should be Zhifei from the Su family. I just drove the girl to the performance venue, and he probably saw us."

Issac blurted out: "Dmn, the ba5tard of the Su family has always been ill-intentioned towards Miss Gu."

"I heard that he organized a luxury motorcade to pick her up from the airport, but he was completely bypassed."

After speaking, Issac said again: "Master, this boy has probably been eyeing you. He wants to check your license plate number. It must be aimed at you."

"Although Aurous Hill is not in the Su family's domain, if they want, they can find a relationship from Eastcliff. I guess it won't be long before he finds you! You must be prepared!"

"Hmm..." Charlie said with a cold face: "Zhifei shouldn't see my appearance yet, but since he came to the door, he must take the initiative to attack this matter!"

Having said that, Charlie said again:

"Tomorrow night, I am going to attend the concert. If I don't do anything to Zhifei, I will definitely be unavoidable to meet him at the concert. I need to solve this trouble!"

Issac hurriedly asked, "Master, what are your plans?"

Charlie sneered and said: "In this way, you first let that person give feedback to Zhifei any false information, and the specific information is what I tell you..."

After that, Charlie informed Issac of his plan in detail and asked him to strictly follow the requirements.

Charlie knew very well that he had rescued Zhiyu and Zhifei in Japan, so if he really came face to face with him, he would definitely recognize him.

Therefore, instead of waiting for him to recognize him at the concert tomorrow, it is better to take the initiative to solve him.

Originally, he didn't want to attack him. After all, everyone has the right to pursue his favorite object.

He can't act on him simply because he likes Sara. After all, he is not as arrogant as that stupid Kim.

But this time the situation is completely different.

This Zhifei was so bold that he dared to let people check his wife's license plate number!

His behavior alone has clearly played the world!

Now that he has crossed the redline, he can't blame Charlie anymore!

## Chapter 3128

Due to a very bad mood, Zhifei sat in his Rolls Royce and did not get out of the car for a long time.

Even though Sara's rehearsal singing soon hit his eardrums coming from the stadium, he still sat motionless in the car.

At this time, he was extremely unhappy.

The reason that made him unhappy was that on the one hand, Sara's deliberate avoidance of him, on the other hand, it was the unknown BMW driver.

And he didn't understand why Sara would condescend to take a cheap BMW to the stadium.

After all, a brand like BMW, in the second-generation circle of Eastliff, is simply rubbish that no one touches.

Like their top rich second-generation, the advanced customized version of Rolls-Royce is basically the standard for travel.

A car of this class like BMW is not even worth mentioning in front of the high-end customized Rolls-Royce.

Seeing that more than ten or twenty minutes have passed, and his subordinates have not returned the information of the car, he can't help but feel a little annoyed.

When he was about to dial the number, he suddenly received a call from his subordinates.

He immediately connected the phone and yelled: "I let you fcuking check a license plate, where were you checking it for me, maybe on fcuking mars?!"

The other party hurriedly said: "Master calmed down. The people over there just reported that there was a problem with the system. It has just been dealt with. The car you want to check has results."

Zhifei hurriedly asked: "What is the result? Who is the owner of that car?!"

The other party replied: "Master, the BMW car you asked me to check is a car registered under the name of Aurous Hill Emgrand Group."

"Emgrand Group?" Zhifei couldn't help frowning.

## Chapter 3129

He has been in Aurous Hill during this period, but he has some understanding of the situation in this city.

The largest local company here is the Emgrand Group, but the owner of this group is mysterious, and Zhifei doesn't know who this company belongs to.

So, he was a little surprised at once, and blurted out: "Is the info true?"

The other party replied: "It is definitely true. He also told me that the number of vehicles registered under the Emgrand Group's name is more than 500 large and small. This BMW is one of them, and there is a small detail. This car is not a BMW 520, but a BMW 760."

"Impossible!" Zhifei blurted out: "I saw the car's tail label says 520! How could it be 760?! Is it a mistake?"

"No." The other party said earnestly: "I have repeatedly confirmed that the license plate number is indeed a BMW 760. As for you said that the tail number is 520, then I guess it may have been tampered with."

After speaking, he said again: "Master, you may not know much about the entry-level low-end luxury cars like BMW, but there is actually a big difference between the BMW 5

Series and the 7 Series. At first glance, they seem to be similar, but in fact, there are many differences, but people who don't know it can't see it."

"Just like the current Mercedes-Benz E-Class and Mercedes-Benz S-Class, people who don't understand cars basically can't see the difference. Compare the video of the driving recorder with the photo of the BMW 760 on the Internet. If you find it wrong, I will immediately ask that person to follow up."

Zhifei naturally didn't want to make any difference, so he immediately said: "Let me look at the video of the dashcam. You can find me the detailed pictures of the rear of the BMW 760 and 520 and send it to my WeChat. I will confirm it first."

"Okay, master!"

Zhifei hurriedly opened the video of Rolls-Royce's built-in driving recorder and found the clip just taken. After playback, it can be clearly seen that the rear of the car is indeed written BMW 520.

The reason why he wants to figure out whether it is 520 or 760 is mainly to determine whether this car is an Emgrand Group car.

If it is true that this car is a BMW 760, then all the clues can be confirmed that this car belongs to the Emgrand Group.

But if this car is not a 760, or an ordinary 520, then it proves that the information feedback from his men is wrong.

In that case, either the subordinate has a problem, or the BMW 520 has a problem, or maybe it is a licensed car.

At this moment, he received several official details of the BMW 520 and BMW 760 from his staff.

He can tell at a glance that the official BMW 760 detailed map is exactly the same as the car he just saw.

This also means that the car just now is indeed the BMW 760 that has changed its tail.

It also means that the car is indeed from the Emgrand Group.

Zhifei frowned and called and asked, "Do you know who the boss behind Aurous Hill Emgrand Group is?"

"I don't know." The other party replied: "The legal representative of the Emgrand Group is Doris Young, who is the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group, but the shares of the Emgrand Group are not in her name."

## Chapter 3130

After speaking, the other party further introduced: "Although this company is registered in Aurous Hill, the equity structure model of Aurous Hill Emgrand Group is the same as that of domestic Internet giants. There is also an overseas parent company in the upper structure."

"What's more fucking is that its overseas parent company is an offshore company registered in the Cayman Islands."

"This offshore company controls 100% of Aurous Hill Emgrand Group, so you have to find out who the owner of the offshore company is to know. Who is the real owner of the Emgrand Group."

"It's so troublesome..." Zhifei asked: "Can you find out the shareholder information of this offshore company overseas?"

"Unable to find out." The other party said truthfully: "The Cayman Islands has long promulgated judicial regulations to provide comprehensive privacy protection for all companies registered in its territory."

"Information related to directors and shareholders is completely confidential. The bank's strategy is exactly the same, so we can't find any information."

"Grass!" Zhifei cursed angrily: "I don't believe in this huge company of Emgrand Group in Aurous Hill. Does anyone know whether its boss is a man or a woman, and how old is that person?"

The other party immediately said: "The person who gave me the information told me that their boss is very powerful, young and handsome, and he also said that he was the mysterious rich man who was very famous last year in Aurous Hill!"

"What mysterious rich man?" Zhifei heard the other party saying that the boss of the Emgrand Group was young and handsome, and immediately became a little unhappy, and asked coldly, "Is this mysterious rich man very famous?"

The other party replied: "According to my source, he is quite famous. He used tens of millions of cash in a jadeite shop to smash a despising salesperson. At that time, there were a lot of rumors in the city about him."

Zhifei was a little annoyed.

He felt that if according to his subordinates, the boss of the Emgrand Group was really a strong competitor.

Combined with Sara deliberately bypassing him, coming to the scene with him, and being so affectionate to bid farewell to him, maybe this guy has already taken a step ahead and won Sara's favor!

Thinking of this, he felt angry and anxious, and blurted out, "Is there any personal information about this Doris Young?"

"Yes!" The other party introduced: "Her information is more transparent. She is a native of this city. She has all traces to follow in the past. She was a school teacher. Later, she joined the former Emgrand Group in a short time."

"She helped the Emgrand Group continue to grow and develop, she has also been promoted all the way to the position of Vice Chairman of the Group. She has been the top leader of the group until now."

Zhifei nodded and said, "In this way, if you want to know who the boss of the Emgrand Group is, you have to have a good chat with this woman."

After that, he immediately ordered: "You can contact this woman for me, saying that I want to take some time to visit her at the Emgrand Group and talk to her about business cooperation."

Zhifei felt that as the eldest son and eldest grandson of the Su family, as long as he reported his name to visit, who should not consider him a guest?

At that time, he meets that Doris, and will try to figure out the identity of her boss from her mouth.

If she doesn't say anything, then throw a cooperation intention as a bait.

In this way, he believes that the boss of the Emgrand Group will definitely be impatient to meet him after hearing the news that the Su family is going to cooperate with him.

After hearing this, his man hurriedly asked him: "Master, when do you want to meet her?"

Zhifei said without hesitation: "As soon as possible, better if now!"

## Chapter 3131

Zhifei never dreamed that the information he received through his subordinates was actually a game that Charlie deliberately asked the trusted man to play.

He deliberately revealed his identity as the "Chairman of the Emgrand Group" to Zhifei, just to make him have a sense of urgency, so as to completely divert his attention.

Otherwise, if Zhifei had been making a fuss about his wife's BMW car, he could soon get his wife's true identity.

Therefore, he deliberately let people propagate a false message, telling the other party that this car belongs to the Emgrand Group.

At the same time, in order to strengthen Zhifei's trust, he deliberately exposed the details of the BMW 760 which is actually a BMW 760. In this way, naturally, Zhifei can be convinced strongly.

Once Zhifei believed that this car belonged to the Emgrand Group, his attention was completely deflected.

Then he released the chairman of the Emgrand Group's information. He may be a handsome, young, and rich young man, and is related to the god-level wealthy status circulated on the Internet. Then he will believe in all this even more.

As Charlie expected, Zhifei's current attention was focused on the chairman of the Emgrand Group.

While asking his man to arrange a meet with Doris Young of the Emgrand Group, he took out his mobile phone and searched for the short video of the god-level rich man who was all the rage in the city.

Sure enough, he found the scene where Charlie was photographed and recorded at the Jewelry shop.

However, it is a pity that the shooting angle of that video is not good, and the distance is relatively far, so he can't see Charlie's appearance, but the figure can be seen with a clearer outline.

That person is 1.85 meters tall, weighed less than one hundred and forty catties, had a body comparable to those long-legged men in the popular entertainment industry, which made Zhifei jealous.

He is most dissatisfied with his height. Although he is already 1.75 meters tall.

Among men, his height is considered to be above average, even two or three centimeters higher than the popular national trend at the beginning.

Nevertheless, he still carries in his bones, some dissatisfaction, because he only has the rich and handsome, if you want to occupy the "high" also, at least 1.8 meters or more.

## Chapter 3132

Therefore, when Charlie's height in the video was about 1.85 meters, and he was ten centimeters higher than him, Zhifei felt quite upset.

At this time, Zhifei's assistant ran out of the stadium and knocked on his car window.

He opened the central control lock, and the assistant hurriedly pulled the car door and got into the co-pilot.

He asked, "Master, Miss Gu has already started the rehearsal. Don't you want to go in and take a look?"

"No, I don't!" Zhifei waved his hand irritably, and said, "Hurry up and make an appointment with that Doris Young. I'm going to see her!"

"Okay." The assistant nodded and said: "I have asked someone to inquire about her contact information just now, and it is estimated that he will be able to reply in a while."

Just finished speaking, the phone immediately received a text message.

In the text message, there is a string of mobile phone numbers starting with 139.

The assistant hurriedly said: "Master, the number has been sent, I will call her now!"

Zhifei gave an absent-minded hum, still staring at the phone screen, Charlie's figure in the short video, all over his mind.

At the same time, his assistant had put the call to Doris's cell number.

This person did not go around on the phone, and directly reported to Doris about his family, saying:

"Hello, Vice Young of the Emgrand Group, right? I am the assistant of Mr. Zhifei, the young master of the Su family of Eastcliff."

"Our young master wants to talk to a senior from the Emgrand group about cooperation. I wonder if you have the time to meet with our young master?"

"What? Eastcliff's Su Family?" Doris pretended to be surprised, and then said in a flattered tone:

"Oh! I never dreamed that I would be able to see Young Master Su in our Emgrand Group?! It's really unbelievable."

"Fortunately, I don't know when the Young Master will have time? I will come to visit him at any time!"

## Chapter 3133

Zhifei and his assistant, who was sitting next to him, were very satisfied with the excitement that Doris showed, and Zhifei's expression was slightly relieved.

His assistant said at this moment: "Our young master is now in the city here, so if you have no problem, our young master can come to meet you now."

"That's great!" Doris's voice was very excited, and blurted out: "Then I will immediately discard all the arrangements for the afternoon and wait for Master Su here!"

Zhifei's assistant gave a hum, and asked tentatively: "By the way, our young master would like to meet the boss of Emgrand Group. I wonder if he has time in the afternoon?"

Doris hurriedly said: "I'm really sorry, our boss has always been very low-key, and he is still a hand-off shopkeeper."

"Basically, he comes to the company two or three times a year, and he never participates in any commercial activities or meets anyone in the industry. Even me. I don't know where he is, so please forgive me, Master Su."

Zhifei's assistant was also very helpless when he heard this, but fortunately, at least he was able to let the young master meet this woman first, so he said:

"Since your boss is not in the company, then wait until the opportunity arises. I will accompany you later."

"Our young master will come to your Emgrand Group first, and you will do the greeting and security work ahead of time."

Doris said without hesitation:

"Don't worry, I will arrange the people under my hand to make preparations. When Master arrives, he can take the special elevator directly from the underground garage to the top floor!"

"Okay." Zhifei's assistant said: "In this case, we will be there in 20 minutes."

After hanging up the phone, the assistant said to Zhifei: "Master, I will ask the bodyguard to prepare the vehicle, so don't drive by yourself."

Zhifei nodded. The reason why he drove by himself was original because he wanted to have a private space with Sara after picking her up, but unexpectedly, the meticulous preparations ended up being nothing. It's fucking mad when I think of it!

Zhifei's bodyguards and subordinates quickly organized the team. The assistant personally opened the door for him and escorted him into the back row of another Rolls-Royce. Then the team immediately set off for the Emgrand Group.

However, Zhifei couldn't even dream of it. At this moment, Charlie was already in Doris's office, waiting for his self-investment.

And Doris stood in front of Charlie respectfully, and asked: "Master, Zhifei will be here soon, how should I respond?"

Charlie smiled slightly, pointed to the back door of Doris's office, and said, "When he comes, I will go to your lounge and rest for a while. You can talk to him first, and I will come out when the time is right."

Doris nodded, and couldn't help asking again:

"Master, what do you plan to do with him? He is the Su family's grandson. If you want to attack him, the Su family will definitely not give up."

"Besides, if he disappears in the Emgrand Group. The Su family will definitely do everything possible to figure out all the circumstances of the Emgrand Group. By then, will your identity not be exposed?"

Charlie smiled and said: "It's okay, don't worry about this, I have my own way!"

## Chapter 3134

Twenty minutes later.

Zhifei's motorcade drove into the underground garage of Emgrand Group.

Doris has arranged in advance for her secretary and the person in charge of the security department to wait in the underground garage.

As soon as the convoy arrived, they immediately stepped forward to receive them respectfully, and then took Zhifei and his entourage from the special elevator in the underground garage to the top floor of the Emgrand Building.

Zhifei really enjoys the feeling of holding the position of the moon among stars. In his opinion, a company of 100 billion in the Emgrand Group should be like the present when facing himself, the young master of the Su family. So all next to him are all respectful.

Doris's female secretary led the way and said as she walked: "Master Su, our deputy is waiting for you in the office, but her office is not too big, so your entourage will have to manage. They will take a break in the meeting room next to it, and I will ask someone to arrange tea for them."

Zhifei nodded lightly.

He also didn't want to take a lot of people into the other party's office to talk about things.

Moreover, he didn't feel that he would be in danger if he came to a group with a market value of hundreds of billions.

So he said to his assistant: "You go to the conference room and wait for me."

The assistant nodded immediately and said, "Okay master!"

Zhifei's assistant and bodyguard were introduced into the meeting room, and Doris's female secretary brought Zhifei to the office alone.

The female secretary knocked on the door, and Doris personally opened the door to the office. Seeing Zhifei, she respectfully said: "Hello Master Su, I am Doris Young, Vice Chairman of Emgrand Group. Welcome, with your visit, the Emgrand Group is shining!"

Zhifei did not expect that the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group was such a beautiful and charming lady with considerable beauty. Seeing her wearing a professional suit with a knee-length skirt and her slightly curly long wavy hair, he was a bit stunned for a while.

## Chapter 3135

Originally in Zhifei's vision, since this woman could use her own efforts to become the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group step by step, then she would have to be at least thirty-five or even over forty years old.

After all, it takes time and experience to advance in the workplace. No one would believe that a woman under the age of thirty can rely on her strength to become the second-in-chief of a company with a market value of 100 billion.

Because of this fixed thinking mode in his heart, the moment he saw her, he felt amazed.

Therefore, he also nodded very gentlemanly and said: "I didn't expect Vice Doris to be so young and to become the second-in-chief of a company at such a young age. The personal ability must be very remarkable."

Doris smiled humbly, and said humbly, "Master Su, I've been awarded."

After that, she hurriedly turned sideways and said, "Please come in!"

"Okay!" Zhifei nodded, and strode into the office.

Doris said to her secretary: "Go and prepare the best tea for Master Su."

The secretary hurriedly said: "OKay Vice-Chair!"

After the secretary left, Doris immediately invited Zhifei into her office and invited him to sit down on the sofa. Then she asked politely: "I wonder why Master Su came to our Emgrand Group?"

Zhifei smiled and said: "I have been in Aurous Hill for this period of time, and I am interested in making some investment in the city. I heard that your Group is the largest enterprise in Aurous Hill, so I want to cooperate with you."

Having said that, he also deliberately added: "Oh, yes, the 'one point' cooperation is at least 50 billion."

"Oh? Really?!" Doris immediately showed strong interest and asked with excitement: "I don't know what kind of cooperation Master Su wants to do?"

Zhifei smiled slightly, raised his hand and pointed to the high-rise buildings outside, and said with a smile: "Real estate, hotels, energy, automobiles, the fields you can think of. Basically, our Su family is involved in these fields, so we can cooperate in fields. It's not too much."

## Chapter 3136

After that, Zhifei said: "Isn't new energy vehicles very popular recently? There are R&D and production bases for new energy batteries and vehicles in several cities across the country, but Aurous Hill doesn't seem to have it yet?"

"I think we can establish a joint venture here. A new energy battery manufacturer specializes in the production of supporting power batteries for new energy vehicles."

"It happens that we also have two traditional car brands in the hands of the Su family. Recently, we are also preparing to transform and develop new energy models. We will cooperate in depth at that time. Maybe we can build a brand of new energy vehicles together."

Anyway, it's just babbling, so Zhifei brags about it, and he doesn't say anything about it with a deep heart. The Su family does have two traditional car brands, and they are indeed engaged in the transformation of new energy.

However, this kind of thing, from Business logic says that even if they find someone to cooperate with, they will only find professional companies in related fields to cooperate, and it is impossible to come to cooperate with an innocent company like the Emgrand Group in a second-tier city.

However, Zhifei feels that now new energy is a big outlet, and all companies want to come in and get a share of the pie, and it must be the same for companies of the size of the Emgrand Group.

Many companies see that the new energy industry is becoming more and more popular, but they can't find an entry point. Now they are giving Emgrand Group a free opportunity to enter the new energy field. It is impossible to refuse, such a big deal.

Of course, he is not a wealthy boy who is here to give opportunities. The reason for drawing such a big cake is to take the opportunity to attract the chairman of the Emgrand Group.

Really.

As soon as he said this, Doris's eyes flashed brightly. She couldn't hide her excitement and said, "Oh, let's talk about it Master Su, our boss has always wanted to wade in the field of new energy vehicles."

"It's just our Emgrand Group. We have always focused on real estate development and commercial real estate management. The development of the real estate, shopping malls, and hotels is our specialty."

"However, we are unable to develop new energy vehicles. The boss is worried that there is no good opportunity. If the Su family is really interested in cooperating with us, that's really a gift in the snow!"

Zhifei was very satisfied with Doris's performance, smiled slightly, and said seriously: "vice-chairman Doris, I always speak for words. Since I have come here on my own initiative, I naturally hope to cooperate with your Emgrand Group."

Speaking of this, he paused for a moment, and then continued: "As you know, although our Su family has a strong overall strength, our main business is concentrated in and

around Eastcliff. There is no business foundation in Aurous Hill. There is no network at all."

"If you want to build a new energy battery and automobile production base in Aurous Hill, you must have in-depth cooperation with Aurous Hill local companies."

"In this way, it will be easier to approve, acquire land, build factories, and apply for government subsidies."

"Your Emgrand Group is the largest enterprise here. Cooperating with you is to join forces for mutual benefit!"

"That's great!" Doris said excitedly: "Since Young Master Su can value us, then we will definitely go all out in cooperation!"

"Yeah!" Zhifei nodded in satisfaction, then changed the conversation, and suddenly said: "Oh, right, vice-chairman Doris, I estimate that the total investment of this cooperation project will be at least 60 to 70 billion, and it may even be worth hundreds of billions."

"For such big cooperation, I want to meet your boss and have a chat in person. I wonder if you can ask him for me?"

"This..." Doris hesitated for a moment, and then said: "Mr. Su, let me tell you, our chairman has always been not very concerned about the Emgrand Group..."

## Chapter 3137

To say that Charlie is not very caring about the Emgrand Group is the expression of Doris's true feelings.

She knew that Charlie was in the lounge behind the office, so she said this a bit loud on purpose.

Since the change of the Emgrand Group to him, the number of times Charlie has come to the office together is estimated to be no more than ten times.

What makes Doris helpless is that every time Charlie comes to the Emgrand Group, it is not because of something related to business.

In other words, Charlie, the owner, never worried about the development direction of the Emgrand Group.

In the past, Doris had no opinion on this. On the contrary, she also liked the freedom of being 100% trusted and being able to do it by herself.

However, since she had a good impression of Charlie from the bottom of her heart, his reckless attitude made her feel a little alienated from him.

This kind of grievance mainly stems from a feeling of neglect deep in the heart.

She hoped that he would come to the Group frequently, even if it is to deprive her of decision-making power, Charlie had the final say, and she had no opinion.

Because in that way, she would be able to see him often.

Unfortunately, he never took this business seriously.

Therefore, she deliberately took this opportunity to make complaints, hoping that after Charlie heard it, he would be more concerned about the development of the Group in the future.

At this moment, Charlie felt somewhat ashamed when he heard Doris's spit.

When it comes to him, it is really a complete hand-off worry-free owner.

After taking over the business, without asking questions, it was completely entrusted to Doris to manage.

That's all, after JX Pharmaceutical was started, he also threw it directly to Liang to operate.

Except for a trip to Japan in person and the pharmaceutical company that incorporated the Kobayashi family, he has never taken care of JX after that.

Moreover, when the ocean shipping group is launched in the future, there is a high probability that it will not be too much trouble.

Because there will be Melba and Zhiyu sitting there, and there will be Pollard Watt, the professor of the economics behind him, for guidance and support, it seems that he is completely useless.

Charlie couldn't help sighing in his heart that he was indeed lucky. He met a lot of reliable and competent subordinates and collaborators.

It is precisely because of their strength that he can be at ease as a business owner.

Otherwise, he would be exhausted by the trivialities of several companies.

## Chapter 3138

At this time, Zhifei, who was sitting outside, asked Doris with an incredulous expression: "Why is your boss not too concerned about your group's affairs? Does he have other business outside?"

Doris nodded, and said: "Our boss does have other businesses out there."

Zhifei suddenly felt a little puzzled.

"I originally thought that the chairman of the Emgrand Group, his net worth is only an Emgrand Group, that's all."

"In that case, how could the chairman of a group with a market capitalization of 100 billion in his neighborhood compare to me, the eldest master of a trillion-dollar asset family?"

"But looking at it this way, it seems that the chairman of the Emgrand Group has other industries outside..."

"Furthermore, he doesn't care about the Emgrand Group, which has a market value of 100 billion yuan, indicating that the market value of his external industry is for sure a lot more than that of the Emgrand Group!"

"If this is the case, then this person's strength is a bit unfathomable."

In Zhifei's view, if he only had 100 billion, then everything was clear. His ceiling was 100 billion, which was far behind himself.

However, if he has more than one hundred billion, then everything becomes confusing.

More than 100 billion, it may be 200 billion, or it may be 300 billion or even 500 billion.

Once the ceiling is gone, then this height is not predictable for him.

This made Zhifei's deep sense of crisis even heavier.

In fact, he also knew his own burden.

Although he was the eldest son of the Su family, he was just enjoying the aura of the Su family.

His grandpa Chengfeng occupies the control of the entire family, let alone his own, even his father has no real power.

Without real power, it means that there is no real money.

The chairman of the Emgrand Group can put out tens of billions of cash at will, but he can't put out so much money at all.

In this case, in front of the chairman of the Emgrand Group, he will become a straw bag of gold and jade, but also a ruin...

And why does he want to pursue Sara with a deliberate effort?

On the one hand, it was because he was really obsessed with Sara, on the other hand, it was because he had no real power in the Su family.

Therefore, he eagerly wants to use Gu family's wealth to improve his own strength and even wants to use Gu family's strength to make Grandpa look at him with admiration.

In this way, it will also enhance the possibility of him inheriting the Su family in the future.

For these reasons, Sara has a powerful strategic significance to his life.

In his mind, there is absolutely no room for the slightest mistake!

## Chapter 3139

When he thought of this, his heart was even angrier.

Not only did he hate the chairman of the Emgrand Group, he even dared to run out to win love, but also hated his grandfather Chengfeng.

A dying old thing who firmly held control of the Su family and was reluctant to let go of his power towards his younger generation.

He even hated his sister Zhiyu.

She actually took advantage of the grievance she had suffered, forced the old man to leave the entire ocean transportation group, and even took the old man's private island for retirement.

In contrast, he has nothing.

Really, nothing...

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and raised his head to look at Doris.

He said, "Miss Vice-chair, your boss will not have trouble with money if he wants to come. If we both reach a cooperation, it may be a company with a scale of hundreds of billions."

"Looking at our domestic new energy car companies, the market value of the largest one has approached the 100 billion U.S. dollar mark, which is more than 600 billion yuan!"

"If we join forces, we will probably not be any worse than them, so big. Your boss will be interested in buying and selling if he wants to, so you might as well call him or send a text message to report and see if he is really interested."

Doris hesitated for a moment, and said: "In this case, I will report to our chairman first."

Zhifei instantly beamed his eyebrows and blurted out: "Okay! See what he says."

Doris took out her mobile phone and sent a message to Charlie on WeChat.

The content is: Master, how should I reply to him now?

Charlie replied: You ask him if he is really sure that he wants to see me.

After receiving it, Doris put down her phone, looked at Zhifei, and asked seriously: "Master Su, are you sure you want to see our chairman in person?"

"Of course I am!" Zhifei said without hesitation:

"Ms. Doris, I don't mean to look down on you, but for such a big business, it is naturally more efficient to talk to your boss directly. What do you think?"

Doris nodded, her tone suddenly lost its enthusiasm, and she said lightly: "Well, since you are sure, then I will invite our chairman to talk to you."

Zhifei couldn't help frowning. He didn't expect that Doris suddenly became cold-hearted, and changed her respectful expression just now, and changed the title from "you" with admiration and awe to "you" with indifference.

This made him feel a little bit in his heart. A feeling of offense passed his mind.

At the moment when his anger surged, a door in the office was suddenly pushed open, and a somewhat familiar voice came and asked with a sneer: "Mr. Zhifei, you are so impatient to see me right?"

## Chapter 3140

Zhifei never dreamed that a person would suddenly appear in the innermost part of Doris's office.

Moreover, he was more puzzled as to why this person's voice made him feel a little familiar.

When he subconsciously turned his head to follow the sound, his whole brain exploded with a buzzing sound.

His eyes widened in an instant, and his thinking fell into sluggishness in an instant!

He naturally recognized Charlie at a glance!

After all, the impression he left on him in Japan was too deep, and he could not forget this appearance until his death.

At this moment, he was shocked to the core, and immediately afterward, he couldn't help but mutter:

"Ah...it's...it's you?! This...how is this possible!!!"

Charlie came to face him and asked jokingly: "Why? We haven't seen each other for some days. When you see me again, you won't even call me Grace?!"

Zhifei was instantly stunned by Charlie's powerful aura, and immediately came to his mind the shocking picture of him killing several ninjas in Kyoto, Japan that day!

So, he trembled all over, and immediately bent over and bowed, and said respectfully:

"Well...Grace...you...how are you here?! My sister and I have been looking for you since our goodbye in Kyoto."

"I want to repay your life-saving deed, but I didn't expect to see you here... I am so surprised to see you just now, how improper my manners are, please forgive me!"

Charlie sneered and said: "Zhifei tell you something, you don't even treat your own in Eastcliff well with respect, and you have come to Aurous Hill to get respect."

"You have come to Emgrand of your own initiative, you wanted to see me. I have come out as you wished."

"Now tell me why are you here has your brain stopped working?"

Zhifei exclaimed: "Grace...you...you are the chairman of the Emgrand Group?!"

## Chapter 3141

Charlie smiled and said, "What? I am the chairman of Emgrand Group, which surprised you?"

Like a quail, Zhifei said honestly: "This...to tell you, I really didn't expect..."

Charlie nodded, and went straight to the opposite side of him, sitting on the single sofa opposite him carelessly, spreading his hands on the backrest, raising his long legs, and asking him:

"Let's talk, it takes so much effort to find what I do?"

Zhifei had a guilty conscience, but he could only bite the bullet and said: "I...I came to you...I want to...I want to talk to you about cooperation..."

Charlie nodded slightly, did not break him down, but casually said:

"I heard it all just now, you want to invest tens of hundreds of billions of dollars, and engage in the new energy automobile industry with Emgrand Group, right?"

Zhifei could only nod his head, and said with some guilty conscience: "Yes...yes..."

Charlie smiled slightly: "This is a good thing! Your investment of 10 billion dollars, when will it arrive?"

"Huh?" Zhifei asked subconsciously: "Grace...you...what do you mean?"

Charlie casually said: "I don't mean anything, don't you want to invest with me? Since it is an investment, you naturally have to take out the money first?"

Zhifei hurriedly said: "This...for such a large investment, there must be a lot of preparatory work, and this investment is also for us to establish a joint venture company."

"Then according to the agreed ratio and valuation, each will bring the investment in their respective sectors..."

Charlie waved his hand: "With me, the rule of investment is that you first put the money in my account. Didn't you come with sincerity?"

"Hurry up and arrange your finances first, and put 10 billion in the account of the Emgrand Group. Then we will talk about cooperation in the future."

Zhifei's cold sweat suddenly flowed down like a waterfall.

He said nervously, "Well...blessed, your request...I really can't meet it...It's impossible for us to finance without seeing the contract or doing anything on paper."

"In the case of risk assessment, a huge amount of 10 billion is not put on the accounts of other companies..."

Charlie sneered and said, "Is it because you are not ready to commit this money, or you don't have that much money at all, and you just came here to talk to me for nothing?"

## Chapter 3142

Zhifei's nervous back got chills, and he blurted out: "Grace, don't get me wrong, why should I be meeting in vain with you... I sincerely want to cooperate with you..."

Charlie nodded and asked with a smile:

"Since you really want to cooperate with me, let your finances put a 10 billion cooperation deposit on the account of the Emgrand Group."

"If you can't get the money, you don't want to leave this place.

Zhifei was startled immediately, and blurted out: "Grace...I...where will I get ten billion dollars in funds in such a short while!"

Charlie sneered and said: "What? Didn't you say that you want to cooperate with hundreds of billions of projects?"

"You will have to do hundreds of billions of projects. Shouldn't there be 10 billion funds?"

"If you don't have 10 billion. If you can't get it out, you still come over and say you want to cooperate with me. Doesn't this mean that you are here to entertain me on purpose?

Zhifei panicked and explained: "No...it's not like that, I...I really want to cooperate...I really want to cooperate!"

Charlie nodded: "You really want to cooperate. Make a deposit first. When the money arrives, start cooperation immediately."

"Don't worry, I won't be greedy for a penny. I will sign a contract and write a paper for you when the money arrives to ensure the safety of your funds."

At this time, Zhifei, seeing Charlie clutching 10 billion tightly and not letting go, his whole body was so nervous that he was sweating, and he dared not even look at him.

In the Su family, how could he have the qualifications to mobilize 10 billion.

He really asked him to raise money right away. It is estimated that he can get one hundred million by any means possible. Ten billion is absolutely impossible.

Seeing that he was not talking, Charlie suddenly yelled, "Speak! Are you dumb?!"

Zhifei shuddered, and said quickly, "Grace, don't be angry...I am only here to discuss cooperation intentions on behalf of the Su family."

"Although I am the eldest son and grandson in the Su family, I can also come out to discuss cooperation on behalf of my grandpa."

"But I really don't have the right to arbitrarily control the funds."

"For the specific allocation of funds during cooperation, my grandfather has to nod."

"As long as we reach cooperation and my grandfather has no objections, the money will definitely be cashed out immediately..."

What Zhifei wanted was, no matter what, to escape today's level first.

Because he knew Charlie's horror very well, if he couldn't pass this level today, then he would definitely be cold.

So he hurriedly promised Charlie: "But you don't have to think too much about it. I and the entire Su family really really want to cooperate with you and the Emgrand Group!"

"I'm here this time. I want to seek cooperation, absolutely nothing else!"

Charlie smiled: "Since you said that you really want to cooperate, then I have a question for you."

Zhifei hurriedly said, "Grace, please say..."

Charlie looked at him sweating profusely, and asked coldly: "Why did you investigate my license plate number?!"

## Chapter 3143

"what?!"

Hearing Charlie's questioning, Zhifei's whole body was like falling into an ice cellar!

He finally found out sadly that he originally thought he had hidden his motivation very well, but in fact, he had already exposed it!

As early as when he saw Sara coming out of Charlie's BMW car, and then let people check the information of that BMW car, he was completely exposed!

And what he didn't expect was that behind all this was the benefactor who had great strength and saved him and his sister, and even saved his mother and sister some time ago!

At this moment, he realized that he was the one who hit the rocks with pebbles and was overpowered...

Thinking of Charlie's extraordinary strength, and thinking of the disappearance of his second uncle, the disappearance of his father, and the bizarre death of Cary, an extremely strong fear suddenly surged in his heart!

After that, he quickly slid off the sofa, knelt in front of Charlie with a puff, and said with tears:

"Grace Grace! I was wrong! I really knew it was wrong! It's all because I was obsessed and had a ghost. I saw Sara get down from your car. When I saw her, I wanted to find out your identity."

"If I knew that the driver were you grace, even if you give me eight courage and eighty hundred courage, I would not dare to check your car... Please forgive me, please forgive me. This time! Please!"

Charlie sneered and said: "Zhifei, you have to know, you still owe me a life, why do you have the face to beg me to forgive you now?"

Hearing this, Zhifei was struck by lightning.

He didn't doubt that Charlie could easily take his life.

Moreover, as Charlie said, he saved his life in the first place.

If he can save him, he can kill him. With his strength, the bodyguards in the conference room are not enough to watch, so even if he calls for help, it doesn't make any sense. It's very likely that the bodyguards have not arrived yet and die in the way.

## Chapter 3144

Thinking of this, Zhifei immediately kowtowed to Charlie like crazy, and choked in his mouth: "Please Grace, spare me this time. Your great kindness, I will never forget! Please look at me."

"It's not that I deliberately disobeyed you please let me go. From now on, I will repay your life-saving grace by being a cow and a horse!"

Charlie waved his hand: "Just save it, you know in your heart that you are not the kind of person who knows gratitude!"

"I..." Zhifei was startled, and blurted out: "I am! I really am! Grace, please believe me!"

Charlie sneered and said: "If you really know the gratitude, you won't be planning Sara's concert here when your mother and your sister were missing."

"Do you think I don't know people like you? You, your father, and your grandfather are all the same. Personal interests are above everything else."

"In the face of personal interests, family affection is not important, let alone the mere life-saving grace, don't you think so?"

Zhifei trembled violently in fright, crying, and said, "Grace... I won't do sophistry or deny what you said, but please look at the face of my mother and Zhiyu, and forgive me for being confused."

"From now on, I will change my mind and be a new person, and I will never repeat the mistakes of my father and my grandfather!"

Charlie sneered and waved his hand: "Sorry, you have no chance!"

He really didn't plan to leave Zhifei any chance, because this time, Zhifei had already touched his negative scale.

When Zhifei heard Charlie say that he had no chance, his whole body collapsed instantly.

Immediately, he cried bitterly with his nose and tears: "Grace...My dog's life...you save it, and you should take it away...but I still want you to forgive me."

"Even if it's because of the face of my mother and my sister, spare my life as a dog... Grace... Please, Grace..."

Charlie watched him cry in tears and distress. He smiled calmly and said: "I have already seen your mother and your sister's face, and have bypassed your dad's life. Do you want me to spare you one more fate?"

## Chapter 3145

Zhifei asked subconsciously: "Grace, my dad...Is my dad still alive?!"

Charlie smiled faintly: "Your dad is now in Syria. Although he can't come back for a while, he will definitely not die for a while."

"Syria?!" Zhifei was dumbfounded and asked, "My dad... how could he go to Syria?"

Charlie smiled and said, "The reason he went to Syria was because he provoked me."

"I should have killed him by a hundred, but I thought of your mother and your sister's face saved him. Let him go to Syria to reflect on his deeds."

Zhifei didn't expect that his father was sent to Syria by Charlie, so he couldn't help asking: "My father, my father...how did he offend you? In my impression, he and you must have no intersection..."

"How did he offend me?" Charlie snorted and said lightly: "I forgot to tell you, I have a feud with your Su family, especially with your father and your grandfather."

Having said that, Charlie paused for a while, and then said: "Oh, yes, I forgot to introduce myself. My surname is Wade, my name is Charlie, and my father's name is Changying Wade."

"Ah?! Wade... Changying..." Zhifei was completely shocked when he heard this.

Zhifei had never heard of Charlie's name, but Changying's name had long been known to him.

And he is not a fool, he knows very well that his mother has always loved Changying, who already passed away.

Even the emotional discord between the parents is because the mother has always been obsessed with that man.

However, he never dreamed that his benefactor, who had saved him and his sister in Japan, turned out to be the progeny of Wade family and had a feud with Su family!

Moreover, he is Changying's son!

He was extremely nervous, and asked in a trembling voice: "Grace...you...are you really Changying's son?!"

Charlie said lightly: "Yes, I am!"

After getting his affirmative answer, Zhifei knew that Charlie couldn't let go of him so easily.

Because not only does his family have a feud with his family, but, as he said, he still owes him his life.

What's more damn it is that he unexpectedly came to the door without knowing it. Isn't this just the right thing to do?

Thinking of this, his heart was completely ashes, his eyes also looked at Charlie with deep fear, and tentatively asked: "Grace, what are you going to do with me?"

"Or... or you send me to Syria too, let me be in company with my father. We two will reflect on and atone for our sins in Syria..."

## Chapter 3146

For Zhifei, as long as he can keep his life, it is more important to him than anything else.

Because he knew very well in his heart that Charlie had enough strength and enough reason to kill him.

And with his strength, even if he really killed him, the Su family might not be able to avenge his life.

After all, his grandfather didn't even see his face, so he was so worried that he couldn't sleep at night!

In order to make peace with him, grandpa even gave the entire Su family's ocean transportation group to his sister.

From this, it can be seen that his grandfather is extremely afraid of Charlie.

Therefore, as long as he can survive, it doesn't matter if he has to throw himself into Syria.

At least, there, he can still depend on his father, and he won't be alone.

Charlie heard Zhifei's begging for mercy and couldn't help but smile and asked, "What? Do you want to go to Syria, too?"

Zhifei nodded without hesitation, and said firmly: "I want to go! I'm willing to go! Please let me go, please!"

Charlie looked at him, smiled slightly, then waved his hand, and said in a cold voice, "How could I reunite you father and son in Syria? You think too beautiful, right?"

Zhifei panicked and begged: "Grace, I beg you, as long as you can spare my dog life, I'm willing to do anything you want me to do. You saved my dog's life."

"If I kill me. Won't your efforts to save me in the first place be in vain? Please look at this point and give me a way out."

Charlie looked at him with a smile and without a word. He kept seeing Zhifei feeling so terrified that he was so scared that he calmly said:

"Zhifei, in fact, you have to be thankful that you have a good sister."

Zhifei was a little stunned at once, and blurted out, "Grace...what do you mean?"

Charlie said indifferently: "I have a big project to cooperate with your sister now. For your sister's face, it is not impossible to spare your life."

## Chapter 3147

In fact, Charlie did not intend to really kill Zhifei.

Not only is he still cooperating with Zhiyu, but also because he has some respect for Zhifei's mother, Liona.

That woman has loved his father for so many years and has never done anything to destroy his family. Just her feelings for his father deserves his respect.

Even, it is worthy of his gratitude.

He is grateful that his father has been dead for so many years, and she still remembers him.

After all, it is not easy for a person to be remembered by others if he dies.

If he really killed Zhifei, how would he face Liona in the future?

Therefore, he knew very well in his heart that he could not follow this path.

Zhifei was so excited when he heard Charlie's words at this time, he blurted out and asked: "Grace, you really decided to forgive me this time?!"

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently: "Today is your fate. However, as the saying goes, death can be avoided, and living sins are hard to forgive!"

Zhifei blurted out with excitement and without hesitation:

"As long as Grace can spare me, I am willing to do anything you want me to do! I have no idea how you punish me!"

Charlie thought for a while and said, "Well, your family has always acted ruthlessly, your six relatives have not confessed, and your sins are serious."

"Since you want me to spare your life, then you might as well concentrate on paying for your family."

"Okay! I will atone for my sins!"

When Zhifei heard this, although he didn't know how Charlie wanted him to atone for his sins, he still agreed without hesitation and blurted out:

"I am willing to atone for my sins! I am willing to do it for me, for my dad, for the whole Su Family's Atonement!"

"Tomorrow I will go to the temple to burn incense and worship Buddha, so as to accumulate more yin virtue for my Family!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Your sins are so prudent, how can it be solved as simply by burning incense and worshiping Buddha?"

Zhifei asked confusedly: "Grace, what do you mean?"

## Chapter 3148

Charlie said calmly: "Since it is a serious sin, then naturally you need to be more pious and more disciplined."

"I think you might as well start from tomorrow, use three steps and one bow, all the way from Aurous Hill to the Jokhang Temple in southwest China On the pilgrimage."

"Use your most pious heart and your most down-to-earth actions to alleviate the sins of your Su family."

With that said, Charlie calculated for a moment, and said:

"If you go to the southwest from Aurous Hill, it should be nearly 4,000 kilometers. If you knock your head in three steps, the speed will be a lot slower."

"If you walk for twelve hours a day, don't say too much. It's okay to walk four kilometers. If you count it this way, you should be able to get there in three years."

"Ah?!" When Zhifei heard this, he almost couldn't help kneeling to fall to the ground.

He really hadn't dreamed that Charlie would punish him in this way.

"Knock head all the way from Aurous Hill to the Jokhang Temple?! And it will take three years to get there?!"

"Isn't this killing people?"

"I heard that Delong from the Kevin family of Eastcliff used to ride a bicycle all the way from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill. This has subverted my own perception."

"If I have to kowtow all the way to the southwestern border, would it be better than Delong? Hundreds of thousands of times worse?!"

Charlie looked at Zhifei and asked with a sneer: "What? You don't want to accept it? If you don't want to accept it, don't blame me for not giving you a chance to survive!"

Hearing this, Zhifei didn't even think about it, and quickly said: "I am willing, I am willing, I am absolutely willing!"

At this time, Zhifei had already thought out a response plan in his heart.

He murmured in his heart: "Now I have to agree to get out of here first!"

"As long as I escape, I will try my best to leave China as soon as possible!"

"At that time, the emperor is far away, even if this Charlie has the ability, he can't find me all over the world to punish me, right?!"

Charlie seemed to have seen his plan a long time ago, he smiled slightly and said: "Since you have agreed, there is no chance to go back."

"I don't regret it! I will never regret it!" Zhifei expressed his stance again and again, just thinking of getting out quickly.

At this moment, Charlie stood up and tapped the top of Zhifei's brain lightly with his finger, and a trace of aura poured into his brain from Charlie's fingertips.

Immediately, Charlie spoke in an unquestionable tone, and said:

"Zhifei, remember, you will go home after you leave this place, lock yourself in the room, don't go out, and don't talk to anyone. If someone asks you, you just say you want to be alone."

"When you wait until nine o'clock in the evening, you will come out of the room, gather your family, and connect with your grandfather through the video."

"Tell them that after careful consideration, you feel that your father and grandfather are sinful people."

"So Decided to start at 7 o'clock tomorrow morning and kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple to repay the sins of the Su family."

"If Chengfeng dares to stop you and threaten you, you will count his crimes. Call him murdrer!"

"In addition, before you confess to your family tonight, you have to record a video."

"After you finish talking to your family, you will immediately post it on the short video platform to tell the people across the country about your decision."

"If someone stops you at that time. You will be forced to death."

"However, I am not that unreasonable and unsympathetic person. Considering your poor physical fitness, I allow you to bring a few more followers along the way, and even a private doctor, so that they can protect your life along the way."

"It's safe, but you have to remember that the road, you still have to go step by step, and you have to knock yourself one by one!"

"On this road, you only need to make atonement sincerely. After you arrive at the Jokhang Temple, you can come back to Aurous Hill and come to the Emgrand Group to find me, do you understand?"

Zhifei at this moment, the whole person looked a little sluggish, and his eyes looked a little hollow, but his tone became very firm and said: "You can rest assured, I understand everything!"

## Chapter 3149

In fact, Charlie had long known that Zhifei was pursuing Sara.

In line with the principle of "freedom of love", he did not want to interfere more with Zhifei. Even if Issac suggested that he intervene before, he never thought of it.

Charlie also felt that everyone has the right to like and be liked by others.

As long as the favorite is fair and reasonable, no one has the right to interfere.

But Zhifei was wrong, he didn't figure it out himself.

Before he pursued Sara, he had regarded her as his personal belonging.

When he found out that he was driving Sara to the stadium, his first thought was to do everything possible to investigate his identity, point the finger at him, and even have to investigate his wife's license plate has completely violated the basic principle of "freedom of love".

Therefore, Zhifei's decision is also the key to his determination to punish him.

It was precise because of this that Charlie gave him psychological hints.

The psychological hint is a very powerful brainwashing function, and Charlie uses aura as a medium, this kind of psychological suggestion is even more insoluble.

Charlie also knew very well that if he had just reached a verbal agreement with Zhifei, then he would have repented immediately after he left this room, and might even run away.

Even if he was forced to be helpless and really kowtowed his head all the way to the Jokhang Temple, then he is likely to do everything possible to slip on the road.

And it is impossible for him to keep staring at him. The only solution is to give him a strong psychological hint and make him follow the arrangement.

After this psychological hint was given, he was like Wu Qi who had to have special meals every hour. No one could stop him, and no one could make him give up his demands.

As a result, he will strictly demand himself, three steps and one bow, one step less, one less head, he himself will not forgive himself.

In this way, it is naturally impossible to slip away.

However, psychological cues have powerful side effects.

Once he accepts this kind of psychological suggestion, his whole person's normal thinking mode will also be greatly affected.

At that time, in the eyes of others, this person may be like a crazy fool, which is incomprehensible.

But to Charlie, it didn't matter, what he wanted was Zhifei to honestly go through the long head of the next three years.

He once saved his life, and now he will avenge his grievances, and he will not kill him.

It is already extremely kind, and letting him go to kowtow to redeem his sins is also considered a kind of preferential treatment to him in Charlie's eyes.

## Chapter 3150

Zhifei has been completely finished by Charlie's psychological suggestion at this time, and what he thinks in his mind is all Charlie's instructions to him.

Seeing this, Charlie said: "Okay, you go call your subordinates now and let them take you home. If they ask you how you talked, you tell them that this matter is a misunderstanding. The person you are looking for is not in the Emgrand Group."

Zhifei nodded immediately and said, "Grace, I know!"

After speaking, he immediately turned around and walked out without looking back.

Seeing this, Doris hurriedly asked Charlie: "Master, just let him go like this?"

Charlie nodded: "Let him go, we don't have to worry about the rest."

"Okay." she said in a convenient way: "Then I will send him out to avoid doubts."

Charlie nodded slightly, and Doris hurried over and said to Zhifei: "Master Su, I will see you off."

Zhifei nodded stupidly, and said subconsciously, "Thank you."

After going out, he just came to the door of the conference room, his assistant and a group of bodyguards quickly got up and came out.

The assistant stepped forward and asked in a low voice: "Did you inquire about the identity information of the chairman of Emgrand Group?"

Zhifei said lightly: "This time the matter is a misunderstanding. The person I am looking for is not in the Emgrand Group. Let's go. Take me home."

The assistant was a little confused, but he didn't know exactly what Zhifei saw in the VIP passage of the stadium.

Maybe it was Zhifei who made a mistake by himself, so he didn't think too much. He said: "Okay young master, then we will send you back now."

Along the way, Zhifei did not speak, but sat in the car alone with his eyes closed.

The convoy sent him to Du's old house. Zhifei spoke to the assistant before getting off the car and said: "Okay, you guys go to do your own business, don't worry about me, I want to go home and take a good rest."

The assistant didn't think much, and hurriedly opened the door to Zhifei and watched him enter the Du's house, and then greeted others to drive away.

When Zhifei returned home, only the servant was at home. He greeted him without paying attention, so he went straight back to his room and locked himself up.

The servant thought he might be in a bad mood, and didn't take it too seriously, let alone touch him.

## Chapter 3151

In the evening, Liona and Zhiyu went home one after another. The servant told them that Zhifei had locked himself in the room in the afternoon and never left the door.

The mother and daughter respectively knocked at the door and asked, Zhifei. The reply to them is that "I want to be alone."

The family didn't take it seriously.

After all, he is an adult, and sometimes it is normal to want to be alone.

However, at nine o'clock in the evening, when Zhifei pushed the door and came out of the room, he gathered the whole family solemnly, saying with a serious face that he had something to announce.

When the family sat down in the living room and wanted to hear what he had to announce, he took out his mobile phone and sent a video invitation to Chengfeng.

Zhiyu was a little upset when she saw him sending a video to Grandpa, and asked: "Brother, why are you going to video call with Grandpa?"

Zhifei said seriously: "I have a major decision about myself to be announced, so I also want to inform him at the same time."

Zhiyu said with a black face, "Then you don't want to take pictures of me and my mother too."

Zhifei nodded, and sat a little further away.

Soon, the video was connected.

Chengfeng asked at the end of the video: "Zhifei, how come you make a video call at this time?"

Zhifei said calmly: "Grandpa, I have a major decision, and I need to tell you."

Chengfeng was confused, but he nodded, and said, "Is there any major decision, you can talk about it."

Zhifei sat up straight and said seriously: "I Zhifei, after careful consideration, deeply believe that my father and grandfather are sinful people, so I decided to start at 7 o'clock tomorrow morning a journey."

"I kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple to repay the sins of the Su family. I don't know how long this trip will take."

"If I can kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple in three years, I will come back and continue the kowtow again my head, for three years!"

Liona and Zhiyu were naturally dumbfounded.

And Chengfeng at the other end of the video, his face is already extremely ugly!

He cursed in his heart: "Did you stinky kid got kicked by a donkey?!? Says I am guilty?! Even if my damn sin is so grave, I don't need you to smash your head to pay for me! You dm it. Deliberately want to make me ashamed?!"

Thinking of this, he yelled with a dark face: "Zhifei! You are just fooling around! Don't forget your identity! You are the eldest son of the Su family!"

"As the eldest grandson of the Su family, you are not busy with your studies and work. "

"Don't take the Su Family's interests as the highest interest, but instead, want to engage in this kind of brain-dead thing. Where do you let the Su Family's face go?! Where do you let my face go?!"

Zhifei was unmoved by Chengfeng's roar, and said indifferently: "I have decided! No one can block my decision!"

"I will set off on time at 7 o'clock tomorrow morning. Then, I will ask the whole country, all the netizens to supervise me!"

## Chapter 3152

Chengfeng almost exploded in anger at this moment.

"What's going on?"

"I just spent so much to barely pacify the troublesome Zhiyu, but who would have thought that after not even two days of peace and quiet, the thick-browed Zhifei, unexpectedly mutinied now."

He now completely does not understand, his own damn grandson has eaten the wrong kind of medicine?

When the life and death of his mother and sister were unclear before, he didn't turn his face with him like he does now, but swallowed his breath and kept flattering by his side.

Now things are all over, this kid seems to have suddenly recovered and started to compete with him.

When he thought of this guy, he would use the sturdy way of kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple to make atonement, Chengfeng was nervous and sweated.

As the eldest son of the entire Su family, Zhifei, if he really puts this decision into action tomorrow, it will inevitably arouse the eager attention of the people across the country.

By that time, the entire Su family's face would be completely lost.

And the evil deeds that he has done, he is afraid that someone will come out and whip the corpse again.

Thinking of this, Chengfeng said angrily: "Zhifei! You unfilial grandson! If you really dare to do this, then I will drive you out of the Su family and no longer recognize you as a grandson!"

"From now on, you will die for me? Your life or death has nothing to do with my family, and the trillions of assets of the family have nothing to do with you. Go out and fend for yourself!"

Chengfeng felt that his words were already very, very heavy, and Zhifei was the kind of master who admired vanity and lust for prosperity, so he would definitely be scared off by his words.

But where can he know that Zhifei at this moment has been given a very heavy psychological hint.

He now felt that the entire Su family was extremely dirty, and the sins of the entire family were waiting for him to kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple tomorrow to make atonement.

So in the face of Chengfeng's threat, his whole person only felt that an unprecedented sense of justice burst into the sky in an instant!

## Chapter 3153

Immediately, he slapped the table angrily, and sternly reprimanded: "Chengfeng, you old dog! You are dead seventy-six years in vain!"

"You have spent a life of greed, you will control the Su family power until your death, and you will persecute your son, daughter-in-law, and even your two grandchildren for profit.

"You are cold-blooded, cruel, inhumane, and with no regard for human decency. You are simply the dregs of society, and you should be punished!"

"If you still have the slightest conscience now, you should immediately surrender to the police and pray for the law to impose a capital punishment on you!"

"But you old dog, you still do your own way and remain unmoved! Continue to do those shameless things in secret!"

"I... I have never seen such a brazen person!"

Zhifei's impassioned scolding made the surrounding mother, sister, and other relatives stunned for an instant.

And Chengfeng on the other end of the video can no longer be described as stunned. He is already extremely angry, and he only feels the blood rushing up wildly, and the entire cerebral blood vessel that supports his life is about to burst.

He stubbornly covered his heart and faced the video. Zhifei on this end screamed in anger and trembled: "You...you...you beast! I...I...I..."

Before he finished speaking, Chengfeng coughed violently, almost coughing out of breath.

Immediately afterward, he felt dizzy in his brain and the pain in his brain was unbearable. Then he rolled his eyes and became unconscious.

Who could have imagined that Chengfeng, the Patriarch of the Su family, who had been used to seeing all kinds of wind and waves all his life, would have passed out directly because of his grandson's reprimand?

At this time, Anson suddenly appeared on the video screen.

He realized that something was wrong and ran over when he heard Chengfeng yelling at Zhifei as a beast.

After seeing that Chengfeng had passed out, he immediately took out the walkie-talkie and shouted nervously: "Master! Master, what's wrong with you, master?! Where's the doctor? Let the doctor team come over soon, the master has passed out!"

After speaking, he saw Zhifei's video on the phone, and hurriedly asked: "Master, what is going on with him, Master?!"

Zhifei watched the unconscious Chengfeng in the video, his expression was very cold, and he said coldly: "He? He is self-inflicted and can't live!"

Anson was dumbfounded: "What the hell is this? Is this the Zhifei who flattered and begged for the favors of master? How dare you say such a thing to the master?!"

Anson, who was eager to protect his lord, was instantly furious, and he blurted out: "Zhifei! What kind of status do you have that you dare to say things to Master! Do you want to rebel?!"

Zhifei said disdainfully: "Bah! I will make this old thing counter? I, Zhifei, have been ashamed to be with him all my life!"

After that, he turned off the video directly.

## Chapter 314

In an instant, the entire Su family villa exploded.

On this side, the people in the Du's house were also completely trapped.

Zhiyu looked at her brother, feeling that her eyes were about to fall off.

Two days ago, she had just determined that her brother had already turned to grandpa.

But she never expected that it was only a few days later, and he seemed to have changed in an instant, and he cursed grandfather with blood in an instant...

So, she couldn't help asking Zhifei: "Brother, what happened to you today?!"

Zhifei's expression was indifferent, and his eyes were empty and said: "Nothing, I just can't understand what he did!"

Zhiyu was stunned and then asked: "Then you said you decided to start tomorrow and kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple. Are you serious? Or just talking about it?"

Zhifei glared at Zhiyu, and said in a very dissatisfied tone: "Of course I am serious! How can you doubt my intention?!"

"Do you think Zhifei would make a joke about such a sacred thing?! Is it true? In your heart, Zhifei, is a sensational, back-and-forth villain who speaks for nothing?!"

Zhiyu was suddenly scolded by her elder brother. She couldn't wait for a hundred thousand question marks in her mind, and her heart was shocked.

She couldn't understand more and more, what happened to her brother?!

"My brother is mentally retarded?!"

"Or is it an evil on his mind?!"

"Or has he lost his mind?!"

Bewildered, she immediately looked at her mother Liona with a plea for help.

Liona was completely confused.

She found that she could not understand her son who she had been raising for more than 20 years.

In her own impression, he is not such a person at all.

Don't look at his name as Zhifei, but in fact, she knows very well that in the Su family's environment, the Su family's men basically disregard right and wrong and only care about their interests.

Zhifei suddenly has a sense of justice, and completely turned his face with Chengfeng. This is completely like a different person!

So, she couldn't help but tentatively asked: "Zhifei, tell your mom the truth, what happened to you today? Did you encounter something outside or are stimulated by something?"

"No." Zhifei said indifferently: "I just suddenly thought about my whole personality, and realized that my life can no longer be so degraded!"

"The sins of the Su family are too serious. As a descendant of this family, I must stand up., To redeem the sins for the Su family!"

Liona was even more surprised, but she earnestly persuaded him: "You know what is wrong, mom is really pleased that you can recognize this, but you don't need to treat yourself in such a harsh way."

"From here all the way Kowtowing your head to the Jokhang Temple is a full thousand of kilometers away. Your body simply can't bear it. In addition to the plateau over there, severe altitude sickness may kill you!"

Zhifei said indifferently: "These are not problems. I am going to redeem my sins, not to commit suicide, so I am going to take an entourage, and even a private doctor, so that they can protect me along the way."

Liona couldn't help but tentatively asked: "Son, have you really decided? Is there any room for a step back?"

Zhifei stood up, his face was stern and determined, and said: "Mom, don't persuade me, I'm determined and I have made my decision, it is final!"

## Chapter 3155

After Zhifei said the three words "I have decided", he immediately turned around and returned to his room.

After returning to the room, he posted the video he had recorded to the short video platform.

Afterward, he called his men again and arranged to follow him to go to the gate of Jokhang Temple the next morning.

His men were shocked by his decision, and they really didn't want to follow him on this trip.

However, although he didn't have a lot of money, he still had no problem with spending tens of millions to gather these minions.

Therefore, this group of people began to prepare for him to travel early tomorrow morning under the temptation of money.

Outside his room, Zhiyu and Liona were at a loss.

Liona asked her daughter: "Zhiyu, what happened to your brother? How could he suddenly make such a decision?"

Zhiyu said with a stern face: "I really can't figure it out... He has always liked Sara and put a lot of effort into her concert, but tomorrow night is the time for her concert."

"Saying that it is absolutely impossible for him to choose to leave Aurous Hill at this time. Doesn't this mean that all previous efforts have been wiped out?"

"Yeah..." Liona said with a worried expression: "He is in a state as he has been attacked by an evil spirit. I wonder if he has been stimulated?"

Zhiyu shook her head and said seriously: "I went to meet with Charlie's Melba today. I don't know what happened to my brother. Why don't I ask someone to inquire."

Liona agreed and said: "You must first inquire about your brother's route of activity today, and then see who he has met and where he went, and then filter out valuable clues from it."

Zhiyu nodded and said, "Okay mom, I know it in my heart, don't worry."

At this moment, Zhifei's short video clip became popular on the platform.

These things that happened in the Su family during this period have long been regarded by the people of the whole country as a kind of pastime and topic after the evening tea."

"Until some time ago, when Zhiyu held a press conference online, the people of the whole country were paying close attention to the Su family every step of the way.

## Chapter 316

Originally thought that Zhiyu never mentioned the attitude of making Chengfeng responsible for his actions at the press conference, which represented her compromise and also represented the end of this rich family's grievance.

However, what everyone did not expect was that there is a new sequel to this incident today!

Zhifei, the eldest grandson of the Su family, suddenly jumped out at this moment and accused the family."

"He also said that he would kowtow to the Jokhang Temple in order to make atonement for his family. In the eyes of the majority of netizens, this is really strange and interesting.

Therefore, this video caused a lot of waves in an instant, and even rushed into the hot search list of Weibo.

At this moment, Elder Su had been sent to the best hospital in Suzhou for emergency treatment because of a sudden loss of consciousness.

The children of the family were rushing to the hospital while sitting in the car and watching Zhifei's video yelling at him. Calling him a dm<sup>n</sup> traitor.

But Charlie, the initiator of all this, drove the car leisurely at this time and took his wife back home.

As soon as he parked the car, and walked into the house hand in hand with his wife, the phone in his pocket vibrated.

After entering the house, when the wife went to wash his hands, Charlie took out his phone and glanced at it. It was a WeChat message.

When he clicked it again, it turned out to be from Zhiyu.

The content reads: "Grace, my brother went to the Emgrand Group today, did he come to see you?"

Charlie frowned slightly.

Zhiyu found him so soon?

## Chapter 3157

In this way, this girl must have connected her brother's affairs with him in her heart.

Thinking that the two sides will have cooperation in the future, Charlie did not hide it.

He walked out of the door and came to the yard, and replied with his voice: "Yes, your brother ran to the Emgrand Group today. On the surface, he saw the vice-chairperson, but he was actually there to find out about my identity."

Zhiyu also sent a voice to ask: "Then he suddenly became what he is now, is it because of you?"

Charlie admitted frankly: "Yes, he investigated my wife's license plate number. This behavior made me very dissatisfied."

"Not only that, but he also wanted to dig out my true identity, since he had to find it himself. To not be awkward, then I can only fulfill him."

Zhiyu hurriedly pleaded: "Grace, my brother has no social experience. Sometimes he is easily inclined to do wrong things. If he did something wrong, I apologize for him..."

"If you are still not satisfied, you can beat him and scold him, but let him kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple... This is too harsh..."

"This road is nearly 4,000 kilometers. With his body, he can't get to the place in three or four years..."

Charlie said coldly: "Some mistakes can be made, but some mistakes are not. He stretched out his hand to me and my family."

"For this alone, I have a reason to kill him; and don't forget, he owes me a life, and the two things add up."

"I originally had no reason to keep him, but the reason I let him go is to give you face."

"Furthermore, I also allowed him to take his entourage and a doctor. In this way, he can eat and live well at other times except for kowtow every day. This is already very favorable to him. What are you dissatisfied with?"

Zhiyu was asked by Charlie in return, and suddenly she didn't know how to answer.

At this time, Charlie said again: "In addition, you have to figure out a little bit. Your brother is not like you or your mother in his heart. He is like your father."

"He does not rely on feelings to stand in line, but on profit. If you want to become the Su Family Patriarch, he is a huge threat to you."

"I let them both disappear temporarily for a few years. This is to 'protect you out of the city and helping you get on the horse.' Without them here, you can better use your abilities to fight for the power of the Su family!"

"If you can inherit the family within three years and have great power, your dad and your brother will come back at that time, and they will be there to follow you."

"Then you will give them a little favor from the Su family's big plate. Enough for them to live a life of good food and good living, just to sit back and relax!"

"But if I leave the two of them here, they will only become your enemy, your stumbling block, and they may even attack you for profit."

"If I leave your brother, you are always overwhelmed by his status as the eldest son and grandson, and your brothers and sisters will definitely turn back because of their interests in the future!"

"But I let him leave for three years, and when the new king is crowned, he will come back again. He will at that time be no longer your brother, but your courtier!"

"The courtier is in front of the emperor, and he wants to worship three times and nine times!"

## Chapter 3158

After hearing Charlie's reply, Zhiyu fell into deep thought.

She knew that he was right.

"In front of the seat of the heir of the Su family, everyone is an enemy!"

"Dad and her brother and cousins are all enemies."

"My brother and I, as well as the brothers and sisters of several other uncles, are also enemies."

"If Dad and brother are here, they wouldn't be willing to let her sit as the head of the house."

"In the end, maybe the three of them will turn against me."

"However, if I can hold the position of Patriarch first, then when they come back, everything has been settled. There are nearly 100 direct relatives of the Su family, but there is only one Patriarch."

"There is an insurmountable relationship between the other members and the Patriarch. Gap."

"This is not just a chasm, it is also a moat. Without this moat, even a pro-daddy or a pro-brother might not be able to resist the temptation of huge benefits..."

Thinking of this, she understood Charlie's hard work.

"Although Gracee punished my brother, it may not be what it looks, but this incident actually helped me clear the obstacles in essence."

"Furthermore, with my acting style, I can't fight against my father and brother because of my interests."

"Grace now distributes them separately. On the one hand, this helps me avoid the difficulties that I may face in the future, and on the other hand, he also protects the personal safety of my father and brother."

"This can be described as killing two birds with one stone."

h2>Chapter 3159

At this point, Zhiyu said to Charlie: "Grace, your intentions are good, I understand!"

The top giants of modern society are in fact no different from the emperors and nobles of feudal society.

The internal operating mechanism of each family is exactly the same as the royal family of a feudal dynasty.

In such a special environment, it is not age or seniority that determines status, but title and rights.

Before choosing who is the prince, the princes are basically equal in principle, but there are slight differences because of the differences between the elders and the young.

However, even the eldest son is just the elder brother of other princes, but he is still of the same generation as other princes. When other princes see him, it is impossible for them to worship him thirty nine times.

However, once someone becomes a prince and inherits the throne, all other princes, whether it is his elder brother or younger brother, will treat him as monarchs and fully obey his orders when they see him.

This is the difference between monarchs and ministers.

The same goes for Zhiyu now.

Zhifei is now her brother.

But once she inherits the Su family, and Zhifei is her courtier, everything must be her head.

Even the father of the two, Zynn, is the same.

Therefore, although Charlie left the lives of Zynn and Zhifei, he must wait for Zhiyu to inherit the Su family before releasing them.

Because he believes in his own vision, Zhiyu is different from the rest of the Su family, and will never do anything to avenge, so as long as she is in charge of the Su family, he doesn't have to worry about what Zynn and Zhifei's ability to play bad tricks.

Zhiyu also understood Charlie's intention.

Therefore, at this moment, the gratitude in her heart for him has further sublimated.

## Chapter 3160

Charlie said to her at this time: "So many things have happened in the Su family, Chengfeng's pressure should be almost unbearable. What you have to do next is to gradually let him release more power and resources to you. and gradually strengthen your right to speak in the Su family."

Zhiyu said: "Grandpa must be very dissatisfied with me now, I think he will definitely be on guard for me in the future..."

"So what?" Charlie smiled slightly and said: "In my opinion, his current core demands are two, one is that he doesn't want to hand over power, and the other is that he doesn't want the Su family to split or go downhill."

"To put it bluntly, the former is that he wants to ensure that her rights in the Su family are not threatened when she is alive, and the latter is that he hopes that after his death, the legacy he has worked hard can continue to be passed on."

"Although he must have a lot of dissatisfaction with you in his heart, to consider the future of the Su family, he can't find a better heir than you."

"He is almost 80 years old, and he has a life span of more than ten or twenty years left when he is to live fully. Of this, half of the time may be completely paralyzed in bed, unable to move or even lose the ability to think."

"Therefore, he can really hold the power of the Su family and take charge of the lifeline of the family for only a few years. If in these few years, he does not find a capable successor as soon as possible and help him consolidate his inheritance status."

"Then once he has passed these years, the entire Su family will begin to fall apart. By then, he will most likely be lying in a hospital bed, witnessing the Su family being torn apart and even killing each other."

"If you have the opportunity, you have to make him recognize this reality, and ask him if he is willing to ruin the family's and decades of foundation for the joy of these last few years!"

Zhiyu said, "Okay Grace, I understand! Thank you!"

...

Just when Zhiyu realized Charlie's hard work, Sara just finished the last dress rehearsal.

On the stage, she repeated all the songs to be sung at tomorrow night's concert three times.

But fortunately, she didn't need to sing hard, because the main purpose of rehearsal was to confirm all the procedures and details of the performance, especially the matter of dancers in the band, matters of lighting, sound, stage art, and live accompaniment.

After confirming that there are no flaws or omissions in the entire process, she is already confident about tomorrow's concert.

Tasha stepped onto the stage at this time, handed a bottle of water to Sara, and exclaimed: "Sara, the stage visual and auditory effects are really great this time!"

"Not only is it beyond all your previous concerts, but even I have never seen such a great live concert in my memory!"

Sara smiled and said seriously: "Thanks to everyone's hard work."

With that, she said excitedly: "With such a good hardware foundation, tomorrow I will be able to give Charlie an unforgettable birthday present!"

Tasha curled her lips: "You know your Charlie, don't forget, his wife will come to see you at the concert tomorrow night!"

Sara smiled and said: "So what, in my mind, my concert tomorrow is to show him alone, and all the others are in insignificant supporting roles."

As she said, she couldn't help sighing: "I have to say that this set of lighting and sound equipment that Zhifei bought is beyond my expectations. It is really too extravagant to use this equipment for concerts!"

"Yeah!" Tasha smacked: "The investment in this area alone is higher than the income of the concert."

"Except for a super live event like the Olympic Games, no one would be willing to invest such a large cost in commercial performance. In order to please you, Zhifei cannot invest such a large cost."

## Chapter 3161

Speaking of this, Tasha suddenly remembered something, and said mysteriously: "Hey, Sara, do you know that Zhifei, just made a public decision on the Internet..."

Sara hurriedly asked: "What decision?"

Tasha said seriously: "This guy I don't know if his brain is kicked by a donkey. He suddenly announced that tomorrow morning, he will set off from Aurous Hill to the Jokhang Temple in the southwest."

"It will be a three-step kowtow and a kowtow all the way. This is four thousand-kilometer roads!"

Sara asked in astonishment: "Is he crazy? Why did he suddenly make such a strange decision?"

Tasha said: "This is not the strangest thing. The strangest thing is that this guy actually scolded his grandfather and dad, saying that they were sinful, and went on a pilgrimage to help them wash away their sins. Do you say this person is mad? Can a normal person do such a brainless thing?"

"Besides, tomorrow is your concert. This guy has been busy for so long and spent so much effort just waiting for this concert?"

"If he says, he will leave for the Jokhang Temple early tomorrow morning, he certainly didn't plan to watch the concert that night."

Sara also felt very puzzled. Although she was not familiar with this man, these situations were indeed very different from his style of acting, which made her very surprised.

In doubt, she suddenly thought of Charlie, so she quickly took out her mobile phone and sent him a WeChat message: "Charlie, does Zhifei's matter have anything to do with you?"

Charlie received the WeChat content and replied to her with a dog-headed expression, plus four characters: "What do you think?"

Sara sent a face with a smirk covering her mouth, and also replied with four words: "It must be you!"

Charlie didn't deny it either, and replied: "This guy has played a bit too much. After I sent you to the stadium today, he asked his people to investigate my license plate number."

"He even went to the Emgrand Group to perform a big show just to see me. On the one hand, so I gave him a little punishment."

Sara made an angry expression, and then said: "Why is this guy investigating your license plate number? Is it because he saw me getting off your car?"

"It should be." Charlie said with a smile: "Maybe he has been in love with you secretly, so he has been dazzled."

## Chapter 3162

Sara didn't know that Charlie punished Zhifei mainly because he wanted to investigate Claire's BMW.

In her opinion, the reason why he punished Zhifei was that he attaches great importance to her deep in his heart, and even had protected her as private property, so naturally, he did not want to let men like Zhifei to come to entangle with her.

Originally, she was a very independent young woman, and she had always scorned the machismo that women are accessories of men.

However, since the reunion between her and Charlie, the big woman thinking in her heart suddenly disappeared.

Her biggest wish right now is to be able to stand by Charlie's side, being collected, cared for, and even occupied by him like a precious private item.

Therefore, even though she felt deep in her heart that Charlie had been a little bit heavier in punishing Zhifei for her, but her heart was still full of a different kind of happiness.

So, she replied with shame:

"Fortunately, I have decided to quit the entertainment circle after this concert. Otherwise, I don't know how many people will be taken to the southwest by Charlie for a pilgrimage..."

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't you leave the entertainment circle without someone like Zhifei harassing you?"

Sara said earnestly: "After I quit the entertainment industry, I will be ready to take over from my dad. When that happens, I will be a lady at home every day, and I will devote myself to my career when I go out."

After that, she said again: "But if I can get married sooner, it doesn't matter if I take over dad's shift later. If my hard-working dad retire later, I will give you two or three children."

"Anyway, my father is in very good health now, and I don't think it will matter if he has been working for another ten years!"

Charlie was a little embarrassed when he heard Sara say that she was going to give birth to two or three children very frankly, so he simply changed the subject and asked her:

"By the way, when will Uncle and Auntie arrive tomorrow?"

She replied: "They should be around eleven in the morning."

"Okay." Charlie said: "Then tomorrow at nine o'clock, I will pick you up from the hotel, and then we will go to the airport together."

Sara immediately replied excitedly: "Okay! Then I'll wait for you at that time!"

## Chapter 3163

Charlie ended the conversation with Sara. When he put away his mobile phone and walked back to the villa, his wife Claire was chatting with his father-in-law and mother-in-law on the sofa.

Seeing him coming in, she hurriedly asked: "My husband, tomorrow is your birthday. I just discussed it with my parents."

"I will come back early tomorrow afternoon and make a big meal with my parents at home. We are a family of four. We will celebrate your birthday at home, okay?"

Charlie smiled and said: "It's okay, just have something casually, don't be so troublesome."

"How can you say that?" Claire said earnestly: "This is your first birthday after moving to a new house. It must be a little grander!"

Elaine also hurriedly said: "Yes, good son-in-law, you are the pillar of our family, we are celebrating your birthday, it must be more grandiose!"

Jacob said with some shame:

"Charlie, you and Claire have been married for four years. In these four years, your mother and I haven't given you a birthday celebration. I'm really ashamed!"

"Yeah!" Elaine also hurriedly said: "Because I haven't given you a birthday party before, I just wanted to give it to you this time."

"I originally suggested going out to eat, so I decided directly to go to the best hotel in Aurous Hill."

"But later I realized that it's more meaningful to celebrate the birthday at home. I think it's the same."

"Birthdays are definitely the most warmth at home. So tomorrow, the three of us will give you a good birthday banquet. I will give you a warm and unforgettable birthday!"

Charlie couldn't help feeling a little moved when he heard this.

It's not because of Elaine's attitude. After all, she has always recognized money, not the people.

What really moved him was Claire's intentions.

Celebrating a birthday at home is definitely harder than going to a restaurant to eat ready-made food. His wife can have this kind of heart, which proves that she really is waiting for his birthday.

Moreover, in the past few years, when he had nothing to do and was very unwelcome at home, she would still remember his birthday, and would always quietly buy a cake and drag him out to find a place that she can afford. At a lowkey restaurant, two people would eat a meal quietly.

Thinking back to this, he was grateful for Claire's persistence over the past few years.

## Chapter 3164

At this time, Claire said to him: "My husband, tomorrow I have to go to the old town. I will go to the construction site of the Emgrand Group at noon."

"In the afternoon, I will be back early, about four o'clock to start preparations. For dinner, you will eat less at noon tomorrow and save your stomach for a big meal at night."

"Let's start early in the evening. After your birthday, we will go to see Sara's concert!"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "No problem at all!"

After speaking, he checked the time and said: "Claire, you will watch TV with your parents for a while, and I will take a shower."

"Okay." she nodded, and when Charlie came upstairs, he suggested to Jacob and Elaine: "Mom and Dad, let's stay until 12 o'clock in the morning. This time we all can wish Charlie together his birthday for the first time."

"Okay!" Elaine clapped her hands and said, "I will wait until twelve o'clock, and say happy birthday to my good son-in-law!"

Jacob naturally didn't have any comments, but he kept sighing with emotion: "Oh! Thinking about the attitude towards Charlie in the past few years, I still feel uncomfortable as a dad..."

Elaine, who was on the side, didn't think about it. She just kept chanting, "I don't know if this good son-in-law is celebrating his birthday. Will his customers come to give him gifts?"

"Last time at the new year, those people didn't give away fewer things, all kinds of rare and precious treasures, it's really blinding!"

Claire helplessly said: "Mom...what are you thinking about here...the things that those people gave Charlie, to be honest, I've always been a little worried, I hope they don't bring such things again in the future."

"You are afraid for no reason." Elaine waved her hand indifferently:

"My good son-in-law is now a Feng Shui master. What rich people like to do most is to honor Feng Shui masters. The money given by rich people somewhere to such a master was in billions, which is amazing!"

Jacob said solemnly: "That guy is a big liar, didn't he get caught later?"

Elaine curled her lips and said, "What does it matter to my good son-in-law? He shows feng shui to others, that's all true talents!"

As she said, Elaine continued with emotion: "Didn't they still give my son-in-law a luxury yacht?"

"My legs and feet are not very convenient. I have never had the opportunity to experience it on a yacht. I feel regretful when I think of it. ..."

Jacob opened his mouth and said, "The weather hasn't really warmed up yet. Go on a yacht to feel the northwest wind on the sea? I want to go too but wait till Qingming Festival."

Elaine's eyes lit up, and she blurted out, "That's good! After the Festival, I would be able to remove plaster from my leg too!"

After finishing speaking, she quickly said to Claire: "Claire, when that happens, you remember to remind Charlie, let him take us out on the yacht!"

## Chapter 3165

After Charlie came out of the shower, seeing his wife Claire hadn't returned to the room, he put on his pajamas and went to the living room again.

In the living room, the family of three was chatting happily.

Jacob and Elaine, the old friends who had been arguing about separating, unexpectedly stopped pouncing at each other.

Charlie came down and asked curiously: "Claire, Dad, Mom. Why don't you go back to your room to rest?"

Claire hurriedly got up, ran over to take Charlie's arm, and said with a smile:

"My parents said they want to stay awake, your 27th birthday is less than two hours away. Everyone is waiting to wish you a happy birthday!"

Charlie smiled knowingly, and said, "Thank you, wife, thank you, parents."

Elaine immediately flattered and said, "Oh my son-in-law, what you and doing with your mother so politely, it is really too strange."

After finishing speaking, she immediately asked: "By the way, my son-in-law, tomorrow is your birthday. Will your customers come to our house to give you gifts like the one time at New Year?"

Charlie was startled. He didn't know whether Issac and the others would come to give him gifts.

However, he did have some headaches about the scene of queuing to take gifts, so he made up his mind to say to Issac after a while and asked him to ask some other people, if he really wishes to prepare gifts for him, he would ask him to not do it or deliver home.

So while he took out his mobile phone to send Issac WeChat, he said to Elaine, "Mom, the reason why they came to give gifts during the New Year is mainly that I helped them a lot last year, so they concentrated on coming over at the end of the year to say thank you."

"They will definitely not come on my birthday, after all, people's money is not brought by the wind."

When Elaine heard this, she couldn't help but said with a bit of disappointment on her face: "I thought they would come tomorrow too. If this is the case, then wait patiently until the end of this year."

Claire on the side heard this and shook her head helplessly.

Afterward, it was rare for the family to sit together and chat quietly.

Both Claire and Jacob talked about their own work.

## Chapter 3166

Although Claire has been very busy recently, she feels very fulfilling.

Although she has been working for so many years before, she has been working in the Willson Group before.

Not only did she have to be blinded by the old lady, she was also constantly squeezed out by her cousins. That kind of work was very awkward and it was difficult to perform with her own Strengths and abilities.

Now that she works for herself after starting her own business, she can naturally sweep away the previous haze, and since the start of her business, she has received a lot of support and help from the Emgrand Group.

Therefore, she has gradually found a sense of success in her career and feels energetic every day with a sense of fulfillment and accomplishment.

As for Jacob, he has made considerable progress in the Calligraphy and Painting Association recently.

He is now the executive vice president of the Calligraphy and Painting Association, the second-in-command of the standard, and has a little fame and influence in small circles.

He happily introduced to his family: "Recently, our Aurous Hill City is actively building the image of a historical and cultural city."

"The city has allocated a lot of funds to support the cultural field. Because of this, my painting and calligraphy association has recently won subsidies from local governments, it will get better and better in the future."

"With government subsidies and help, our calligraphy and painting association is no longer just a hobby-based non-governmental interest group, but has become a semi-public and semi-private non-governmental charity organization!"

"Moreover, in this special subsidy from the government, all the full-time staff of the Painting and Calligraphy Association has been given a good salary. In the future, I will also have a fixed salary in the Painting and Calligraphy Association."

Elaine asked curiously: "Oh, your calligraphy and painting association has started to pay you wages now?!"

Jacob said with an arrogant expression: "Not only pays but also a lot of other things!"

After that, he said again: "Look, as executive vice president, starting from this month, my monthly basic salary is 12,000 yuan, which is the second-highest in our entire painting and calligraphy association after President!"

Later, Jacob said again: "This is just the basic salary given to us by Aurous Hill City. In fact, many private enterprises have recently wanted to take up the business of cultural development, so they also donated a lot of funds to our Association."

"They have a lot of matchmaking and resources, our association has successively undertaken many painting and calligraphy activities recently, so we will be very comfortable in the coming days."

## **Chapter 3167**

Elaine hurriedly asked: "Then you can make money even if you cooperate with private enterprises?"

"Of course!" Jacob said immediately: "Private enterprises have their own sponsorship, and each event will give us some transportation consulting fees."

"I heard Chairman Pei calculate it. If two events are held a week, and all of us are present, it is estimated that we can get anywhere from 3,000 yuan to 5,000 yuan for an event."

"Damn!" Elaine said in surprise: "Can one event earn so much?! That would be two games a week, eight games a month, and a 3,000 yuan per game, which would be more than 20,000! With a basic salary, wouldn't it be possible to earn more than 30,000 a month?"

"Yeah." Jacob nodded and said with a smile: "I used to wonder why so many people like to volunteer to participate in various associations and societies that are not paid."

"Thinking that they are all seeking fame and face, but now I understand. It turns out that there are still a lot of ways in it, and if it is done well, there will be a lot of room for profit.

Elaine suddenly became interested, looked at Jacob, and asked in a flattering tone: "Jacob, when my legs are healed, can you get me into your calligraphy and painting association?"

"Arrange a part-time job and give me a salary. If there are any activities, I can also follow it. I am idle at home anyway."

Speaking of this, she touched her right leg and sighed, "Hey, I have been too miserable for most of the year. I didn't do anything. I stayed at home and raise my legs, but it made me feel bored."

Jacob was taken aback and hurriedly persuaded her: "Oh, our association has long since stopped recruiting new members. Recently, there are dozens of people who want to come in line and are waiting for interviews and defenses."

"You don't know much about painting and calligraphy. If you want me to say, don't toss about it. Wouldn't it be okay to stay at home peacefully? When your legs are ready, you can walk around, or travel."

To put it simply, he is thinking that she has ridiculed him for a long time. This b!tch, now wants to join the Calligraphy and Painting Association? Does she think he is mad?

However, he knew very well that at this time, when she was angry, he would have to go when he said such things, so he could only persuade her.

But even so, she was still a little dissatisfied, and coldly snorted: "What? Do you despise me? You can join the Calligraphy and Painting Association as the executive vice president, don't even have the qualifications to be a member? Don't think I am."

"I don't know what you are, the executive vice president. Isn't it because of my good son-in-law?"

"Otherwise, your three sticks can't show a f\*rt character, and you would have long been squeezed out, waiting at the door of the Calligraphy and Calligraphy Institute. It is not your but a dog's turn to become a vice president!"

Jacob's face flushed suddenly, and he thought to himself: "This b!tch is really right. I was almost squeezed out at the beginning. Fortunately, Charlie gave me a lot of face."

"When Pei saw Mr. Orvel treating me respectfully, he rushed to flatter me, and then gave me the position of executive vice-chairman, but Elaine's words are too ugly, what kind of dog be the vice president in the association?"

As he was thinking, Elaine saw that he was silent, and immediately said: "Since you are unwilling to help me, I will ask my good son-in-law to help."

"Maybe then I will be able to join. When the time comes, it will be a good story for a husband and wife file to be spread out!"

Jacob's scared sphincter almost lost control.

He knew Charlie's abilities. If Charlie really spoke, it wouldn't be difficult to get Elaine a vice-chairman position.

In that case, if she haunts him every day, he will be over, and there will be no chance to develop with Meiqing.

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said: "Oh, my wife, you said that I'm in the upswing of my career. If they suddenly find your relationship with me. What would they think of me?"

"Wouldn't they consider it nepotism? If you really support my cause, you have to take the initiative to avoid suspicion!"

Speaking of this, he saw Elaine's expression become ugly, and immediately waved his hand, gritted his teeth, and said:

"This way, you don't have to come to the association in the future. I will give you half of my salary. You can spend it on whatever you want!"

As soon as Elaine heard about the money, her eyes lit up, and she blurted out: "No! You have to hand over all your salary to me!"

Jacob gritted his teeth and stomped his feet, spit out a word hardly: "Okay!"

## Chapter 3168

Originally, the family was happily waiting for the arrival of twelve o'clock, but Jacob didn't expect that he couldn't hold back his mood and made a show of it, and Elaine would take away all his future income.

While he was heartbroken deep in his heart, he also began to reflect on why he repeatedly fell in front of her.

He discovered that Elaine has this ability.

It seems a simple-minded approach, only relying on shameless and violent energy, in fact, she can always find the most accurate point in him, grasp it and hold it tightly all at once.

Thinking back to the married life for more than 20 years, he felt desperate.

For more than 20 years, he had failed to win in front of this woman and had been eaten by her for half of his life. There was no room for resistance at all.

Seeing Jacob, Charlie was a little sad, while Elaine looked smug and sighed silently. He felt more and more that his father-in-law could not support the wall with mud.

This timid and fearful middle-aged man has limited ability, limited thinking, and can't hide things in his heart, and he is especially easy to be complacent.

The bigger problem is that he has always lacked courage. According to this view, his wife's nightmare is inevitable in this life for him.

Claire also noticed that her father was depressed, and quickly turned away from the subject, and said to Charlie:

"By the way, mom said that when her legs get better, she wants you to take her to experience the yachting. I don't know if it's inconvenient for you?"

"It's convenient." Charlie agreed casually, and said, "When Mom's legs are better and the weather is warmer, let's go out to sea."

When Elaine heard this, her eyebrows were instantly pleased, and she kept saying: "Oh, that's really great! I'm so old but I haven't been on a private yacht yet!"

The happy Elaine blurted out again: "By the way, let's sail out to sea, can we go all the way south and go to the South Island for a round?!"

Charlie nodded and said,

"No problem. It's not far from the estuary to the South China Sea. Maximum, it's only 2,000 kilometers. If you are on a yacht, you can arrive in two or three days at most."

## Chapter 3169

Elaine suddenly became excited and clapped her hands and said, "It's great, great! I have never been to the South China Sea."

"In the winter a few years ago, Mrs. Willson was going to the South China Sea to spend the winter at sea."

"But she only took Noah every time with his family and never let us follow. When I think about it, I get angry!"

After speaking, she began to take out her mobile phone and studied the famous scenic spots and delicacies in that region.

The family chatted freely, and the time ticked to 12 o'clock in the morning.

At 11:59 p.m., Claire began to take out her mobile phone to count the seconds silently.

At 12 o'clock exactly, she put down her mobile phone and said softly to Charlie who was sitting next to her, "Husband, it is twelve o'clock, happy birthday to you!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Thank you, wife!"

Elaine also hurriedly joined: "Happy birthday, my good son-in-law! Mom wishes you wealth and great fortune in the future!"

Jacob was a little bit depressed, but still cheered up and said, "Charlie, Dad wishes you a happy birthday, every year you have today, and every year you have the presents that you wish for!"

Charlie thanked all of them one by one, and the phone began to vibrate constantly, receiving dozens of text messages and WeChat texts in a row.

He turned on the phone and saw that many friends sent messages of blessings to him at this time point. Needless to say, Issac, Orvel, and Qin Gang, Warnia, Aoxue, Zhovia, Elsa, Doris, and Nanako also sent their wishes and Happy birthday message to him.

In addition, Mr. Philip and his wife, Liona and Zhiyu the mother and daughter, Pollard and Melba, the father and daughter also sent messages of blessings and good wishes.

Charlie didn't expect that even Wendy sent a blessing text message and thanked him for helping her during this time.

However, the one person Charlie didn't expect most was his grandfather Zhongquan.

Even this old man kept awake till 12 o'clock and sent a message on time to wish him a happy birthday, but Charlie didn't expect it.

And his aunt, Cynthia, who had been suffering in front of him, also sent a message, wishing him a happy birthday, and at the same time apologizing for her previous actions, hoping to be forgiven by him.

Claire was surprised to see that Charlie was constantly receiving lots of messages.

She didn't look at the content of the information, and just guessed that the people who sent wishes should be his customers.

## Chapter 3170

Elaine, who was sitting opposite, saw that Charlie was constantly receiving various messages, and couldn't help but smile and said with emotion:

"Oh, my dear son-in-law, your popularity is really good now. There are so many people who kept till 12 o'clock to wish you a birthday. They should all be your customers, so it seems that your business this year will definitely be better than last year!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Actually, they are all old customers. It's just that they have become friends with me after a long time."

With that, he replied thank you one by one to all the people who sent the message, even if it was Cynthia, he politely replied the two words thank you.

Afterwards, he said to Jacob and Elaine: "Parents, it's too early. Please go back to your room and rest."

Elaine nodded and yawned: "Oh, I'm really a little sleepy. I can't stand it at this age."

After speaking, she turned to Jacob and said, "Help me and take me back to the room."

Jacob did not dare to say anything, and reached out to help her up, and accompanied her into the elevator.

Seeing the two of them enter the elevator, Claire couldn't help asking Charlie:

"Husband, do you think my parents can recover as before?"

Charlie chuckled twice: "Who can be right about this kind of thing."

Claire asked in a low voice,

"What's the situation between Dad and Aunt Meiqing? Last time Dad cried so much in the car, I was too embarrassed to ask him about these things..."

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "I haven't been aware of this matter recently, but I feel that I will see the result soon."

Claire asked nervously, "Husband, what do you mean by saying that you will see the result soon?"

Charlie thought of Pollard, and said calmly: "I still can't say this, but if there is any result, I will tell you as soon as possible."

Claire nodded helplessly: "Well then..."

## Chapter 3171

As Claire spoke, she couldn't help sighing, and said,

"To be honest, since the last time dad told me about the affairs between him and mom and the auntie Meiqing, I did sympathize with him."

"But after all mom gave birth to me. If the two of them really want to divorce because of that woman, I'm afraid Mom will be too pitiful for one person..."

Charlie smiled, shook her hand, and said seriously:

"Take a thousand steps and say, even if parents are really divorced, won't Mom still have us?"

"The matter between them, let them go by themselves. Let them deal with it, we as children only need to support their decisions."

Having said this, he comforted: "You see that many young people don't want their parents to interfere in their private lives, let alone doing that in their parents' life. So we don't have to worry too much."

Claire nodded lightly, as if she was relieved a lot at this moment, so she took Charlie's arm and said:

"Okay, then it's up to them, let them make their own decisions, let's go back to the room."

Early the next morning.

Charlie and Claire had breakfast, just like yesterday, drove her to the old house in the old city.

He heard from Claire that Liona put a lot of effort into repairing this house, and even in many small details she was striving for perfection regardless of cost.

In the car, Claire sighed to Charlie: "That is the customer you saw yesterday, I originally made her a plan of more than 2 million yuan, which was actually used to repair her old house."

"It's more than enough, but she kept adjusting the plan yesterday and directly increased the budget to 10 million..."

After speaking, she said: "I found that rich people do things without considering the cost. The actual sale price of this house is estimated to be no more than one million."

"Moreover, the government does not allow flipping and major changes to the exterior."

"As a result, she actually has to spend so much money to repair the interior, and I can almost buy the alley for 10 million yuan. I really can't understand..."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Perhaps this old house has some special meaning to others, so it makes sense that people want to spend money to repair it better."

"Yes." Claire said: "Auntie Du said that she wanted to spend her life here, but I heard her accent seemed to be someone from Eastcliff, and I don't know why she chose to come to Aurous Hill for that."

After that, she said again: "By the way, Aunt Du's daughter is said to live here with her, and her daughter's accent is also from Eastcliff."

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "In fact, living in Aurous Hill is much better than living in Eastcliff."

"In places like Eastcliff, summer is hotter than the south, winter is particularly cold, and spring and autumn are particularly short."

"The winter will begin immediately, and the warmer will start in March and April next year."

"The most important thing is that the weather is particularly dry, with strong winds all day long, and there were sandstorms in the previous years."

"These two years have been better, but the various environments are still not better than those in the south."

"It's a lot worse. Look at how good our Aurous Hill is. The air is humid and the four seasons are distinct."

Claire couldn't help smiling and said, "Look at what you said, as if you are familiar with Eastcliff. Have you lived in Eastcliff?"

## Chapter 3172

Charlie smiled and said: "I went to Eastcliff some time ago to help a client see Feng Shui. The client told me to complain."

"In fact, people who go to the north more yearn for the south. You can see that the northeast is cold all year round, and the people there what I like is the South China Sea."

Claire nodded and said, "You are also saying that the weather conditions in Aurous Hill are indeed much better than those in the south."

After that, Claire said again: "By the way, Aunt Du seems to have a good impression of you, and has been asking me about your situation."

"After hearing that you show people the feng shui, she said that she would like to ask you to come over to take a look. If you have time, you can meet her. She is very nice."

Charlie couldn't help frowning. Liona didn't know his true identity. Why bother telling Claire about this?

Thinking of this, he casually said, "I probably looked at it the last time I went. The feng shui of her old house is still very good. There is no need to make any changes."

"If you really want to adjust it, then wait. Let's talk about it after we're done. It's almost time to make minor adjustments."

"Okay." Claire didn't know that Charlie was perfunctory, nodded and said: "When the meeting is over, I will go and talk to her."

Charlie sent Claire to the door of the old house. Liona just walked out of the yard. Seeing Claire getting out of the car, she smiled and said, "Claire is here."

Claire smiled and said, "Hello Auntie, I have made a fine-tuning of the last plan. You will take a look at it later."

"Okay!" Liona nodded, waved her hand to Charlie sitting in the cab, and smiled: "Hello, Mr. Wade, we meet again."

Charlie put down the car window and said with a smile, "Hello Aunt Du, I won't get out of the car, I have something to do later."

Liona hurriedly nodded and said: "If you have something to do, go to work as soon as possible. You can rest assured that Claire is here with me."

Charlie nodded, and couldn't help but feel a little puzzled. Last time Liona saw that Claire was also called President Willson, this time she changed the name to Claire.

It seems that the relationship between the two people has progressed very quickly.

## Chapter 3173

Charlie didn't doubt Liona's character, but when he thought that she was deliberately trying to get closer to Claire, he was more or less worried, worried that Liona had intentionally or unintentionally missed something.

But right now, he didn't want to remind her directly, he believes Liona still has some sense of measure.

So he bid farewell to the two, drove straight to Shagri-La, waiting to pick up Sara, and then go to the airport to pick up Philip and his wife.

After Charlie arrived at Shagri-La, he went directly to Sara's room.

As soon as he arrived at the door of Sara's room, the door of the room opened from inside.

Sara's agent, Tasha, was wearing work clothes with the brokerage company's logo and dragging a large box. She was about to come out of the room. Sara's voice also came from inside:

"Tasha, after you arrive at the venue, you must put my baby in my dressing room properly. Without my permission, no one except you can go in, let alone touch it, you know?"

Tasha said helplessly: "Oh, I know, you've been talking to my ears all morning, so annoying, if you really worry about me, or you can take it by yourself."

Sara blurted out: "I don't have time to go to the venue in the morning! Charlie will pick me up soon."

"Then we will go to the airport to meet my parents together, and then we will go to the hotel at noon for lunch for his birthday."

"You will keep it safe for me, and I won't need you to keep it after I'm over in the afternoon!"

Tasha murmured dissatisfiedly: "I know Charlie and Charlie all day long, and my ears are almost puffed up. I don't know what is good about your Charlie."

"The people in the entertainment industry are more handsome than him. There are too many men to go."

Sara hummed: "You are not allowed to speak ill of my Charlie, he is the most handsome in my mind."

Tasha shook her head helplessly, pushing the box out, turning around and saying:

"I don't bother to listen to your nymph0 here, I have to go to the venue quickly, there is still a lot of work to go to the venue in the morning for final confirmation."

After speaking, Tasha just left the door, and when she turned around, she ran into Charlie.

Suddenly seeing him, Tasha was shocked and said that evil has arrived, which made her feel a little guilty.

Moreover, this was the first time she had faced Charlie at close range, and the sharp, handsome face in front of her immediately made her feel a little bit faster and flushed.

She suddenly felt that what she said just now was really wrong.

She couldn't help muttering in heart: "It's really hard for the entertainment industry to find a handsome male artist than Charlie."

"Moreover, even if there are some male artists who look more handsome than Charlie, most of them have undergone plastic surgery, which is not natural at all."

"In the current entertainment industry, as long as they follow the idol route, who doesn't have plastic surgery?"

"Sometimes male artists have more severe plastic surgery than female artists, and many male artists have cosmetic surgery, one is more feminine than women. It's really rare to see a tough handsome guy like Charlie..."

## **Chapter 3174**

Charlie ran into Tasha, but she seemed to be stunned, so he coughed deliberately, "Ahem, hello, Miss Tasha."

She came back to her senses at this time. When she thought that she was staring at Charlie's handsome face for a long time just now, suddenly got embarrassed and asked nervously,

"Oh, you... why are you? What are you doing here....."

"I'm here to pick up Sara." Seeing her panicked, Charlie couldn't help asking: "What are you so scared of, and I won't eat you?"

Tasha touched her chest, calmed down, and deliberately said loudly to him:

"You won't eat me. I'm afraid that after you hear what I said wrong, the tigress in the house will eat me!"

When Sara heard Tasha's words, she subconsciously asked: "Tasha, who are you talking to? Who do you say is the tigress? Isn't it true that my Char...!"

While speaking, she ran out quickly, and when she saw Charlie, her eyes lit up and she said excitedly: "Charlie, why didn't you tell me when you came?"

Then, without waiting for his answer, she said to Tasha: "Oh, Tasha, go quickly, don't delay your work, hurry up, hurry up, and be safe on the road."

Having said that, she quickly grabbed Charlie's arm and said to him,

"Charlie, come in and sit for a while, wait for me, I'll put on a simple makeup, and let's set off!"

Seeing Charlie being pulled into the room by Sara with the door closed, Tasha couldn't help but muttered in a low voice, "Forget friends in love!"

After speaking, she dragged the suitcase and left.

In the room, Sara pulled Charlie, pressed him onto the sofa, and said, "Charlie, wait for me a few more minutes, and I'll be ready soon."

After speaking, she ran into the bathroom.

Charlie took out his mobile phone and called Issac to confirm that the team was ready, so he waited for Sara to come out ready and left the room with her.

The same as the process of picking her up yesterday, Issac helped there with his airport relationship.

Several cars drove directly into the airport hangar, and then waited for the planes of Philip and Lenan to land.

## Chapter 3175

At 10:40, a business jet modified from a brand-new Boeing 737 landed at the Airport.

This passenger plane, which originally had the largest passenger capacity of nearly two hundred people, has been completely modified and turned into a private business jet capable of flying around the world.

The plane drove slowly into the hangar after the guided car, and it hadn't stopped.

Charlie had already seen the porthole of the fuselage, facing the husband and wife to be welcomed by him and Sara.

Due to the large size of the plane, the airport staff drove a passenger elevator car.

After docking with the cabin door, the couple walked off the passenger elevator.

Sara was in a great mood, and she waved her hand and shouted, "Dad, mom!"

Philip and Lenan walked down hand in hand.

After many days of absence, Charlie found that Philip's complexion was very good, his body was straight, and he looked like he was only in his early forties.

He can have such a complexion, all because of the effect of rejuvenation pills.

However, Lenan, who is next to Philip, was a little bit tired when compared to him.

In fact, although she is almost fifty years old, because of the very good maintenance, she looks forty years old.

Standing with Sara, they are not like a mother and daughter at all, more like a pair of sisters.

However, the state she presented as a whole was much worse than Philip, who was obviously a few years older, and she seemed a little sick.

Charlie immediately recalled what Sara had said to him.

Lenan had been helping Philip personally recently, thinking that the heavy work had dragged down his body and energy.

As soon as the couple walked off the passenger elevator, Sara couldn't help holding Charlie's hand and hurried up to greet them.

Charlie said respectfully:

"Uncle and Auntie, you two have face trouble coming this far!"

Philip laughed and said, "Charlie, you saved the life of uncle. Are you still trying to be polite to uncle for such a thing?"

Lenan on the side also smiled and said,

"Yes, Charlie, your Uncle has been looking forward to celebrating your birthday this year."

"I don't know how long he has been talking about it. You don't know how excited he was along the way."

## Chapter 3176

At this moment Sara asked hurriedly, "Dad, did I not ask you to bring the birthday cake for me? Did you bring it?"

Philip smiled and said: "Of course I brought it! Can I forget what my baby girl has ordered?"

"The cake is in the cargo compartment, and I asked the crew to strictly follow the temperature of the warehouse is controlled at zero degrees."

"The packing boxes are all reinforced, so there will be absolutely no problems, and the staff will unload them and send them to the hotel soon!"

"That's good!" Sara breathed a sigh of relief, looked at Charlie, and said with a grin:

"Charlie, the cake I ordered this time is really great. You will love it after you see it!"

He smiled and said, "Sara, then I would like to thank you in advance."

Sara replied shyly: "What are you doing so politely with me..."

He smiled slightly and said to Philip and his wife:

"Uncle and Auntie, let's set off to the hotel now. I have already arranged things over there."

"Okay!" Philip nodded, and then told the staff around him: "Take the cake off and take it to the hotel. Be careful and don't make any mistakes."

Several staff members hurriedly nodded and said: "Don't worry, Mr. Gu, we must deliver the cake intact."

Philip nodded slightly in satisfaction, and said to Charlie and Sara: "Then let's go!"

Sara couldn't help asking: "Dad! You came so far to celebrate Charlie's birthday. Didn't you prepare any birthday present for him?"

Philip blurted out: "Of course I'm prepared, do you think your father looks like the kind of person who can play 'karate'?"

Sara asked in surprise:

"Why didn't I see you preparing a gift? You asked them to take the cake to the hotel, and you didn't say that there are other gifts to be taken together! Could it be that you really didn't prepare?"

Charlie said hurriedly: "Sara, don't talk nonsense, how can my elder Uncle give me gifts on my birthday..."

Philip laughed and said,

"Charlie, as an elder, it is, of course, reasonable for me to give birthday gifts to younger generations, and I am right."

Lenan smiled and said:

"Old Gu, have you seen it? Your girl has started to turn her elbows outside before she gets married, and she's starting to pick you up!"

Sara stuck her tongue out:

"Mom, I turned my elbow on Charlie, how can I be said to turn aside?"

Philip smiled and shook his head, and said to Sara: "After nearly 20 years, this is the first birthday for Charlie. How can I mishandle it?"

As he said, he pointed to the plane behind him and smiled: "Hey, this is the birthday gift I prepared for Charlie!"

"This plane was just produced from the Boeing production line in Seattle, USA at the beginning of this year."

"With my relationships, I stepped up to customize it on time."

"The modifications inside are all done in accordance with the top modification plan. From now on, it will be Charlie's private jet!"

When Charlie heard this, he was shocked and hurriedly said: "Uncle, this gift is too expensive, I can't accept it..."

Philip said with a blank face:

"You can't accept it, anyway, I have someone fly it over. If you don't want to accept it, then throw it here."

Lenan next to him hurriedly said:

"Charlie, this is the heart of your Uncle, and it's not too expensive, so please feel free to accept it!"

## Chapter 3177

Charlie didn't say anything to Philip. He just felt that it was a bit of a waste for the old man to suddenly give him a private plane.

And this is not an ordinary small private jet worth tens of millions or one or two hundred million. This is a private jet modified from a Boeing 737 passenger plane.

The ex-factory price of a Boeing 737 ordinary passenger plane is about 100 million US dollars, but this is only an ordinary passenger plane.

For private jets, an ordinary passenger plane is equivalent to a blank room, and the cost of the renovation and decoration of this blank room , At least accounted for more than half of the total value.

Calculated in this way, the value of this aircraft alone would be around one billion yuan.

Charlie was indeed a little ashamed to receive such a valuable gift for his birthday.

Seeing that he seemed to hesitate, Philip stepped forward and took his shoulders and said earnestly:

"Charlie, in my mind, you are just like my son. You now have your own career, and you often need to move around."

"It's much more convenient for you to have your own private jet flying back and forth across the country and even around the world."

Charlie said seriously: "Uncle, in fact, the Wade family also has a spare private jet in Aurous Hill. Generally speaking, it is enough for me. I really don't want you to spend too much money."

Philip said with a very firm expression: "The Wade family's private jet belongs to the Wade family. The plane that your uncle gave you is your own."

"Does it feel the same using your own things or other people's things?"

"Besides, your relationship with the Wade family is not clear. If you have an awkward relationship with your grandfather one day, and use his plane again, wouldn't it be a dwarf?"

As he said, he continued: "Besides, what is there to be polite about with your uncle? It's just a plane, it's only 1 billion at best. I'm a person who almost died once. There is so much money and nowhere to spend it. It's also very painful."

Lenan on the side also hurriedly agreed: "Yes, Charlie, you can accept it happily, look at your uncle's age, he gave you a birthday gift, and he has to ask you to accept it."

When Charlie heard this, he immediately realized that he was indeed a little too outspoken.

The more expensive the gift, the more importance he is given by Uncle and his wife. If he shirks repeatedly, it will hurt their feelings for him.

## Chapter 3178

So Charlie nodded immediately and said, "Thank you, Uncle and Auntie. From now on, I will also have a private jet!"

As soon as Philip heard this, he laughed suddenly, shook the big hand on Charlie's shoulder, and said with a smile: "Come! Let's go to the restaurant!"

Charlie invited Philip and his wife to sit in the back row of his BMW 760, and then opened the door of the co-pilot for Sara. Before he finally got into the car, he told Issac: "Mr. Issac, let your car be in front. Open the way, let's go directly to Classical Mansion now."

Charlie had already talked with Orvel before, that he was going to entertain guests at Classical Mansion today, so the entire restaurant was not open for business today.

Orvel also turned away everything at hand and rushed to the restaurant as a supervisor early in the morning.

From the security work and service process of the entire restaurant to the freshness of every dish, raw materials, and tableware to be prepared today, Orvel basically inspected everything in advance more than once.

When Issac opened the road ahead and led Charlie to leave the airport together, he had already informed Orvel.

Orvel immediately asked all the service personnel to line up in the parking lot at the entrance of Classical Mansion to prepare for the welcome. At the same time, he also ordered many younger brothers to guard both sides of the entrance, and asked them not to let any other people in.

After all, Sara, who is with Charlie, is one of the hottest stars in the country today. If her meal in Classical Mansion is revealed, she will be on the gossip news immediately. Orvel is extremely loyal to Charlie, so naturally, takes care of this.

He can't leave any hidden dangers to Charlie.

When the convoy drove into the parking lot, Orvel led a group of waiters waiting at the door.

As soon as Charlie stopped the car, he took the lead to step forward, first opened the two rear doors and the co-pilot's door, and said politely to Philip, his wife, and Sara: "Welcome three distinguished guests to Classical Mansion!"

Then he opened the main driving door and said to Charlie: "Master Wade, the boxes are ready, let's go in now."

Charlie nodded and said, "You have worked hard."

"Should have!"

## Chapter 3179

Issac got out of the car at this time and said to Charlie: "Master, I'll be waiting at the door. If you have anything to do, please tell me at any time."

Charlie hurriedly said, "Why are you waiting at the door? Let Orvel arrange it. You can find a box to sit down and have a bite. I'll come over and have a drink with you in a while."

Orvel said quickly: "No problem Master, wrap it around me!"

When Issac heard this, he was really touched.

At any time, Charlie would think in his heart that he and Orvel as subordinates were indeed much better than ordinary wealthy young masters!

So he respectfully said: "Everything is subject to the arrangements of the young master!"

Charlie nodded, and Orvel said: "Master, you four, please come with me first!"

Afterward, the four followed Orvel to the main entrance of Classical Mansion.

Sara remembered the cake and hurriedly said to Orvel: "Mr. Orvel, the staff will send a customized cake in a while. Could you please arrange a suitable dining car, and I will help push the cake to the box."

"This cake is very special. Precious, so please make the staff be careful when arranging all this and don't spoil the cake, thank you!"

Orvel said without hesitation: "Miss Gu, you are polite, I must arrange it properly!"

After that, he led the crowd all the way to the diamond box of Classical Mansion. At this time, the box was extremely clean and tidy, and it would not be an exaggeration to describe it as spotless.

Eight cold dishes have been placed on the huge round table. There are four types of meat and four vegetarians, and each one is extremely elegant.

In the center of the round table, there are two bottles of collector's Moutai and two bottles of Romani Conti red wine worth hundreds of thousands of dollars.

A total of four sets of exquisite tableware were placed on the table. Next to each tableware, there was also a golden copybook on which a lot of information was written with very elegant brush writing.

Orvel said to Charlie, "I have arranged a recipe in advance. The order, materials, and characteristics of each dish are written on the list. Four VIPs can have a look and understand. , If you have any reservations or other needs, you can tell me at any time!"

Philip picked up one of the posts and looked at it, and exclaimed: "This handwriting in lower case is really beautiful! The paper is also very elegant!"

As he said, he put the post under his nose and smelled it, and exclaimed: "This ink has a strong scent. It shouldn't smell modern, right?"

Orvel couldn't help giving a thumbs up, and admired:

"Mr. Gu has really clever eyes. This was written by a calligrapher from Aurous Hill, and it was made in Hui ink made in the ear of the 5th emperor of the Ming Dynasty."

## Chapter 3180

Philip couldn't help but admired: "Mr. Orvel is too meticulous in his facts. Such a good service, even if I haven't seen it in Eastcliff!"

Orvel said hurriedly: "You tell me, Mr. Gu, I usually can't do this in the best of restaurants this day, but today it was Master Wade who explained in advance to entertain distinguished guests, so I just took a little more thought..."

Philip gave a thumbs up and said with a smile: "Mr. Orvel has been troubled!"

Orvel respectfully said: "It is such a pleasure to serve you!"

After speaking, he said to Charlie again: "Master Wade, I will not be here to delay your meal with the guests. I will deliver the cake at the request of the caregiver when it arrives. If you have any needs, please call at any time!"

Charlie nodded slightly, and said to Orvel: "Orvel, order three cups of plain water."

When Orvel heard Charlie say that he should prepare water, he immediately said, "Master, do you want me to soak some good tea and send it over? They were all picked from Suzhou and Hangzhou just two days ago and sent to Aurous Hill. Indeed the quality is very good."

Orvel obviously didn't know why Charlie asked him to prepare water, so Charlie smiled slightly, waved his hand, and said, "Don't be so troublesome, just prepare water directly."

After that, Charlie said again: "Oh, by the way, help me prepare a fruit knife."

Although Orvel didn't know why, he immediately nodded and said, "Okay Master, I will prepare now and deliver it right away!"

Philip, his wife, and Sara also didn't understand why Charlie wanted water and a fruit knife, but they didn't even ask.

Immediately, Charlie smiled and said, "Uncle, Auntie, and Sara, let's take a seat first!"

"Okay!" Philip laughed and said, "Charlie, today is your birthday. I am so happy. We have to drink two glasses of everything!"

Charlie nodded without hesitation and said, "No problem, Uncle! I'll accompany you as much as you drink!"

After that, he took the initiative, opened a bottle of Moutai, and poured two cups for himself and Philip.

Sara also hurriedly opened the Romani Conti red wine, slowly poured it into the decanter, and said to Charlie: "Charlie, I still have a show at night, so I can't drink too much. I will respect you and my parents. I won't drink too much just a cup, and if I have a chance after the show, I'll accompany you to drink more!"

Charlie smiled and said, "It doesn't matter, drinking more will not delay your business."

Sara sticks out her tongue: "The performance at night is so important. I don't dare to make any mistakes. If I drink too much and go crazy on the stage, the jokes don't matter. The key is that if the performance is ruined, it will be over."

## Chapter 3181

Charlie patted his chest and promised: "Sara, you just believe in me and drink as much as you want. With me, it will never influence any business affairs."

Sara hesitated for a moment, but when she thought that Charlie never said irresponsible things, she nodded and said, "Okay, then I'll just listen to you. If I delay the show or make a joke being drunk. I won't go anymore."

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "Just put ten thousand hearts."

Sara asked Lenan next to her: "Mom, would you like to drink some red wine too?"

Lenan smiled and said, "Of course I have to drink something, it is Charlie's birthday."

After finishing speaking, she looked at Charlie and said apologetically: "Charlie, my condition is a little bit tired recently, and the usual amount of alcohol may not be as good as usual. If I drink less, you will have to forgive me more."

Charlie nodded and asked with concern: "Auntie, your poor condition is due to your recent work, right?"

Philip on the side said with emotion: "Yes! Since I eliminated the threats inside and outside the group, your Auntie has been helping me with company affairs."

"Although my two brothers are much more honest, after the previous things, it is difficult to trust them 100%, so I don't dare to give them important work. Now I am suffering from no trusted staff, so your Auntie has to work harder."

After speaking, he looked at Lenan and thanked her: "My wife, it's been really hard for you during this time."

Lenan smiled and said sincerely: "What's the hard work in this, as long as you are in good health and your career is going smoothly, I can rest assured."

With that, she said again: "I myself am younger than you, so much work is nothing."

Sara hurriedly said: "Mom, after my concert is over, I will go back to help you and dad. I will work hard at that time to make your life easier!"

Lenan smiled and said: "That's really great. When the time comes, our family of three will cooperate, and your dad and I will definitely be able to relax a lot."

At this moment, there was a knock on the door, and Charlie said, "Come in!"

As soon as the voice fell, Orvel dragged a delicate tray with one hand, and walked in by pushing the door with the other.

On the tray, there are three glasses filled with water and a long bundle of fruit knives.

He carefully placed the tray in front of Charlie and respectfully said: "Master Wade, the water and knife you want are here."

Charlie nodded and smiled slightly: "Thanks for your hard work."

Orvel said hurriedly: "Master Wade, you are too polite. If there is nothing wrong, I will go out first."

"It is all good."

## Chapter 3182

After Orvel left, Sara asked Charlie, "Charlie, what do you need water and a knife for?"

He smiled and said, "You'll know right away."

Then, he took out a very delicate rosewood box from his pocket.

When he opened the red sandalwood box, Philip recognized the pill in it at a glance.

He knew that this was the miraculous medicine that saved his life at the beginning and even made him younger than a dozen or twenty years old.

Mother and daughter Lenan and Sara witnessed this miracle with their own eyes, so they were naturally impressed by this pill.

However, the family of three didn't know why Charlie suddenly took out such a precious treasure.

At this time, he took out the Rejuvenation Pill directly, and then took the fruit knife sent by Orvel and divided the Pill into three equal parts.

At this time, the family of three finally realized the purpose of what Charlie did.

Philip and his wife Lenan felt some inexplicable tension, excitement, and faint expectation deep in their hearts.

It's not that they have always coveted the Rejuvenation Pill, but that both of them are almost at the age of knowing the fate of heaven. The more they reach this age, the more they long for the youth that has passed.

Usually, they don't dare to hope that they still have a chance to have any contact with the Rejuvenating Pill.

Therefore, seeing Charlie take out one and divide it equally into three, the two of them have realized what he is going to do, and they are naturally excited.

Then they saw him and put these three rejuvenating pills into three cups of water.

It is also amazing to say that this solid rejuvenating pill, as soon as it enters the water, it immediately melts, and quickly dissolves into the water completely.

In the water with the melted rejuvenating pill, there is no color, as if it has disappeared directly into the water.

Afterward, Charlie put the three cups of water and handed them in front of the three of them, and said:

"Uncle, Auntie, and Sara, your bodies are all healthy now. It's just because of the intensity of your work that you are in a fatigued condition."

"The tiredness is slightly more, especially in Auntie it is relatively obvious. After all, you have worked harder during this period, and when Uncle got sick before, you did not worry less."

"In these three glasses of water, each one contains one-third of the rejuvenating pills."

"Although it can't make the three people around 20 years old, it can at least restore the physical, skin, and mental state to five or eight years younger."

"At the same time, it can greatly supplement the body's demand for vitality, and it can also greatly improve the energy and physical strength of the three in the future work and life."

Speaking of this, he looked at Lenan with an excited look, and said with a smile:

"Auntie, if you drink this glass of water, not only will your tiredness be completely relieved, but your skin and body will also be younger."

"It is estimated that in time, People who don't know will think that you are less than thirty-five years old!"

"As for Uncle, you may be able to reach 38 or 39 years old."

"As for Sara, it is estimated that the whole person's feeling can return to the state of eighteen years old."

## Chapter 3183

Hearing Charlie's words, Lenan was not only excited, but her eyes turned red.

She was really moved by Charlie.

She didn't even dream that Charlie would directly take out a rejuvenating pill because of her recent fatigue. This generosity greatly exceeded her normal cognition.

Although Gu's family is very rich, Lenan and her family's strength are also good.

However, the more money she has, the more she understands that money is not the most important thing in this world, and those things that cannot be bought with more money are the most precious in this world.

For those poor people whose lives are in a problem, even if they know that their job may seriously harm their body, but in order to support the family, they are willing to exchange their health for this reward.

But for these top wealthy people who have already fully realized financial freedom, what they fear most is anything that hurts their bodies.

And they don't hesitate to invest a lot of money, just to make their body healthier, and let them live for a few more months, even just a few days.

However, sometimes money is not everything.

Even for a billionaire, by the age of 50 or 60, it is impossible to prevent his body from getting old, it is impossible to prevent his physical strength and energy from declining.

Therefore, something like Rejuvenation Pill has become the most precious treasure in the eyes of the rich.

This is also why Tailai was willing to spend 2 billion in cash to bid for Charlie's Rejuvenation Pill.

The wealthy people who were on the scene that day were still far worse than the Gu family in overall strength.

If a group of top wealthy people of the Gu family's level were brought together, the auction price of a Rejuvenating Pill might even exceed tens of billions.

Lenan understands the value of this Pill, so she is naturally excited and grateful.

## Chapter 3184

Philip was even more moved.

After all, Charlie once saved his life and even made him at least ten years younger.

With such great kindness, he didn't know how to pay it off. Now he took out another rejuvenation pill and gave it to his family.

Three mouthfuls, which made him feel ashamed.

So, he hesitated again and again, and said: "Charlie, you are so caring for our family of three. I am really grateful, but this gift is too expensive, I am really ashamed to accept it..."

Speaking of this, he couldn't help sighing, and then said: "It's just that your Auntie is really not in good health recently."

"Whenever I see her working day and night, I feel distressed, so I will take it for you, Auntie. Take this glass of water and keep the remaining two glasses for yourself!"

Charlie heard this and shook his head helplessly and said, "Uncle, just now you told me not to think like outsiders, but in a blink of an eye, you started to see me as an outsider."

"I have already said that this rejuvenation pill is for you, Auntie and Sara, even if you don't feel sorry for yourself, don't think like that for others."

"You still have to think for Sara, she is about to hold dozens of concerts all over the world, she must be very tired from running around."

"Anyhow, none of you have to regret it. Why are you being polite to me at this time?"

Sara hurriedly said: "Charlie, I'm fine, I'm so young, it's nothing like feeling tired at all!"

Charlie said with a face: "Don't fool me here, you forgot how the two of us met again? If it weren't for your stomach troubles all the time, why would you be willing to endorse my product?"

"You are only in your 20s. You already have stomach problems. Isn't this caused by running around and getting tired all day, not eating on time, and having an unhealthy lifestyle?"

Sara whispered a little embarrassingly: "Although I have always had stomach problems, after taking JX Weisan, it is all cured... The big deal is that I will buy more JX Weisan this time to ensure that I won't have stomach problems again.

Charlie said seriously:

"If a person is too tired, it will hurt not only the stomach, but also the liver, and even increase the burden on the heart. For the stomach it is JX Weisan, what about other things?"

"You have to run around this time. After such a long tour, what if something goes wrong while you are abroad?"

As he said, he looked at Philip again, and said solemnly: "Uncle, since you have an attitude like this, I shall treat you the same."

## Chapter 3185

Charlie continued: "The plane you gifted me is too expensive."

"It's inappropriate for me to take such a thing, so I will arrange for someone to take down the two engines and you have to take them away?"

When Philip heard this, he was speechless.

Take the engine apart? How can there be such...

Besides, what would be the use of a plane without engines?

However, he was also very clear in his heart that Charlie really regarded his family of three as his own family, so he was so generous to come out with a rejuvenating pill.

Thinking of this, he was deeply moved in his heart, and at the same time he couldn't help but secretly said:

"Charlie treats us as his own family, and naturally I can't see him too much."

"Moreover, he and Sara have a marriage contract, and sooner or later he will be my son-in-law."

"If it is too far-sighted, it would seem that his future father-in-law is not doing things authentically..."

At this point, he sighed softly, looked at Charlie, and said gratefully: "Charlie, your kindness to our family of three will be remembered by me this whole life!"

Lenan also blushed and said, "Yes, Charlie, we are a family of three, and we owe you too much. If it weren't for you, our family would have been ruined..."

Charlie hurriedly said: "Auntie, please don't say that! If you really want to say who owes whom, I owe you, Uncle, and your daughter."

"For so many years, your family had been worrying about me. Worrying about finding me, and even traveling all over the world to find me."

"How can I be this person and worthy of being treated like this by your family! This kindness is more important than Mount Tai in my heart!"

Sara's eyes were also red. She resisted the tears and said, "Dad and Mom, we treat Charlie as family, and he also treats us as family. This proves that us four are truly a family."

"Even if Charlie and I are not married yet, he is still our family! As a family, we can't do anything for each other too much."

"Let's not be polite to each other here. If we say too much to be polite, it will be too far-sighted!"

After that, she looked at the three of them and said seriously: "I will leave the words here today, and I will never be polite to Charlie again."

"He is kind to me, it is my blessing since he is mine. I don't want to be polite, I just want to enjoy his kindness to me!"

"Of course, I do the same to Charlie, no matter how precious things are, as long as he needs it, I will never hesitate for a second!"

As soon as she finished speaking, she picked up a glass of water and said proudly:

"No matter what you two are thinking, I will do it first!"

## Chapter 3186

Lenan picked up the glass and drank all the water in it without hesitation.

Immediately after, she experienced a magical feeling that could not be described in words.

It is a feeling beyond the cognitive range of adults, and a wonderful experience that subverts their worldview.

The pure water she drank is like a spring that moisturizes the dry soil under the quick-release lens.

Under its action, life grows rapidly as if the acceleration button is pressed, allowing the originally dry soil to become lush green in a very short time.

Lenan has seen such scenes in many documentaries.

Place a camera in a fixed position, starting from the withering of everything in winter, and shooting until the spring flowers bloom.

Obviously, it takes a few months, but it is accelerated by the director to fully present it in a few seconds.

In a few seconds, the severe winter will warm giving way to spring, and everything will be changed from inanimate to vitality in an instant.

Whenever Lenan saw that she could feel the greatness of life more clearly, so that every time she saw it, she would lament the miracle of life in her heart.

But this time, she experienced that wonderful feeling in herself, it seemed that her life has become alive again!

The most direct feeling that Rejuvenation Pill brought to her was the rapid improvement of her physical and mental state.

She felt a little tired at first, but now, all her tiredness was wiped out at this moment.

Immediately afterward, she felt that her breathing became smoother as if a patient with a cold has blocked breathing has suddenly become smoother.

She realized that this was probably due to increased lung capacity and rapid repair of cardiorespiratory capacity.

## Chapter 3187

The physical function of the average person begins to decline gradually from the age of 20, especially for professional athletes.

The peak state of 16 or 17 is the best, and this peak state is maintained for five years at most, and then it begins to slowly decline.

The main reason for this is the overall decline of physical functions.

Although this decline is slow for ordinary people, if you take five years as a node, you can still feel a huge difference.

At the age of twenty-five, he could run five kilometers in one breath, but at thirty, he might not be able to run three kilometers.

And she is now recovering to the state she was in a few years ago at an extremely fast speed. This feeling shocked her to the core.

Philip and Sara were also watching Lenan's state closely.

They will not know what kind of huge changes Lenan's body has undergone for a while, but what they can see is that her complexion has soon become radiant.

The most amazing thing is that the small crow's feet at the corners of her eyes began to disappear quickly, and the nasolabial lines continued to fade, and it seemed that she is several years younger.

With excitement, Sara stepped forward to hug her mother, choked up and said: "Mom...you became so young!"

Philip couldn't help but exclaimed: "Lenan, you really are a lot younger!"

Lenan raised her head to look at the coated privacy glass in the box, through the light refracted by the coating, looking at herself in it.

She was shocked to speak for a while, and then her eyes were filled with tears unknowingly.

So that the reflection on the glass became blurred.

Philip hurried forward and gently embraced her, while she fell directly on Philip's shoulder and sobbed silently.

He persuaded: "Look at you, you are so young all of a sudden, so many women can't dream, why are you crying?"

She choked and said, "I'm so excited... I was so excited that I couldn't distinguish the reality of dreams..."

"And, I've never had such a beautiful dream... Philip, tell me, what is this? Reality or am I dreaming?"

Philip smiled and said, "Of course this is not a dream. You forgot how Charlie cured me in the first place? The best cancer experts in the world said that I must die."

"I had even been told that there is only one life left. I was making preparations to die, but look at me now."

"I've been completely healed a long time ago, not only healed, but my body is much better than before in life! This is all true, and it's all from Charlie!"

## Chapter 3188

Lenan nodded lightly, then looked at Charlie, holding back tears, and said moved: "Charlie, I really don't know how to thank you..."

Charlie smiled and said, "Auntie, you are the best. Staying happy in your long life is the thank you to me."

Lenan was very moved in her heart. While wiping tears from her eyes, she nodded and said earnestly:

"Yes... I will be a hundred years old... With such good children as you and Sara."

"Your Uncle and I must do our best. To live longer with all our strength, one day less is a great loss..."

Charlie hurriedly said at this time:

"Uncle and Sara, you should also quickly drink the remaining two glasses!"

The two came back to their senses, but the more they realized the magic of this glass of water, the more they were hesitant.

Sara always felt that her family of three owed Charlie too much, so she tried to say,

"Charlie, I better not drink it. I'm still young and it's too wasteful for me to drink."

Charlie slapped his face and said seriously: "If you don't drink, then I will throw it away."

After that, he reached out and picked up one of the cups of water, pretending to pour it on the ground.

Sara was startled, afraid that he would really throw away such a valuable thing, so she subconsciously said:

"Don't throw, don't! Charlie, can't I drink it?"

He handed the water glass to her and ordered: "Then stop talking nonsense and drink it now."

Sara nodded, took the glass of water from him with both hands, looked at him affectionately, and said emotionally, "Thank you, Charlie!"

He rubbed his temples and gave a bitter smile.

Philip on the side also realized that being too polite might make Charlie feel alienated, so he also took the last glass of water and said to Sara:

"Sara, this is Charlie's kindness to us, let's talk about it. , We are all a family, don't let him think that we are too far apart."

Sara nodded lightly and whispered: "Dad, I know..."

Philip smiled and said, "Come on, Dad will make a toast with you. Let's drink together!"

Sara hurriedly lifted the water cup, toasted with Philip's cup, then plucked up courage and drank it.

Philip had already experienced the feeling of going back in time, so when he experienced this feeling again this time, although his heart was excited, he was not surprised.

However, Sara was surprised and speechless.

Because, she really didn't expect that after drinking this glass of water, her body would undergo such a miraculous change.

The whole person's feeling is really like returning to when she was eighteen years old.

She couldn't help closing her eyes, carefully feeling every change that happened in her body, and thought to herself:

"If I hadn't known the magical effect of this glass of water for a long time, even if someone told me that I traveled back to six or seven years back, I would definitely no doubt..."

## Chapter 3189

Charlie looked at the three people who were at least five or six years younger physically, mentally, and by appearance, and he was particularly relieved.

After the death of his parents, he has been alone and has never experienced the feeling of having a family.

After marrying Claire, Charlie had a family, but then that family treated him at that time, it was really much worse than outsiders.

Except for his wife Claire who regarded him as a family member, no one else had any. What should a family look like?

Even though his mother-in-law and father-in-law have a very good attitude towards him, he knew very well in his heart that he had exchanged various benefits and favors.

Compared with Philip's family, it was naturally ten thousand miles worse.

After all, the feelings of Philip's family of three are from the bottom of the heart, without any interest elements, this is the real and pure family.

Seeing that the mental state of their family has been greatly improved, Charlie smiled slightly:

"Uncle, Auntie, and Sara, this glass of water just now should be able to maintain your current physical state for at least three to five years."

"During this period of time, your body's resistance will surpass that of most people, and you will basically not get sick."

Speaking of this, he added: "But you still have to pay attention to the combination of work and rest."

"Don't let yourself become busier and more tired just because your body is getting better."

The family of three nodded in unison. Lenan wiped away the tears and said soberly:

"Charlie, don't worry, I and your Uncle, will definitely put the combination of work and rest first in our routine in the future. Otherwise, would we not disappoint This gift..."

Philip also sighed: "That's right, health is the most important thing!"

Charlie said with a gratified smile: "You two have this knowledge, then I'm so happy."

As he was talking, Orvel knocked on the door and said, "Master, Miss Gu's cake is ready. Would you like me to bring it in now?"

Charlie was about to speak, Sara hurriedly said, "Don't worry!"

After speaking, she quickly said to Charlie: "Charlie, wait for me, I will check if there is any problem with the cake!"

## Chapter 3190

Later, Sara said to Philip: "Dad, you turn off the light first, and then turn it on after we finish blowing the candle!"

Philip hurriedly turned off the lights in the box, Sara opened the door to the room and got out mysteriously.

After a while, she gently opened the door, and walked in with a food delivery truck. On top of the food truck, there was a big cake with five layers.

From the 1st to the 4th layer of this cake, 6 candles are inserted in each layer, and the top layer has 3 candles, a total of 27.

What surprised Charlie was that on the top layer of the cake, two very very realistic dolls were made with fondant.

What surprised him, even more, was that the two puppets were a little boy and a little girl.

The boy was a little older, about five or six years old, and the girl was a little bit younger, about three or four years old.

The clothes of these two are very chronological, at least 20 years from this time.

However, even though they were dressed 20 years ago, it can still be seen that the clothes on both of them are very elegant and meticulous.

The poses of these two people are also very interesting. The boy stands in place, and the girl who is obviously shorter on the side is holding the boy's arm shyly.

Looking closely at the two people's expressions, they are also very vivid.

The boy's expression at this time is somewhat dull.

Even a little at a loss, but the girl looked very happy, laughing like a flower.

When Charlie looked at these two lovely dolls, he had had a feeling of déjà vu, but he couldn't remember exactly where he had seen it.

At this time, Sara beside him looked at Charlie with a smile, and asked, "Charlie, do you see these two children familiar?

Charlie nodded repeatedly and said, "I'm familiar, and very familiar, but I can't remember where I've seen it all at once."

Lenan on the side smiled and said, "Silly boy, isn't this just you and the girl? This is when you two were young, and it's your 6th birthday!"

## **Chapter 3191**

Charlie couldn't help but exclaim: "Really? I say why it looked so familiar, but I have no specific memory of the scene at that time."

Lenan nodded, took out a photo album from her handbag, then opened the photo album, found a yellowed old photo, and handed it to Charlie.

Charlie took it and took a look, and found that in this photo, he and Sara, and their clothes, looks, movements, and even expressions were exactly the same as the fondant doll on the cake.

Lenan on the side smiled and said,

"After you sang the happy birthday song that day, we kept clamoring that you would marry her as a daughter-in-law."

"After you grow up, you must marry our daughter as your wife, so your expression is very aggrieved, saying that you don't want to marry a follower who sticks to you all the time."

"And then when we wanted to take pictures of you two, you felt even more unhappy that's it. This is how you look like."

Charlie looked at the photo and didn't recover for a long while.

He remembered many things that year, but many things that year had only an outline in his mind, and the relevant pictures had long been blurred to the point that he could hardly find any memories.

This is mainly because he has completely lost the channels and ways to retrieve his image memory since his parents died.

For so many years, he didn't even have a photo of himself as a child, nor a photo of him with his parents, or a photo of his parents when they were young.

So much so that after so many years, even the appearance of his parents is a bit vague in his memory.

Therefore, when he saw the fondant doll at first, he never thought it was himself and Sara.

Now suddenly seeing this old photo of himself and Sara when he was a child, he was naturally full of emotion in his heart.

Sara on the side asked him with a smile, "Charlie, do you still like this cake?"

"I like it, I really like it!" Charlie sighed sincerely: "I didn't expect this cake to be so realistic!"

Sara smiled and said,

"This is made by Eastcliff's most powerful fondant cake master. The people who lined up to make fondant cakes for her are too few to count, and many of them are very, very rich and famous."

"We had made an appointment for this birthday cake for several months. My parents brought it so far from Eastcliff just to surprise you."

Charlie looked at the doll on the cake, looked at the innocent look of himself and Sara, with mixed feelings in his heart, and even his eyes were a little hot and moist.

So he hurriedly smiled and joked: "Oh, this doll is so beautifully made, I don't want to eat it anymore."

Sara smiled and said, "Charlie, this doll is not for you to eat, it is reserved for you as a souvenir. You can eat everything except the fondant dolls."

## Chapter 3192

Hearing that the fondant dolls weren't for eating, Charlie was a little relieved, otherwise, it would really feel strange if his or Sara's caricature dolls were to be eaten.

Next to him, Sara looked at Charlie affectionately, and said softly:

"Charlie, I want to sing the happy birthday song to you like I did when I was a kid! You can make a birthday wish meanwhile, and wait until I finish singing to blow out the candles."

Charlie nodded lightly, smiled, and said, "Okay!"

Sara adjusted her breathing slightly, and then sang affectionately,

| "Happy birthday to you~Happy birthday to you~~~Happy Happy birthday~~I wish  
you~Birth~Day..."

At this moment, Charlie put his hands together, closed his eyes, and silently made a small wish.

Now he has no material desires. His greatest desire is to find out the truth about the death of his parents and avenge them, but if this desire is put on such a warm birthday, it is more or less uncomfortable.

Therefore, he silently made a wish in his heart, hoping that all his family and friends would be safe and healthy.

That's enough.

After making the wish, Sara's birthday song was finished, and he burst into action and blew out the 27 candles on the five-layer cake one by one.

Sara, Philip, and Lenan clapped together, and Lenan smiled and said: "Charlie, I wish you like today and every year, and all your wishes be realized!"

Philip also nodded and said, "Charlie, I wish you all the best, peace, and success in your life!"

Charlie was moved and thanked them repeatedly.

Sara on the side approached Charlie's ear and quietly pointed at herself in the fondant doll. With a volume that only he could hear, she said,

"Charlie, I wish you Marry this girl home as soon as possible!"

Charlie smiled knowingly, without comment.

He had understood Sara's thoughts a long time ago, but there were many things that couldn't be explained clearly, so he simply played stupid.

## Chapter 3193

At this time, Lenan handed over a knife for cutting the cake and said, "Charlie, you are the birthday star, cut the cake first."

"Everyone will be happy after eating two bites, and then we will officially start the meal!"

"Okay, Auntie!" Charlie quickly agreed, and then used the knife to cut off a few pieces of the bottom layer of cake, put them on a small plate, and handed them to the three of them one by one.

Afterward, Philip took him, sat back at the dinner table, and began to enjoy the wine.

He took the initiative to pick up the wine glass and said to Charlie:

"Charlie, I have said too much thanks, I won't be a dog here, I will toast you on behalf of our family of three with this glass of wine!"

Charlie did not decline, picked up the wine glass, and said seriously: "Thank you, Uncle!"

The two immediately drank the liquor in the glass.

Philip said: "Charlie, your parents left early. Based on my relationship with your father, after he left, I should take care of you, nurture and educate you, and treat you as my own, but for so many years, I have not been able to find you."

"In your 27-year-old life, you have been missing for nearly 20 years, and there are so many regrets..."

Speaking of this, he sighed and said seriously: "In the future, I only hope to spend more birthdays with you in my lifetime!"

Charlie was moved in his heart and said with a smile: "Uncle, how can you just have a few birthdays, at least it will take dozens of times before it makes sense, right?"

Philip laughed and said heartily: "Yes! I will have dozens of times!"

Between pushing the cups and changing the cups, Charlie and Philip had each drank a catty of white wine, but both of them were only slightly drunk.

Even Lenan, who was originally incompetent, did not show any discomfort after drinking a bottle of red wine alone.

On the contrary, because of the effect of alcohol, she felt very happy as a whole.

Under the effect of alcohol, her cheeks were slightly reddish. Coupled with the rejuvenation pill she had just taken, her complexion looked white and red, charming and attractive.

## Chapter 3194

Philip looked at his wife, slightly stunned, and couldn't help but admire: "My wife, look at you now. There is a special illusion that we just got married..."

Lenan smiled slightly and said with some embarrassment: "The children are here, don't talk nonsense..."

He said solemnly: "What I say is from the bottom of my heart!"

As he said, he took out his wallet, and after opening it, in the outermost transparent card slot, there was a photo of the two when they were young.

Philip handed the photo to Charlie and Sara, and said: "Look at it, am I telling the truth?"

Charlie looked at the photo. Lenan in the photo was about twenty-six or twenty-seven years old. However, at that time, she took a mature route. Even the old photos looked very moving.

At that time, she was more attractive than now.

Sara on the side looked at her mother's old photo and exclaimed: "Mom, you were so beautiful when you were young."

"Although I have seen this photo many times, I can't help but praise it every time I see it..."

Lenan smiled and said: "Don't play rainbow f\*rts here. To put it mildly, those are youths that have long passed away, and you are in the age of positive youth."

As she spoke, she couldn't help but sighed: "But when I was young, Sister Margaret was really beautiful."

After that, she looked at Charlie and said sincerely:

"Charlie, you don't know how outstanding your mother was when she was young. There was a saying in the celebrity circle of the city that Changying brought Margarate from the United States to Eastcliff."

"At that moment in the city, the attraction of all the women in the city was instantly extinguished..."

Charlie couldn't help but chuckle: "Auntie, is there such an exaggeration you said?"

"Of course there is." Lenan said very seriously: "Your mother was in Eastcliff at the time. It was an absolute dimensionality reduction attack."

"Her appearance, temperament, figure, education background, and family background were all in the crushing class."

"Starting to open up, when it comes to trends, the United States was definitely the center of the world trends at that time, so your mother was very amazing in all aspects in our eyes."

She said again: "Furthermore, your grandfather's family had been cultivating deeply overseas for many years, and it can definitely be regarded as a big old family."

"The so-called nobles in Europe are also far behind your grandfather's family. Your mother was the jewel in the hands of the An family."

"What we have received is the dual aristocratic education of the East and the West, which is what we can compare to..."

Speaking of this, Lenan couldn't help but said with emotion:

"At that time, whatever clothes your mother wore would immediately trigger a frenetic trend in Eastcliff's celebrity circle."

"At that time, your mother was the vane of Eastcliff's celebrity circle. What she wears and what she carries, others couldn't wait to find a way to buy it back and imitate..."

Sara asked in amazement: "Mom, what you said is true?"

"Of course!" Lenan said earnestly: "At that time, we hadn't really connected with the world, and the information gap between local and foreign was very large."

"Unlike now, the information network is so developed, there is basically no information gap at home and abroad.

Speaking of this, she suddenly remembered something and asked Charlie:

"By the way, Charlie, have you ever thought about going to the United States to meet your grandpa and grandma?!"

## **Chapter 3195**

Hearing Lenan's question, Charlie was a little surprised for a while.

This was the second time he heard that, others asked him if he wanted to go to the United States to find his grandparents.

And the last one who asked him the same thing was Sara.

So Charlie told Lenan the same, what he had said to Sara before, showing that he didn't want to disturb his grandparents who hadn't seen him in 20 years, and hadn't even seen each other a few times.

When Lenan heard this, although she understood it deeply in her heart, she could still tell from her expression that she felt somewhat sorry for Charlie.

After hesitating for a moment, she said seriously:

"Charlie, in fact, for so many years, not only you have been searching for the truth about the murder of your parents, but your Uncle and I have been trying every means to investigate when we are looking for you."

"It was not clear who were the men behind the incident, but for so many years, we have not found any meaningful clues."

"So your Uncle and I think that there must be a very powerful man behind this incident, pushing and trading everything."

"If you want to find them out by your own ability, I am afraid it will be very difficult."

Philip also nodded at this time and said, "Charlie, although on the surface, today's society has been integrated globally, when it comes to classifying, the barriers between each class are far beyond your imagination."

"In our country, there are only four or five top families. Even if other families are rich, they can never be integrated into the circle of top families."

"There are many secrets, many special channels, and resources, only these few of the top families can know and master. This is only in the country."

"If you look at the whole world, the real top families are those three. Many secrets are only known by these three families. Many things are possible only with these three families. The investigation came out."

"Who killed your parents? Your grandfather and grandmother probably knew the answer long ago. Even if they didn't know, if they used their resources, they would surely be able to investigate and find out."

"So, if you can be with your grandparents If you recognize each other, this mystery may be solved immediately."

Lenan also agreed very much and said:

"Yes, Charlie, your Uncle is right. It's even possible that your grandpa and grandmother have already helped your parents avenge. If that's the case, you are still here thinking about investigating."

"Finding out the truth about what happened in the past and finding out the murderer of your parents is probably a useless effort."

"Anyway, first recognize your grandpa and grandma, and then confirm this with them is the safest thing."

## Chapter 3196

Hearing this, Charlie was silent for dozens of seconds, and said: "Auntie and Uncle, I understand your meaning, but I am not yet mentally prepared for this. Let me consider this matter again. I will think about it."

Lenan nodded and said seriously:

"Charlie, if you get to know your grandpa and grandma as soon as possible, there is another big advantage, that is, the powerful resources of Ann family."

"If Ann family is willing to help you, it will help you a long way. Getting on the horse is so simple, they can even save you 20 years of fighting."

Charlie didn't think about using the resources of grandpa and grandmother in his heart, but Lenan's words were indeed completely out of kindness, so he knew that he would definitely not hurt the kindness of others.

So he also accepted it temporarily, and said, "Auntie, what you said is correct. I will also consider all issues in this respect."

"That's good!" Lenan breathed a sigh of relief, and said with a smile:

"You are the grandson of the Wade family, and the grandson of the Ann family. If you can inherit the Wade family completely in the future, and then integrate the resources of the Ann family."

"All the domestic resources will be available in the future. The big family will be eclipsed in front of you."

"Coupled with your own outstanding ability, maybe a few years later, under your leadership, the Wade family will become the second Chinese family to be among the top families in the world."

Philip also said earnestly: "Although the Gu family's strength is not yet at the top in the true sense, there is still the strength to add fire to you, and it may help you stand higher and see farther at that time!"

Charlie looked at the couple gratefully and said sincerely: "Uncle and Auntie, thank you for your expectations of me. In the future, I will do my best to not let you down."

He said this from the bottom of his heart.

He hopes that in the future he will be able to reach the highest point and see the mountains and small hills.

It's just that he hopes to be able to climb up by relying entirely on his own ability, rather than relying on both sides.

A meal goes on very smoothly and naturally in this kind of family atmosphere.

After the meal, Charlie used aura to dissipate all the alcohol in his body and determined that he would not have a half-cent relationship with drunk driving.

Then, he drove Sara to the performance venue first, and then drove Philip and Lenan to Shangri-La.

The couple had a lot of things. They had a rest in the hotel this afternoon.

After going to the venue to watch Sara's concert in the evening, they would fly back to Eastcliff overnight.

## **Chapter 3197**

After Charlie heard about their plan, he said,

"Uncle and Auntie, or you don't bother to go back tonight. Just rest at Shangri-La for one night. It won't affect anything if you come back tomorrow morning."

Philip shook his head and said with a smile: "There will be another meeting tomorrow morning. If we leave tomorrow, it will be too late."

Charlie said: "But with such a toss, the body may not be able to bear it."

Philip smiled and said: "It might have been a little overwhelming before, but now it will definitely not happen again."

"Yeah." Lenan also nodded and smiled: "After taking Rejuvenating Pill, my body feels unstoppable strength. Taking a night flight shouldn't affect it."

"After I and you Uncle go back to Eastcliff tonight, we can still take a good rest at home, and go directly to the group meeting tomorrow, so that it will be much calmer than rushing back tomorrow morning."

When Charlie heard this, he stopped persuading them and said hurriedly, "I will send you to the airport tonight."

"No need for that." Lenan said very seriously: "I heard from Sara that you are going to see her concert with your wife tonight. When the concert is over, you must go home with your wife."

"It will be late at night, so I can't let you leave her behind. You can take her home with peace of mind after watching the show. Your Uncle and I can go to the airport by ourselves."

Philip also said: "Charlie, you don't have to worry about us tonight. When you come to the concert, if you see us in front of your wife, don't say hello to us, otherwise, you won't be able to explain to her."

"Tonight, let's watch the performance happily, and then go home. When you return to Eastcliff to pay homage to the ancestors, we will get together again!"

Charlie didn't expect Philip and his wife to think so for his sake, and he was moved, he couldn't help feeling a little guilty.

Regrettably, Philip and Lenan gave him three years to settle his marriage with Claire, and three years later they want him to marry Sara.

Although he was uncomfortable in front of them at the time, he had already made a decision in his heart that he would not divorce Claire.

Therefore, facing their meticulous care, Charlie felt ashamed in his heart.

## Chapter 3198

Therefore, Charlie secretly decided in his heart that since the matter of marriage can no longer make the Gu family's three people wish, he must compensate them in other ways in the future...

After sending Philip and Lenan to Shangri-La and entrusting them to Issac as a host, Charlie drove back to his Villa.

At this time, it was only after two o'clock in the afternoon, and he thought that his wife might not be finished until three or four o'clock, so he wanted to return home first, and then pick her up when she was almost done with work.

Unexpectedly, when he arrived home, his wife Claire, his father-in-law Jacob, and his mother-in-law Elaine were already busy in the kitchen.

Seeing that Claire was at home, Charlie asked in surprise: "Wife, when did you come home? Why didn't you tell me so I could pick you up."

Claire smiled and said: "I speeded up the work and finished early. I came home at two o'clock. I wanted to prepare a birthday dinner for you today, so I got back early."

Elaine was holding a huge king crab in both hands, putting it in the steamer, and smiling at Charlie and said to him:

"Good son-in-law, mom will cook you a big meal tonight. Look at this big crab. , One cost more than three thousand!"

Seeing that she was going to steam the crabs, Claire hurriedly said, "Oh my god, the crabs can't be steamed now."

"It's not three o'clock, it's still early to eat! If they are steamed now. It won't taste good by dinner time!"

Elaine asked in surprise: "Then you come back so early, why are we cooking?"

Claire said helplessly: "First do the preparations. Brush the king crabs and prepare them in the bucket. The other ingredients are the same."

"All the ingredients are collected. Make sure the ingredients for cooking are also prepared and then wait. We will do it when it's almost time to make it, so that it can guarantee the taste."

Elaine said angrily: "Hey, I thought I would just start cooking now. Isn't this crab steamed directly in the pot? Should I wash it?"

"Of course you need to wash it." Claire said, "At least we have to use a brush to brush the dirt on the surface, and then rinse it with clean water several times."

## Chapter 3199

Elaine curled her lips: "I don't dare to brush this stuff, it is covered with thorns, if they get stuck again... let your dad clean up the seafood."

Having said that, she looked at Jacob and ordered: "Jacob, take this crab out of the steamer and wash it, remember to wash it clean!"

Jacob couldn't help but vomit: "I have other things, you can do it yourself."

Elaine said angrily: "Don't talk nonsense, go and clean up the crabs! Otherwise, you won't even want to eat a bite at night!"

Jacob asked dissatisfiedly: "You let me clean up the crabs, then what are you going to do?"

Elaine said casually: "I'll peel some garlic."

After speaking, she grabbed a few garlic heads, sat in the corner with a small bench, and started to peel garlic into the trash can.

Jacob was a little bit angry, but didn't dare to argue with Elaine, so he honestly took the crab out and took it to the sink for cleaning.

Seeing this, Charlie opened his mouth and said, "Dad, let me clean up the crabs."

Claire quickly said to him: "Husband, you are the birthday star. Don't come to the kitchen today. Go to the outside living room and watch TV. The cake delivery will come soon. Please keep an ear to the doorbell."

Seeing her clear attitude, Charlie didn't continue to insist, and said: "Then if you have something, remember to call me."

"It is all good."

Charlie came out of the kitchen and just sat in the living room for a while when the doorbell rang.

He saw from the monitor that a delivery person was ringing the doorbell, so he walked out of the room.

Outside the yard, a middle-aged delivery man asked, "Is it Ms. Willson's house?"

Charlie nodded: "Yes."

The delivery man handed him a cube box with a side length of about fifty centimeters and said, "This is the cake ordered by Ms. Willson, please sign for it."

Charlie took the cake, and when he was about to sign the order, the other party reminded:

"You can open it and take a look. If there is a problem, I will directly take it back to the cake shop."

"Don't sign and go back to find that there is a problem and complain. Then we will Riders also have to take responsibility."

Charlie didn't think too much, so he untied the red ribbon on the cake box, and after carefully opening the top cover, a beautiful double-layer cake came into view.

## Chapter 3200

This cake does not look as luxurious and exquisite as the five-layer cake made by Sara, and it does not have lifelike shock-absorbing fondant dolls.

It is just a normal cake. However, the line of words written with chocolate sauce on the cake makes a warm current surged in his heart.

The content of that line is: "Happy birthday to my dear Mr. Wade."

The signature is: "Love your wife, Claire."

Seeing these words, Charlie smiled knowingly, and said to the rider: "The cake is okay, I will just sign for it."

After that, he signed the bill and handed it back to the rider.

The rider took the order and left, and Charlie packed the cake again and carried it back to the house.

This scene happened to be seen by Mrs. Willson who was drying her clothes on the terrace of the villa opposite.

Seeing that Charlie took a cake and walked back to the villa, she couldn't help but returned to the room curiously, and asked Noah and Harold lying on the bed: "Noah, Harold, do you know what day is today?"

Noah smiled bitterly: "Mom, I have been eating, drinking, and sleeping on the bed from before the new year until now. I don't know what day is the solar calendar, the lunar calendar, and the day of the week."

Harold echoed: "Grandma, I don't remember the day either."

The old lady Willson muttered: "Today is the second day of the second lunar month, and the dragon raised its head, but I can't remember who celebrates the birthday today."

"The unfilial son Jacob seemed to be born in winter, and the dead girl Claire seemed to be in summer..."

Harold remembered something, and said: "February Dragon looked up...Today seems to be Charlie's ba5tard's birthday!"

Old lady Willson frowned and asked, "Are you sure?"

"Yes!" Harold nodded again and again:

"Once I went to the barbershop to cut my hair just after the first month of the year, I just saw Charlie and Claire having a meal in the small restaurant next to the barbershop, and there was another one on the table."

"I observed the little cake. It was Charlie's candle, so it must be Claire who celebrates Charlie's birthday."

"Grandma, you don't know, the cake was shabby at the time, and it was not as big as a damn dish."

When the old lady Willson heard this, she seemed to be in a good mood, and said with a smile: "Oh, it turns out that today is the birthday of Charlie the white-eyed wolf! I didn't expect it to be so soon!"

Harold asked puzzledly: "Grandma, what's the matter? Why do you say that?"

Old Mrs. Willson curled her lips and said,

"Before the New Year, many people lined up at the door of Charlie's house to give him gifts."

"You see, this is just the first month, and no one congratulated him on his birthday. Those who are rich and powerful don't take him seriously anymore!"

Harold asked subconsciously, "Grandma, can you tell that Charlie is not in a good situation from this?"

Mrs. Willson said solemnly: "Harold, there is an idiom. As long as you see a leaf falling, it means that autumn is here, and autumn is here, can winter be far behind?"

Then, she said with an unpredictable analysis: "Think about it, if Charlie is really good now, then his door must be surrounded by rich people now."

"There is an idiom. When a person is popular, the doorstep is more lively than the vegetable market!"

"But you see, for Charlie's birthday today, for those who want to curry favor with him, such a big event is much more important than the New Year."

"Up to now, they haven't seen a person come to their house!"

"With this signal alone, I can make a clear judgment. Charlie must be messed up right now, or maybe it's almost done!"

## Chapter 3201

When Harold heard these words from Old Lady Willson, he became excited and said excitedly, "Grandma! If it's really like you said, that's really great!"

"I've always felt that that son of a b!tch Charlie is going to get hit by a thunderstorm sooner or later, so it seems that this is the signal before the thunderstorm!"

Mrs. Willson's expression surfaced a bit smugly: "Their family has been doing so well for more than a year, all because of Charlie's deceitfulness!"

"In the past, those Feng Shui masters and masters of metaphysics have been collecting a lot of money from the pockets of rich people, but none of them have ended up well! I think Charlie will also be finished!"

Harold's body twitched with excitement and said, "If he really fails, I think their family will soon be finished! Maybe in a few days, that White family will have to come and take back this villa!"

Noah, who was lying on the side, said excitedly, "Oh, if that's the case, the wind and water will really turn! It's best if Charlie hurriedly fails, then their family has nowhere to go, fall into the streets, then we will watch their family's joke!"

Speaking of which, he couldn't help but say with pride: "Thirty years of the river east, thirty years of the river west! They certainly can't imagine that our family can still survive."

"Now Wendy has a valuable person to help her, and she manages the biggest ceremonial company in the whole city.

Mrs. Willson laughed and said, "Wendy is a real fighter! Starting from nothing, she was able to make a company the number one company in the whole city, she alone is much better than you two!"

The old lady Willson looked at the two of them and said angrily, "Speaking of which, you two are really a pair of wastes! I asked you to clean up Elaine, but you two got yourselves crippled and are now lying in bed, asking me, an old woman, to carry you for sh!t and ur!ne! This is outrageous!"

When these words came out, Noah and Harold looked at each other, and they could see the endless embarrassment in each other's eyes.

It was true that the male members of the Willson family did not have much ability and capacity.

Although Noah is the eldest son and has always been highly valued by the old lady, this person is essentially a straw man, belonging to the kind of half-bottle wobbly master.

As for Harold, the eldest grandson, is more rotten mud can not support the wall, the standard useless, good for nothing, pretending to be the first.

The two of them have done so many years in the Willson Group, basically did not create any performance, the top of the Willson Group was the old man Willson who took the

Wade family's severance pay, and fought for half a lifetime to progress, since his death, the assets continue to shrink, until the bankruptcy and liquidation.

## Chapter 3202

At this time, Mrs. Willson saw the father and son did not speak, helplessly shook her head, sighing: "I do not know what the Wendy is to that nobleman in the end, listen to her words, the other party is very capable."

"He directly took the company from its previous owner and gave it to Wendy to take care of!"

"And her previous boss, not only did not dare to put a f\*rt, but also willingly went to KTV as a turtle! Dealing with the people is such an art, can't say how capable this person must be!"

"Yes!" Noah also could not help but sigh: "I heard that Wendy's previous boss is still struggling with his life. He must not have expected someone to bend his wrist and clean him up for his words."

"I think that the noble person must know one of the most important people in the city's underworld, maybe he is a young master of a big family!"

Mrs. Willson said, "If only Wendy could get together with that nobleman, what our family needs now is a good backer!"

Noah nodded gently and said, "I see Wendy's eyes shine every time she mentions that nobleman, so maybe she has long been secretly in love with him."

"Hmm." Mrs. Willson nodded and said, "I can also see what you said, but she has been unwilling to reveal the identity of that nobleman, so I, an old lady, can only be anxious."

Then, Mrs. Willson said, "Right, Noah, you should talk to Wendy alone later, and ask her how far she has progressed with that nobleman, and if it's still unclear, let her speed up a little bit.

Noah said awkwardly, "Mom, how can I talk to Wendy about such things?

Mrs. Willson blurted out, "You are the only one who can ask the most appropriate question, because of your matter, Wendy has always had some opinions about me, so if I ask her, she will definitely not be able to open her heart with me."

Harold immediately volunteered to say, "Grandma, why don't I talk to her, we don't have any generation gap, and it's easier to communicate."

"You quickly pull back!" Mrs. Willson gave him a white look and said, "Just that expression ability of yours, I can't find anyone worse than you in the whole Willson family!"

Harold immediately said in disbelief, "Grandma! What do you mean by that? What's wrong with my ability to express myself? I think I'm quite eloquent!"

Mrs. Willson said unhappily, "If you were really articulate, Elsa would have become the daughter-in-law of our Willson family! If you had held on to her, our family would not have been reduced to this state!"

Speaking of this, she said in exasperation, "But Harold, you have no other skills, but your ability to fan the flames is still very good!"

"If you hadn't slandered Claire in my ear, I wouldn't have gone back on my word and given you the directorship I promised her!"

"Originally Claire is a puppet, in addition, to let her divorce Charlie she did not listen, other than that she did what I told her to do, it was because of that time by your compulsion, this girl began to develop a backbone, even seeing me on the streets and she was not moved!"

Speaking of which, she looked at Harold, very dissatisfied, and said: "Harold, the three words "unworthy of reuse", that is you!

Harold didn't expect that his grandmother would rebuke him, so he was speechless for a while and could only lower his head in shame.

Noah hurriedly said, "Mom, don't say anything about Harold, we had a miserable life some time ago, but honestly, who doesn't have some hardships in their life?"

"Look at my younger brother and his family, they had a hard time in the first few years, but they have slowly gotten better since then."

"Wendy's career is going smoothly now, if she has a good harvest in love and career, maybe our family will rise again!"

Hearing this, Mrs. Willson could not help but sigh: "Hey, I used to think that my grandson is good, and he is my own person, but now I see that my granddaughter is much more reliable than my grandson!"

After saying that, she spoke again and lamented, "If I had known that Wendy had such strong ability, I should have given the company to Wendy to take care of it more than a year ago, maybe the Willson Group wouldn't have gone bankrupt today."

## **Chapter 3203**

Mrs. Willson's emotion made Noah and Harold, the father and son lower their heads in shame.

Seeing the two of them in such a weak state, Mrs. Willson felt a burst of contempt in her heart, so she stood up for a long time and said,

"You two lie down in bed, I'll go to Charlie's house and go around!"

Harold asked, "Grandma, what are you going to Charlie's house for?"

Mrs. Willson snorted coldly, "Humph! What else can I do, of course, I'm going to mock them!"

Noah said with some concern,

"Mom, the matter of Charlie's downfall is, in the end, only a speculation on your part, it has not been confirmed yet, if you go to trouble them now, in case Charlie has not yet failed and cleans us up by hand, wouldn't that be an unwarranted disaster?"

Mrs. Willson said disdainfully,

"My old lady's wise eyes, when have they ever looked wrong? I told you that your wife is unreliable and asked you to transfer all the money to me, but you didn't believe me, look, your wife has run away now, right?"

Speaking of which, the old lady couldn't help but gnash her teeth and curse: "Shameless b!tch, just ran away, how dare she steal my money! If that b!tch doesn't die, it's like God doesn't have eyes!"

Noah couldn't say anything at once.

His wife's matter really made him lose face.

Stealing the old lady's money was a minor matter, but the fact that she secretly conceived someone else's child and infected himself with a disease was what he hated the most.

Harold spoke up at this time:

"Grandma, this kid Charlie has always been very evil, sometimes the more you think he is going to be finished, he can play out."

"So I think we should keep a low profile, and when he really falters, then it's not too late to mock him!"

Mrs. Willson was in deep thought for a moment.

She was so stimulated by Charlie in her heart that she had been trying to find an opportunity to make a clean brea5t of shame for him.

However, she also admitted that her grandson, Harold, did have a point, this guy Charlie was always inscrutable and did not play by the rules, so she really had to be more careful and must not be sloppy.

So, she thought about it and said, "Let's do it this way, I'll go to their home first and explore the truth!"

## Chapter 3204

Harold hurriedly reminded, "Grandma, you must be careful!"

"Don't worry." Mrs. Willson waved her hand: "I know what's going on in my heart."

Saying that, she suddenly remembered something and said through clenched teeth,

"No! Since today is Charlie's birthday, how can I go empty-handed? I have to go to the vegetable market and buy two catties of leeks and take them to him!"

Harold was confused and asked in amazement, "Grandma, why do you want to give Charlie leeks? Claire didn't give Charlie a cuckold."

Harold just mentioned the cuckold, Noah felt his head was so green that it glowed, and angrily cursed, "Don't mention the cuckold in front of me!"

Harold looked resentful, and Old Lady Willson said, "When Charlie used daffodils to pass off as leeks, he made us vomit and diarrhea and we were pulled to the hospital for emergency treatment, this revenge, I have always remembered!"

Harold recalled the time when he was incontinent at home, his body shivered, and said,

"Grandma, I also always remember this revenge, but you can't solve this problem by buying two pounds of leeks!"

Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and waved her hand, "It's just that, I'd better go and feel their bottom first!"

After saying that, she stepped out of the bedroom.

The old lady Willson, who had always been proud, had experienced a lot of human warmth since she had fallen on hard times, but what angered her the most was how the Charlie family did not care about her.

Originally, the family also gave her some face, but when she was bent on seizing the villa of the family, she ended up completely torn with the four members of Charlie's family.

Since then, she had been in jail, fallen, and even reduced to pulling plastic bags for customers at the supermarket, the Charlie family has not reached out to her, especially Jacob treated her like air at the supermarket, which makes her hold a grudge to this day.

Soon, Mrs. Willson came to the door of Charlie's house in an aggressive manner and directly pressed the doorbell.

Inside the villa, after Charlie put the cake into the refrigerator, he went back to the living room, where Claire and her parents were still busy in the kitchen.

At this time, he heard the doorbell, so he got up and went to the front door.

## Chapter 3205

He glanced at the monitor and found that the one standing outside the courtyard was, surprisingly, Mrs. Willson, so he asked in a cold voice, "What do you want?"

When Mrs. Willson heard Charlie's voice, she coldly snorted and said, "Let me in, I want to see Jacob!"

Charlie casually said, "Sorry, you are not welcome here, hurry up and leave, or I'll find the property security!"

"You!" Mrs. Willson angrily scolded: "This is my son's home, you say you are not welcome? I still have to go in today!"

Charlie laughed and said,

"It's true that my father-in-law is your son, but you have to be clear, this is my home, the house is registered in my name, the property rights belong to me, so if I don't let you in, you just can't enter, understand?"

Mrs. Willson was furious at Charlie's words and said,

"Charlie! Do you really think you are still the same bullish Master? Don't think I don't know that you, a charlatan who makes a living by shaking things up, is about to fail!"

Charlie couldn't help but laugh and asked, "Really, who told you that I'm about to fail? How come I didn't even hear about it myself?"

Mrs. Willson sneered, "Charlie, you think your little thing can escape this old woman's golden eyes?"

Speaking of this, the old lady said with a contemptuous face,

"Yes! you admit it! You did fool a lot of rich and powerful people before, but you should know, which of these people is not a dragon and a phoenix among people?"

"They will be deceived by you, just for a moment, they are blinded by you, they can't be unable to see the truth for the rest of their lives!"

At this point, Mrs. Willson looked him up and down and asked with a sneer,

"During the New Year, I saw that many people came to your house to give you gifts, how come you have a birthday today and no one has come to your house to give you gifts?"

"What is the reason for this, you do not know in your own heart? Still playing dumb with me here!"

Charlie burst out laughing.

It turned out that Mrs. Willson concluded that the basis for his failure was because no one came to his door to give him a gift today.

This is really a leaf blindfold, do not see the mountain, slippery world of the big joke.

However, when you think about it, in fact, life relies on this so-called "experience", a blind eye to judge a person's things, is too much.

In life, just to see others drive luxury cars, think the other party has big money, a rich generation, and then a mind to go around the backward, and finally be cheated of money and even s3x victims, are not a few.

Charlie still remember reading news, a hanger-on bought a domestic cross-country, and then burst into a Mercedes-Benz G, posing as a rich young man while talking about a dozen girlfriends."

"Each girlfriend as long as they see him driving a fake G, immediately identified him as a super-rich, and then he was cheating money and s3x, and even a few women not to mention the lost money, but also pregnant.

He thought that only women with love in their brains would make this kind of mistake, but he did not expect Mrs. Willson, who is so old, could be so stupid.

The reason why no one came to the door to give gifts today, it is because they have long greeted in advance, otherwise with today's schedule.

After dinner to go to see Sara's concert, time is so rushed, and then a bunch of people come to the door to give gifts, that really would be anxious.

Only, how does Mrs. Willson know this?

She relied on her own experience in the marketplace to judge that Charlie will soon be cold, so this is why she thought to come over to properly taunt and mock, a throw shame.

Seeing that Charlie did not say anything, she felt that her guess was 100% accurate!

So, she looked at him with a disgusted face and said,

"I think this villa of yours will be taken away in a short time, and if your family is on the street then, don't say I don't take care of you as a grandmother, you let Claire come back and kowtow to me, and I'll let Wendy arrange a job for her as a courtesy lady!"

Mrs. Willson said with a smug face: "By the way, I forgot to tell you, our Wendy is now the GM of the largest etiquette company in the city and her future is bright!"

## **Chapter 3206**

The reason for this is that the lady Willson came to have some fun with him, but it was because of Wendy.

She certainly does not know that the reason why Wendy was able to leap from bullying Miss Manners to become the general manager of Shangmei Etiquette Company is entirely that he saw her pity situation and gave her a chance.

Hearing this, he looked at Mrs. Willson, just like looking at a stupid old monkey, and said playfully: "Mrs. Willson, the most failed point in your life is short-sightedness, but if you can look deeper, the Willson family would not have fallen to this point today."

Then, he said seriously: "If you still want to continue to have the soup, then remember that in the future it is our family's well water, but if you can not do this, then maybe you will not have the opportunity to continue to live here."

After saying this, Charlie was ready to close the door, but unexpectedly, when Mrs. Willson heard this, she immediately became anxious and hurriedly stepped forward and blocked the doorway, cursing offhandedly,

"Charlie! How dare you preach to me, what are you? If it wasn't for my old man who brought you back from the construction site, you might be begging for food now, and you dare to call me short-sighted? Do you think my Willson family's previous foundation came from the wind?"

Charlie shook his head and said, "I don't know if the foundation of your Willson family was blown by the wind, but now it has been lost by you, the Willson Group should have been liquidated long ago, right?

If I guess correctly, you should still owe a lot of money on the bank side, otherwise, your old villa will not be seized by the bank, now you can temporarily live in this villa given by others, what else do you have? If not for Wendy's ability to earn more money now, you would still be pulling plastic bags in the supermarket, right?"

Mrs. Willson didn't expect that Charlie would poke her in the heart with every word. The bankruptcy of the Willson family was the one thing she couldn't let go of deep down, while being forced to work in a supermarket was the one thing she felt most humiliated about deep down.

Angry and frustrated, she said: "Charlie! Don't be complacent too early! It won't be long before you'll be thunderstruck! I'll be waiting to see your family's joke then!"

Charlie nodded and laughed: "Welcome, but I'm afraid that you, old woman, won't be able to wait until the day I get that, so it would be a pity if you can't witness it?"

Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and sneered, "I think you'll only be here for a month or two! When those rich people react, not only will they take back all the money you cheated them out of, they will also send you to jail and sentence you to life imprisonment!"

The more Mrs. Willson said, the more furious she became, and continued to curse as if she was on top of her head: "By then, Jacob and Elaine, as your accomplices, will definitely not end up well either!"

She said, panting, "Right, I almost forgot! There is also Claire!"

Charlie's eyes suddenly turned cold as he stared at her and said in a cold voice: "Old lady, it is because of Claire's face that I am reserving the last point of tolerance for you, but if you dare to speak out against her, don't blame me for not showing mercy!"

"Aigoo! Do you think I'm an old woman who's scared? I've even been in jail, how can I be afraid of you?"

When lady Willson saw that Charlie seemed to be very sensitive to her mention of Claire, she immediately thought that she had caught Charlie's sore spot, so her anger suddenly became even more arrogant.

## Chapter 3207

Just as she was about to target Claire and make a good dig at him, she suddenly heard someone shout out, "Grandma! What are you doing here?!"

The one who spoke was actually Wendy!

Today is the weekend, Wendy originally did not have to go to work, but because there are more students at the training school, so she specifically went over to keep an eye on the professional class for half a day.

The first thing you need to do is to get a new one.

Although Wendy knows very well, with Charlie's current economic strength, a Hermes belt in his eyes is really nothing.

But for the current Wendy, this is one of the few luxury items she can afford.

After all, she now earns money alone, four people eat, and her father and brother still need quite a lot of convalescence money, so she herself has been frugal, it was not easy to save this more than eight thousand dollars.

After she had the shopkeeper help to wrap the belt, on the way back she had been thinking about how she should hand the gift to Charlie.

After thinking about it, she planned to put the gift in the mailbox in front of Charlie's house, and then send a WeChat to Charlie to come out and get it himself.

She felt that this was relatively safe and would not be known by others, especially her sister Claire.

Moreover, if Charlie was not willing to accept his gift, he would not have the opportunity to reject it face to face, and more or less leave herself some leeway.

However, when she was about to pass by his door, she heard her grandmother's furious voice from quite a distance, and when she took a closer look, she saw her actually blocked Charlie's door and quarreled with him!

This scared Wendy's soul half off!

So, she hurriedly stepped on her high heels and ran all the way to the door of Charlie's house, dragged Mrs. Willson, and pulled her without saying anything: "Grandma, come home with me!"

Wendy, after this period of training, can now be said to be very discerning, she saw the old lady to find trouble with Charlie, she knew that the old lady must have caused big trouble, this kind of time must not continue in front of Charlie's house and her tussle, or her emotions up, excited, otherwise, don't know what will she say to Charlie in anger.

Therefore, the best way is to get the old lady away first, and then find a way to apologize to Charlie!

Mrs. Willson didn't expect Wendy to come back at this time, and when she saw that she was pulling herself to leave, she hurriedly said, "Hey Wendy, don't pull me, I'm telling you, this guy Charlie is about to get caught, what are you afraid of him for? Maybe in a few days, their family will ask us to take them in!"

Wendy felt her back full of cold sweat, blamed off the mouth: "Grandma what are you talking nonsense! Brother-in-law is so powerful, how can he fail! You quickly apologize to brother-in-law, let's hurry home after apologizing, don't give him a hard time here!"

Mrs. Willson raised her eyebrows: "What? Let me apologize to him? He is a liar who is always trying to cheat, how can you ask me to apologize to him? How dare you ask me to apologize to him?"

"I'm telling you, Wendy, you were deceived by the illusion of his previous call to action! Look at his birthday today, not even a single person came to his door to give him a gift, what does this mean? It means he is no longer able to do it! Maybe he'll be reckoned with in the future!"

Wendy knew very well that Charlie's connections in the city were extremely strong, so how could she just say that?

If he really is failing, then Shangmei etiquette company's ex boss must be the first time to come back to find the company to snatch back.

So, nothing else to see, as long as he has not come to find her, then Charlie is certainly not likely to face any trouble.

The only possibility is that her grandmother is in big trouble again!

## Chapter 3208

Seeing her grandmother's arrogant appearance, Wendy was afraid in her heart and hurriedly said, "Grandmother! How can you be so rude to brother-in-law! Hurry up and apologize to him!"

Mrs. Willson listened in awe and said, "Wendy, are you out of your mind? Has our family suffered less from his bullying?"

The old lady said with righteous indignation and reprimanded: "Don't you forget! Your mother was sent to the black coal kiln by him!"

"If he hadn't sent your mother to the black coal kiln, your father and your mother wouldn't be in this situation today! That shrew Elaine would not have had the chance to humiliate your father by hanging green hats all over the balcony!"

"Also, have you forgotten what happened to you and me, when we were taken into custody? That is not all thanks to him?!"

"Now that you have a chance to take revenge, you not only don't help me, but also turn your elbow to this son of a b!tch, you want to kill me!"

Wendy's expression suddenly became very ugly, and she said very seriously, "Grandma! You are so old, why don't you still have a correct sense of right and wrong?"

"You are right, my mother was indeed sent to the black coal kiln by my brother-in-law, but have you ever thought about why she was sent to the black coal kiln by him? If she hadn't made a game with that woman, pitted all of Elaine's money not to mention the brother-in-law's villa, he wouldn't have been able to punish her that way!"

"And the two of us into the detention center, that incident, in the end, is also our own blame, the villa was given to brother-in-law, but you wanted to take over, repeatedly come to trouble, you also encouraged brother to come over to the old housekeeper of Solmon at that time, we were not sentenced, is already brother-in-law's extra-legal grace! "

Mrs. Willson stood dumbfounded as if she had been struck by lightning.

She looked at Wendy, unable to say a word for half a day, while her whole body was already trembling violently because of her anger.

Half a day later, she pointed at Wendy and said in the utmost pain, "Wendy ah Wendy! What kind of mesmerizing soup have you been given by Charlie? You have always hated him, so why are you starting to speak to him now?"

Wendy looked at her and said without flinching: "Brother-in-law didn't pour me any soul-soup, and I didn't speak to him, I just saw the truth of the matter itself!"

"Previously a thousand mistakes, it is our fault, I am sorry to my cousin, but also sorry to brother-in-law, we hurt and failed them again and again!"

"You ..... you f\*rt!" Mrs. Willson was so angry that she almost had a heart attack, trembling and pointing at Wendy, angrily rebuking, "Have you forgotten how Charlie plotted to harm our family?"

"We almost lost half of our lives when we ate the dumplings wrapped by the daffodil! Is this not a blood feud now?!"

Wendy shook her head and blurted out, "Daffodil was planted at home by brother-in-law, and you stole it as leeks to eat, which is theft itself! Stealing other people's things to eat, eating poisoning is also entirely your own fault, what does it have to do with him?"

Mrs. Willson was furious, her face red and neck thick, gritting her teeth and cursing, "You ..... you are trying to kill me, you! If you continue to favor him, then I won't have you as my granddaughter!"

Wendy was not willing to show weakness and shot back, "If you don't apologize to brother-in-law, then I won't have you as a grandmother!"

Mrs. Willson was stunned and cried out, "Wendy, are you crazy? What's so great about this guy that you're willing to turn against your grandmother for him?"

## Chapter 3209

Wendy's red eyes, emotional roar: "To be honest I've long had enough of you bossing me around!"

"You were the one who made me go with Gerald, you were the one who made me go with Fredmen, you were the one who caused me to lose my reputation, caused the Willson family to go bankrupt, and caused me to be forced to work as a courtesan to support my family!"

"I have been suffering for more than a year, and a large part of it is because of you! You don't repent, but now you want to force me to turn my back on my brother-in-law who has been so kind to me.

Mrs. Willson also broke down and cried: "In the past, grandmother certainly did something wrong, you can blame grandmother, I have nothing to say, but I have loved you for so many years, do you not know how to be grateful?"

"You don't know how to be grateful to me, but you even said that Charlie has a kindness to you, you talk like this, don't you think you are losing your conscience?

The angry Wendy said without thinking, "Of course I don't feel guilty! When I was forced to sign a contract of sale at the ceremony company, it was brother-in-law who rescued me!"

Wendy said, with tears in her eyes, continued, "Brother-in-law not only saved me, but also drove away the black-hearted boss and his girlfriend, and restored the freedom of all the other sisters who were forced to sign the deed together!"

"And, I tell you the truth, it was brother-in-law who gave me the Shangmei Etiquette Company to take care of! What I can have today, it is all because of brother-in-law's care! The nobleman I am talking about is him!"

When Mrs. Willson heard this, her whole body was shocked, and her eyes could not wait to fall to the ground.

She had never dreamed that the noble person that Wendy had met was Charlie!

It is ridiculous that she thought that Wendy had climbed up to a nobleman, Charlie instead might have to falter, so she ran over to him for a round of mockery, but did not expect that the reason why their family still has food and drink is that he rewarded them a mouthful of food!

At this time, Wendy more and more excited, to the old lady Willson, said loudly: "Shangmei etiquette company can do so much so quickly, and it is not because of my capabilities."

"It is brother-in-law who has long helped me to deal with the underworld men, so those very people are now trying to take care of my business by all means!"

"There are so many powerful people, so many different kinds of industries, now as long as there is a need for a Miss etiquette, they will definitely seek my cooperation!"

"Even many times if they don't need a Miss Etiquette, they still have to find me to cooperate!"

"Why is that happening? That is all because of brother-in-law."

"Have you ever seen the bosses of the road meeting, dozens of courtesans were invited to the scene to welcome guests, do sign-in?"

"Have you ever seen a big man marry his daughter, do not want the hotel's waiters, but instead spend money to hire more than a hundred ladies of etiquette, to go to the scene to serve food and wine to guests, tea and water?"

"The reason they do so, all because of the face of brother-in-law, only to help me by all means! Because of this relationship, Shangmei can develop so fast!"

Saying that, she pointed at Mrs. Willson and rebuked, "The food and clothing that you, my father and my brother have now are all given by brother-in-law!"

"Even this new dress you're wearing is only possible because of brother-in-law's blessing!"

"Otherwise, I would have been forced to sign a contract of sale and become an escort in a KTV, so I wouldn't have any money to buy you new clothes.

"Maybe you even have to go to the supermarket to pull plastic bags to feed yourself!"

"Now that you have a stable life, you have to come out and make a fool out of yourself, what are you doing?"

"Do you want to force me to leave home and make a clean break with you forever?"

## Chapter 3210

Wendy's accusation made Lady Willson's legs go weak and she almost sat down on her bu.tt.

She never dreamed that the noble person who brought her family back from the dead was Charlie, whom she had always despised and wanted to seek revenge on!

This reality, in the old lady's heart, was as shocking as the Big Bang.

Because, she thought, Wendy's noble person could be anyone in this world, but the most unlikely one was Charlie.

However, the truth of the matter is just like that.

Saved Wendy from the trap of selling her b0dy. The one who gave the whole Shangmei etiquette company to her to take care of was him.

Mrs. Willson was panicked and afraid, and deep inside she realized: "I just spoke in a tone that was a bit too arrogant, and I know without asking that Charlie must be particularly angry .....

He will not be just angry with me, will he directly drive Wendy away from Shangmei etiquette company?"

"The hope of our family of four, now she is alone! If Wendy loses her job, then we will not be beaten back to the original form again? If she loses her job, won't we be put back in the same position?

When she thought of the consequences of offending Charlie, Mrs. Willson was terrified to the extreme, and her expression immediately became very flattering and very self-condemning, lamenting guiltily:

"Ah ..... Charlie ..... blame grandmother's eyes, I really did not expect. You actually managed to repay your grievances with virtue and helped Wendy, helped us so much ....."

Speaking of this, Mrs. Willson choked with tears and said: "You help us with virtue, but I, a bad old woman, repay virtue with grievances, on your birthday, a happy day I came and scream with you, really blinded my dog's eyes ....."

"You do not mind the small woman, for the sake of grandma's age I have been so old I'm sorry, but I'm not sure if I'm going to be able to get a good deal, right?"

Charlie looked at her instant change of posture, the heart can not help but sigh: "This old lady though with other skills no, acting skills are really great, happy, sad and instantaneous switch, far better than an old actor!"

"If she could devote a little of her mind to serious matters, then the Willson Group would not have ended up in such a state."

However, after all, Mrs. Willson is old, Charlie does not want to kill her, cold to the end, since she has softened, it is natural to give her a step.

So, he said indifferently: "Okay, say a thousand words, you are after all Claire's grandmother, I also do not want to tussle with you, but from now on you must remember, we do not cross the river water."

"You and your family, don't come to our family any cause trouble and discomfort, otherwise, I will not be polite!"

When Mrs. Willson heard these words, she let out a long breath.

Now she finally realized that the basic security of life for her family of four was all given by Charlie, and if she still did not repent, she was afraid that the family would have to starve and beg for food in the streets.

So, she hastily nodded her head like a chicken pecking rice and promised: "Don't worry, Charlie. Grandma will definitely not find you any more discomfort!"

## Chapter 3211

At this point, she flattered and said:

"Charlie, we are after all a family, there are only some unclear misunderstandings, as long as we breathe, we are still a family of love, you are my grandson-in-law, Claire is my granddaughter, Jacob and Elaine are my son and daughter-in-law, we are actually the closest relatives!"

At this time, her face was full of smiles, and her tone was somewhat subdued: "You see, grandmother has also made amends and apologized."

"It's time for our two families to reconcile, and it's your birthday today, so on this happy day, the two families can get together for a meal and completely resolve their differences, don't you think?"

After listening to her words, Charlie said with a cold smile on his face,

"There is no need to settle the past, I don't want to have anything more to do with you. My family is also the same, so you should not be playing this wishful thinking."

Saying that he in order to completely put an end to the old lady's thoughts, and serious warning:

"Today's matter, as well as the matter of me giving Shangmei etiquette company to Wendy to take care, if you dare to reveal it to Claire, or my parents-in-law, then sorry, I will take it all back!"

When Mrs. Willson heard these words, her heart thumped.

She knew that Charlie had sensed her intentions.

To the old lady, after she learned that Charlie was the one who was valuable to Wendy. Then realized that not only does he seem to have a failure, but even his ability and influence are far above her previous perception, after realizing this.

The old lady's heart began to think about taking the opportunity to repair relations with him and his family.

In this way, the benefits that can be obtained in the future will certainly be much more than now.

But she did not expect that this point in her mind. Charlie not only rejected her, but also blocked her chances to find other family members to save the country.

At this moment, she was inwardly dying of a million regrets: "Hey! If I had known that Charlie could be so capable, why did I have to keep targeting him, keep targeting the family of four?"

"Now I have offended all of their family, it seems that there is little chance to further repair the relationship in the future ....."

Charlie saw that Mrs. Willson had a strange expression and did not say a word, so he questioned, "What I just said, do you understand?"

"Heard and understood ....." Mrs. Willson how dared to disobey Charlie, after all, Wendy's current job was the survival guarantee for her family of four, if she offended him, there was absolutely no good end.

So, she had to nod resentfully and said, "Okay ..... I know ....."

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and spoke, "Just know, remember what I just said. In the future, well water does not offend river water!"

After saying that, he looked at Wendy again and said, "You take her back."

Wendy nodded gently and said in a good manner, "Okay brother-in-law, I'll take her back."

Then, she held Mrs. Willson and spoke, "Grandma, let's go home."

Mrs. Willson was like a defeated rooster. Lightly nodded her head.

When Charlie saw this, he directly closed the courtyard door and stepped back to the villa.

Outside the door, Mrs. Willson just turned to go, she saw the Hermes bag Wendy was carrying in her hand, the bag was not big, and there was a Hermes box inside.

So, she subconsciously asked: "Wendy, how come you still bought Hermes things? Our family's current economic situation, cannot afford such luxury goods ah!"

Wendy immediately said in some panic: "Ah, this ..... grandmother ..... this is what I bought for someone else, you just leave it ..... "

"Bought for someone else?!" Mrs. Willson said angrily:

"Now the whole family is saving money, I still hope that your father and your brother get better soon, can go out to work to subsidize the family, but you are good, just earn some money, and start to buy luxury goods to give away?"

"Are we the kind of family that can give away Hermes at the drop of a hat?"

She reached over and grabbed the bag, pulled out a small ticket, and exclaimed,

"Oh my God! A belt nearly 10,000 yuan?! Are you crazy? You can barely eat, and you're still here to poorly burn the bag, hurry up and return it!"

## Chapter 3212

Wendy didn't expect that the belt she wanted to buy to give to Charlie has angered her grandmother.

As soon as she saw this temper of her grandmother who wanted to control and decide everything, she also got angry and said offhandedly,

"Every penny I spend now is my own hard-earned money, what I want to buy is my freedom, you have no right to interfere!"

"What?! I have no right to interfere?!" Mrs. Willson had just eaten at Charlie's place and was disliked back by him, so she was very depressed in her heart, and seeing that even Wendy dared to talk back to her, it immediately ignited her fire.

Then, she stopped in her tracks and angrily rebuked: "You must not forget that I have always been the head of this family, before, now, and in the future!"

"The family is now the most difficult time, every penny, must be spent on the edge of the knife! If you are so extravagant and wasteful, you are putting the life and death of our family at risk!"

Wendy was aggrieved and said angrily, "You used to be in charge of everything because you were in charge of everything in the family, but everything in the family is lost in your hands!"

"Now everything is back to zero, starting with nothing, for my hard-earned money, why would I want you to be in charge?"

Wendy became angrier, her voice also raised a few points, and she said,

"From now on, I will be the one to decide my affairs!"

"As for the money I earn, I will take out a portion of it for your living expenses, as well as the expenses for father and brother's rehabilitation, and every penny of the rest will be at my own disposal, you have no right to interfere!"

Mrs. Willson was furious and accused through clenched teeth, "You're really wrong! Are you going to follow the example of that heartless Claire and turn your back on me?"

Wendy said with tears in her eyes, "There's nothing wrong with following my sister Claire's example.

She said in a very strong tone: "I have said what I should say, if you are willing to accept, then according to what I said, I will give you monthly living expenses, the rest you do not care, you have no right to care."

"If you do not accept, then I will go out tomorrow to rent a room to live, I can not sleep in the company, the company's general manager office area is very large, I will set a bed! It's not a problem at all!"

Mrs. Willson, seeing Wendy's determined attitude, panicked and said,

"Ai Wendy, what are you talking about ..... we have come a long way as a family of four, we have suffered all sorts of hardships and seen all sorts of waves, how can we just break up?"

The company's main goal is to provide a good solution to the problem.

Wendy immediately said, "Good! Then it's a deal!"

Mrs. Willson was busy saying, "Okay, okay, it's a deal, it's a deal!"

After saying that, she smiled and asked, "Right Wendy, how much do you give me for living expenses in a month? You said that I am old, I must often eat good food to replenish my body, the food standard must be a little more."

"How about this, you give me six thousand a month, this is even if I and your father and your brother's living expenses."

"In addition, you give me an additional two thousand as your father and your brother's rehabilitation costs, a total of eight thousand per month, what do you think?"

Wendy was naturally clear that a month, three people, and eight thousand for living expenses, this standard was really a bit too high.

However, she did not bother to argue more with Mrs. Willson, after all, as long as she could make this old woman willingly give up the idea of controlling her, this was already a huge victory.

As for the eight thousand, although it is a little more, but now the company income is very good, her own monthly income to hand is more than 10,000.

Moreover, the company's development is good, the profits are naturally high, after each quarter after the company's tax return, there is a small part of the net profit of her own

commission, so that the calculation, how to say a year can also get three or four hundred thousand, or even more.

So, giving the old lady eight thousand a month is not a big burden.

What's more, dad and brother will be able to recover in a month or two, and they will be able to find a job to subsidize the family, which will reduce the pressure on her.

## Chapter 3213

So, Wendy nodded and said: "8,000 is 8,000, but you remember your promise not to interfere with my life and my freedom!"

"In addition, after my father and my brother can work, I will only pay 3,000 a month to the family! If you don't agree, I'll move out!"

Mrs. Willson promised in a loud voice, "Okay, grandma will definitely not interfere with your freedom in the future!"

Wendy took the Hermes belt back from her hand and looked at it in her hand for half a day.

She originally wanted to quietly put it in the mailbox of Charlie's house and then tell him on WeChat.

But, grandma is around now, and she didn't want to do this in front of her.

Moreover, just now, Charlie's attitude did make her realize how distant he felt from herself and her family.

Thinking, Charlie should just help her in passing, but at the same time keep a distance of well water from her at all times in his heart.

In this case, she took the chance to send him a birthday gift, it will be a coincidence and make him resentful.

Thinking of this, she sighed quietly and said to Mrs. Willson, "All right, Grandma, let's go home."

Mrs. Willson nodded resentfully and followed behind Wendy, walking towards her villa while sighing and complaining,

"Wendy, it's not that grandma is talking about you, why didn't you tell me earlier about Charlie helping you? If you told grandma earlier, I wouldn't have to run to touch this nail ....."

Wendy walked in front, looking at the Hermes belt in her hand, said distractedly, "Brother-in-law won't let me tell anyone."

"Ai ....." Mrs. Willson sighed and sighed: "This Charlie heart, everywhere wary of us ah ....."

Wendy heard these words, the heart is even more difficult, so the bottom of the feet quickly walked two steps, first back to the villa where the family lives.

Mrs. Willson trotted all the way up to catch up, the two came to the upstairs bedroom, lying in bed Noah and Harold have long been a little impatient, Harold with a look of expectation asked Mrs. Willson: "Grandma, did you see Charlie?"

Mrs. Willson said with a despondent look, "I have ....."

Harold was busy asking, "Then what does he say? Is this guy really about to burst into flames?"

Mrs. Willson lamented, "What bursting into flames? Really whimsical, Charlie is impossible to falter ....."

"Why ah grandmother?" Harold was amazed, hurriedly said:

"This is not all your analysis? Say what a leaf to know the autumn, also said what before the door to the market, and what now the door can be a sparrow, etc, how now say I whimsical?"

Mrs. Willson said in exasperation, "What's wrong with me saying a few words? It's not a crime to speak such things!"

Noah said in a roundabout way, "Mom, don't be so mean to Harold, he grew up naughty and didn't read much."

After saying that, seeing that Mrs. Willson's expression had eased a few points, he hurriedly asked, "Mom, you can tell us. Charlie that son of a b!tch why it is impossible for him to fail?"

Mrs. Willson sighed and said quietly,

"In the end, I was wrong in my estimation, this kid really has some ability, before Wendy has not told us, the person that helped her a lot, who gave the Shangmei etiquette company to her management, is Charlie!"

## Chapter 3214

When Noah and Harold heard this, the father and son duo both lay on the bed and froze for more than a minute.

Harold still had some disbelief, he opened his mouth and asked, "Grandma ..... you shouldn't be joking with me and teasing me, right?"

"I do hope it's a joke!" Mrs. Willson resentfully said, "I never dreamed that the noble person of Wendy would be him, if I could choose, I would rather choose a dead person than him ah."

Harold was full of doubts: "But ..... but why would he help Wendy? It is reasonable to say that he has a grudge against us, and can't wait to see us go to ruin, so how can he help us?"

Wendy spoke: "Brother, you should not take the heart of a gentleman, brother-in-law did have a grudge against us before."

"But that's because we've been looking for trouble with him and his family time and time again, but brother-in-law has never taken the initiative to find fault with us!"

Harold depressed said: "To find trouble for them, but also because they are always against us, other than to say, Claire."

"Grandmother had long asked her to divorce Charlie, but she just did not listen, and then suffered some grievances, left the Willson Group to set up her own business."

"She was not filial, they never agreed to move grandmother to their villa, they did not agree. They even put Grandma in the prison!"

Wendy's tone was stern as she rebuked, "How come you still haven't figured it out yet? Don't you realize that we were wrong all along?"

"Since Sister Claire was not willing to divorce Charlie, who were we to force her? Freedom of marriage, freedom of love, this is what the state has been saying for years, why can't we respect her choice?"

"There is also the matter of her setting up her own business, why did she want to set up her own business in the first place, don't you still have a clear idea in your heart?"

"She took the initiative and got the contract from the Empire Group, so by rights Grandma should have kept her promise and given her the position of director, but what did you do? You said bad things about her in front of Grandma."

"You slandered her for having an affair, and finally fooled Grandma into giving you the position of director, that alone broke Sister Claire's heart.

Harold's face was red and black, he wanted to refute something, but he couldn't find a point to refute, so he said,

"Let's forget about this matter, let's say they moved to a new villa, a family of 4 live in such a big villa, shouldn't they invite grandmother over to enjoy the blessings?"

"On what grounds?" Wendy said,

"To be honest, grandmother has never treated the family well, never given them any benefits, just, every now and then will give them some discomfort, and even kicked them out of the house."

"Why would they invite her to their villa? If you were in their shoes, would you do that?"

Although Mrs. Willson was very upset in her heart, she couldn't refute directly, after all, Wendy was the pillar of the family, and she had almost flipped with her just now.

So she didn't dare to confront her now, so she just sat on the side like an aggravated bag and didn't say anything.

Harold was unable to refute Wendy, said red-faced: "Then our mother's revenge is always understood, right? He sent our mother to the black coal kiln, this thing you can forgive him?

Wendy rhetorically asked, "Then you tell us why Charlie sent our mother to the black coal kiln?"

Harold was speechless.

In fact, he knew very well in his heart.

In the beginning, this matter was ultimately because Mom and Dad had ill intentions towards Charlie's family, and they had joined forces with others to set a trap for Elaine, but they just didn't expect to be cracked by Charlie.

So, in the end, Mom's matter is also considered to be to blame, how to wash their own ground is meaningless.

## **Chapter 3215**

Wendy said: "Brother, you are almost 30 years old, don't look at things like a child now, you have to know right from wrong and recognize reality!"

Wendy said with a bit of sorrow: "Our family has long been different from the past, and now this situation."

"When you and Dad recover, you both must go out to find a job to support the family, if you are still so immature, still lack of sense of right and wrong, how will you stand in the society?"

"You also need to start a family in the future, also need to establish a career, also need to have children to pass on the family! You can't be as confused as you are now, right?"

Wendy's words directly hit the biggest pain deep inside Harold's heart.

He also knew very well that he had always been just a straw man. He couldn't do anything, and he didn't have enough to eat.

In the past, with the halo of the Willson family above his head, he was considered to have no worries about food and drink, and could barely be considered a rich second generation.

But now, everything has gone to zero.

In the future, he does not have any aura to rely on, and there is no mountain to sit on, if he continues to muddle along, it is likely to be the same as those 40 or 50-year-old street yo-yo who can not find a date, wasting their lives.

He suddenly remembered a movie called Mr. Tree, in which there is a role, seems like some magic realism, but in real life. You can often see such people, and you can even say that there are such people everywhere.

Poor, pathetic, and hopeless.

Thinking of this. Harold's heart suddenly felt very hard, he realized at this time, he simply can not see where his future is, his own future is so bleak.

He thought desperately in his heart, "My sister now, with the help of Charlie, is considered to have a career, and also a career with a bright future ....."

"But what about me?"

"Willson's group is no more, when I recover, what can I do?"

"I also have not learned any professional skills, no skills, and also never looked for a job outside, not even a good resume, how can I find a job in the future? What kind of job can I find?"

"Will I just be eliminated from society?

"And I'm so old, I don't even have a girlfriend, and now my family is not doing well, if I can't even find a decent job, how can I find a date?"

"To really have been bachelor, to 40 years old when this life has no chance to turn over ....."

The more Harold thought, the more desperate, desperate to the extreme, he could not control, so he whimpered and cried. While crying, he choked and said, "What can I do in the future I ....."

Noah, who saw Harold's appearance, could not help but sigh and said,

"Okay, let's not talk about this, your mother was really our fault in the first place, we let Elaine lose so much money at the gambling table, if the matter really went to the police."

"The amount of money involved is enough for your mother and me to go to jail, so in the end, Charlie is also considered to have left us some leeway ....."

After saying that, he looked at Harold, comforted: "Son, you look like a woman in that cry."

"After the body is well, go to a serious class, we will deliver couriers together, by delivery we can also earn a few thousand a month, as long as you are willing to suffer, hard work, we can always find a way to live!"

Harold cried and nodded.

Noah then said: "When the time comes, you save some money yourself, I will also help you save some, also let your sister help a little, to put together a few hundred thousand

bride price, you will be entrusted to a daughter-in-law, no matter what, we can also give your family a backing!"

## Chapter 3216

Noah's words did not really comfort Harold.

On the contrary, what he said was too pragmatic, and suddenly made Harold full of despair about his future life.

He has always been pretentious and always feels that he will definitely become a great man in the future, and even his future wife must be a good first-class woman.

Not only must she have a top-notch look, a perfect body, but also a strong and extraordinary background.

That's why he pursued Elsa with all his heart and wanted to become the son-in-law of the Dong family.

But now, his father's words made him realize that he has absolutely nothing to do with a woman like Elsa in the future.

Afraid that his future self can only be a blue-collar worker who makes money by doing coolie's work, and he is afraid that it will be difficult for him to find a favorite object, and may even rely on a high gift to marry a wife home.

Following this blueprint to conceive of his future, Harold felt that his future was simply bleak, just like falling into a black hole.

As a result, he cried more fiercely.

When he cried like this, Noah felt very painful in his heart.

He wanted to help his son, but he knew very well that his future would not be much easier than his son.

The only good thing is that he has at least been married and has a pair of children, and if Harold doesn't work hard, he may not even get married in the future.

As a result, he couldn't help but sigh, and his whole person was much more decadent.

Wendy felt the extreme depression of the two of them, rubbed her temples, and said, "I am going to the kitchen to cook."

After that, she fled and walked out of the bedroom quickly.

Originally, she wanted to find a chance to put the belt bought for Charlie in the mailbox at the door of his house, but when she thought of her current downturn, she couldn't help but feel a strong sense of inferiority in her heart.

After thinking about it, she still decided to go to the store tomorrow to return the belt, and from now on, she will work hard to make money.

...

At the same time, Charlie returned to the living room of the villa, and his wife and father-in-law were still busy in the kitchen.

Mrs. Willson was making noise at the gate of the courtyard just now, and they didn't hear any sound at all, which made Charlie breathe a sigh of relief.

However, with today's appearance, Mrs. Willson, Noah, and Harold will definitely disappear completely in the future.

In this family, Wendy can be regarded as knowing a mistake and can correct it, and Charlie helped her with a small effort, which is also regarded as benevolent.

As for the remaining three people in the Willson family, Charlie didn't want to talk to them at all, as long as they didn't make trouble, it didn't matter whether they were alive or dead.

## Chapter 3217

In half an afternoon, Claire and her parents cooked a large table of sumptuous delicacies.

When Claire and Charlie went to the restaurant, a total of twelve dishes of all kinds were placed on the dinner table.

Charlie really didn't expect that the three of them would cook so many dishes. He was surprised and said,

"Claire, Dad, Mom. There are only four of us. Is it not too wasteful to cook so many dishes? It's so hard to cook so many dishes."

Claire wiped the sweat from her forehead and said with a smile: "The food is too much, but it doesn't appear to be too much when you eat it, and it's all for your birthday dinner. Naturally, it should be a little grander, and there is no talk at all of the hard work."

Jacob said with a smile, "Charlie, let's have a drink?"

Charlie nodded and said, "Of course I have to accompany you for a couple of drinks. I'll go to the storage room to get wine."

Elaine hurriedly said: "Charlie, bring a bottle of red wine, by the way, Claire and I will also accompany you to drink some."

"Okay." Charlie agreed and asked Claire: "Wife. Can you drink?"

Claire nodded and said with a smile: "I can't drink though I want to drink, if we both drink, we won't be able to drive when we have to go to the concert."

Charlie said, "It's okay, I have a way to metabolize all the alcohol in a short time."

Claire smiled helplessly: "Just blow it up and metabolize the alcohol. You know that it takes more than ten hours to metabolize alcohol. Drinking and not driving is a matter of principle. You can't just use it just because you drink well. Try it out."

Charlie can actually metabolize all the alcohol with aura, but he also knows that his wife won't believe in him, since that's the case, he doesn't need to explain too much.

So he smiled and said: "It's the wife who is right. Drinking and not driving. Let's drink first. When we go to the concert, we will use our mobile phone to call for a car."

"It's almost the same!" Claire smiled: "It's okay if you don't drive today. Sara's concert will have at least tens of thousands of people."

"By that time, the entire venue will definitely be very troublesome to park. We might as well take a taxi and wait for the concert to end."

"After that, we can walk back. From the stadium to our house, it will take about 30 to 40 minutes to walk back. Just take a walk?"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Okay, I listen to you."

Jacob hurriedly said with a cheeky smile at this time: "Oh my son-in-law, when you go down and remember to get two bottles of good Moutai, I have been greedy for those Moutai for many days!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Okay, let's take the best Moutai!"

Elaine hurriedly said: "Charlie, the best Moutai in our house is hundreds of thousands of bottles. Jacob drinking it is too wasteful. Or you can take the best Moutai and drink it by yourself, and then just give him a bottle of the normal one."

Jacob immediately protested with depression: "Elaine, what do you mean by this? It's all stuff that enters the stomach. Whose stomach is not a stomach, and why is it wasteful to enter my stomach?"

Elaine curled her lips and said: "Go, go to the bathroom and take a good look in the mirror! Take a good look at your old face!"

"A face like like, it's worth drinking hundreds of thousands worth bottles of Maotai? How many do you drink? When this news spreads, the Moutai stock will immediately drop to a limit tomorrow morning!"

"You..." Jacob just waved his hand anxiously, jumped on the spot twice, and said angrily: "Your broken mouth is too bad! You are mad at me!"

Elaine said seriously: "I didn't hurt you. I'm telling the truth. People say that a good horse can be equipped with a saddle. At best, you are a squeezed donkey."

"You can't even match a saddle. At best, you will put on a donkey cover. ! So don't drink such expensive Moutai, go to the supermarket at the door and buy a bottle of Erguotou for not more than ten yuan, which is totally worthy of you!"

Jacob clutched his heart, and said to Charlie and Claire, "Have you seen it, today is Charlie's birthday, but your mother is going to make me mad! Charlie's birthday will be my death day. My son-in-law, I'm sorry, Dad added a block to you!"

Claire was helpless, and said: "Oh, mom, you can say a few words, you use a set of hundreds of thousands of skincare products, Dad didn't say anything? Why are you always nagging him?"

## Chapter 3218

Jacob's eyes lit up and he blurted out excitedly: "Yeah! Elaine! You said my old face is not worth drinking expensive Moutai, then is your old face worthy of hundreds of thousands worth of skincare products? Don't you forget, we are a couple!"

"If you say that is half a catty to a couple, if I, Jacob, am a donkey, then you Elaine are the mule of the camel, who is better than the other?"

Elaine felt extremely humiliated, and yelled in anger, "Fcuk your mother's old mule! Just like yours is also worthy of comparison with your old lady? Look at your old face, wrinkled like a ripened pumpkin, it looks like even my mother is tender, white, and smooth? You still have the face to say you're half a catty to me?"

Jacob was angry, looked at Charlie annoyed, and blurted out: "Look, I said that the skincare products you gave her so expensive are a waste. It is better to put skincare products on a dog's face to pet it."

"You should have listened to me in the first place, and just given her a fake, anyway, she can't see it at all in her old hat!"

As soon as Jacob finished saying this, he regretted it instantly.

He was only excited and blurted out for a while, and then realized that he had stabbed a hornet's nest.

Sure enough, when Elaine heard this, she stretched out her hand to tear it up with him, and cursed,

"Jacob, you ba5tard, my son-in-law gave me something. If you don't give it, it's fine. Make a bad idea about that, see if I don't dig out your old face!"

Claire didn't expect that the two of them would tear it up as they talked, and hurriedly stepped forward to block in the middle, and said helplessly:

"Oh, dad! Mom! When are you two going to have trouble? Don't forget that today is Charlie's birthday! The two of you are having trouble here on a happy day. Isn't this deliberately adding to the block?"

Charlie also said at this time: "Mom, don't be so harsh with dad. You are all a family. Don't make trouble because of this little incident all day long."

"You say that it is better for us to keep a close eye on our days, but you two The relationship is getting worse and worse. If this is the case, I think we should just move back to the previous dilapidated house, and the family can be more harmonious!"

As soon as Charlie said this, Elaine immediately stopped all actions and blurted out, "No! Good son-in-law, don't! We can say anything if we have to move back to the old house. You can make a big joke. It's..."

Charlie shook his head helplessly, and said, "In this case, please cherish our hard-won happy life with Dad and stop quarreling."

"Okay!" Elaine said without hesitation: "No problem! Absolutely no problem! Mom listens to you, not like this old dog!"

Jacob curled his mouth, just about to rebut, Elaine glared at him, and he immediately closed his mouth with interest.

In fact, in front of Elaine, he didn't have any serious combat effectiveness at all.

If Elaine was the iron torrent of Nazi Germany during World War II, Jacob would be a Poland at best. Under Elaine's iron hoof, he would not be able to survive a few rounds.

Therefore, he wisely chose to shut his mouth after being scolded by an old dog Elaine, and the quarrel finally ended.

Seeing that the two finally stopped, Charlie turned around and took the elevator to the basement floor.

From the storage room, he took out two bottles of Moutai and two bottles of red wine.

Charlie's Tibetan wine, whether it is white wine or red, is a very top brand, mainly they got it during the Chinese New Year, and they haven't drunk it much.

Jacob had indeed coveted these for a long, long time, but each bottle of these wines was worth more than one hundred thousand, and Elaine said that she would not let him drink anything.

In order to prevent him from drinking secretly, she even made an inventory for these wines, and checked every three to five days. Although Jacob was worried, he was always guilty.

When Charlie returned with the wine, Jacob took the wine in excitement and opened the wine carefully. The sauce-scented wine scent drifted. Jacob couldn't help sighing,

"This wine is the best wine!" Just smelling a few times makes me feel like I'm going to get up.

Elaine gave him a white look and muttered: "The 75% antiseptic alcohol smells even higher, if you don't believe me, try it!"

"What do you know." Jacob murmured, and quickly picked up the cup to pour wine for Charlie and himself.

## Chapter 3219

Elaine also knew that saying too much about Jacob would also destroy the atmosphere, so she didn't talk anymore, but took the red wine from Charlie's hand and took the initiative to open it with a wine cork.

A family of four filled the wine, Claire took out the cake, and said to Charlie: "Husband, you first blow the candles and make a wish, and then let's eat!"

Charlie smiled and nodded. This is the standard procedure for birthdays. It is like this at noon and it is still like this at night.

This is basically the same as gatherings of classmates and colleagues. No matter which city, the process of gathering is generally to eat first and then KTV.

Therefore, when Claire took out the cake from the refrigerator and lit the candles, Charlie prepared to make a wish and blew the candles.

Claire on the side also sang a happy birthday song for him. Her voice was not loud, but she was very gentle. With big eyes, she was singing out: "Happy birthday to you, happy birthday to you... ..."

Charlie acquiesced to his wishes in Claire's singing and blew out the candles.

Afterwards, Claire said: "My husband, close your eyes, I have a gift for you!"

Charlie nodded and closed his eyes gently.

Claire took out a gift box from behind, held it in both hands, put it in Charlie's hand, and said with a smile: "Okay, open your eyes!"

Charlie looked down, and what was in his hand turned out to be a watch box.

A simple line of letters was written on the box, Charlie recognized at a glance, it turned out to be Patek Philippe.

He looked at Claire in surprise, and said: "Wife, why did you buy me such an expensive gift?"

Claire replied with shame: "It's not expensive, open it and see if you like it!"

Charlie nodded and opened the package, inside which was lying quietly a Patek Philippe Nautilus watch.

At this time, Claire said softly from the side: "This Nautilus, in Patek Philippe, is considered an entry-level style."

"After I completed the Emgrand Group's projects and settled all the upstream and downstream payments, I will buy for you a better piece!"

Charlie hurriedly said: "My good wife, a Nautilus now has a price increase of at least half a million, right?"

"The price of the current watch is too outrageous, so don't buy me such an expensive watch in the future. A good mechanical watch is as accurate as the time on the phone."

Claire smiled and said, "How can it be the same? Men wear watches not to see the time. It is mainly a kind of temperament. Nowadays, men who are more careful have several watches, attending different occasions and matching different clothes."

"I also have to choose a different watch. I don't want my husband to be pricked when going out in the future, especially since your customers are rich people who always see that you don't even wear a watch."

"You definitely think that my wife is reluctant to buy it for you!"

When Charlie heard this, he couldn't help feeling a little moved. He smiled and said, "Thank you, wife! My wife is the most considerate."

Elaine, who was on the side, heard the tongue stunned and exclaimed: "Good Lord, just such a watch, it costs more than half a million, is its appearance that good?!"

Claire said earnestly: "Mom, this is a classic model. Not only is it expensive in China, but it's the same all over the world."

Elaine touched her heart and said, "This is a BMW car worn on the wrist!"

Claire smiled and said, "If you say so, there is still a luxury villa on your wrist."

Charlie said seriously: "My wife. You just bought a watch, so don't buy it again in the future."

Claire smiled and said, "Whether to buy or not in the future depends on my mood and whether I can make money. Anyway, your opinion doesn't count."

Charlie smiled and nodded: "Well, I will listen to you."

Claire said with satisfaction: "This is pretty much the same!"

After finishing speaking, she quickly took out the watch and said to Charlie: "I will help you wear it. From now on, you will try to wear it every day. Just don't wear it for a few days and leave it."

Charlie smiled and said, "My wife gave it to me, of course, I have to wear it every day!"

Claire nodded, and while looking at the watch on his wrist, she exclaimed: "It looks good! It is low-key and connotative."

"It looks much better than the big gold watch that the elite like! Husband, don't take it off. You will wear it when we go to the concert later!"



## Chapter 3220

The family of four was full of wine and food, Jacob was already a little drunk and started to speak with a big tongue, so it looked like he had drunk too much.

Elaine and Claire are not strong, but after Elaine heard that the wine also costs 100,000 a bottle, she gritted her teeth and drank more than half of the bottle, she was so confused that she was feeling silly holding the bottle of wine.

Claire drank less, although the cheeks are a little red, but the brain is still very sober, seeing that everyone is full of food and drink, and only one hour is left before the concert, said to Charlie:

"Husband, I'll go upstairs to change clothes, and we will go directly to the concert!"

Charlie nodded and smiled, "You go, I'll wait for you downstairs."

At this time, drunk Elaine, holding a red wine bottle of Lafite, lamented:

"Hey ..... I really ..... did not think that our family's days could change like this... that we can live like this, drive luxury cars, live in luxury homes, use hundreds of thousands of worth set of skincare products, drink more than 100,000 worth bottles of premium red wine ....."

"Even Mrs. Willson in her most glorious time in the past did not enjoy this kind of treatment ah!"

Jacob, stimulated by alcohol, also said with some emotion, "Who ..... who cannot say it? I ..... my mother that old ..... old villa, old, broken, and dirty, long ago not a mansion of the kind, which can be compared with this big villa ....." "

Elaine rarely agrees with Jacob's words, nodded, and said: "I tell you, Jacob, this is our family's destiny! If I had not given you such a good daughter, can we have all of this today?"

Somewhat indignant, she said:

"When you married me into the door, your whole family looked down on me, especially your mother, in her eyes, I was married into your Willson family by virtue of my belly, mother and son, they thought I married you for a high climb ....."

Speaking here, Elaine's eyes are a little red, said: "At that time, how much she disgusted me, how much she liked Horiyah."

"Horiyah was different ah! She was beautiful, and would make the old lady happy, she took that daughter-in-law out to have face, unlike me, rural origin, not as beautiful as Horiyah, not dressed as fashionable as her."

"I felt as if I have lost the face of the Willson family, so many years in your family, I do not know how many blank stares, how much anger ....."

Elaine paused, rubbed her eyes, sighed, and spoke: "But look at it now! Whether it's your mother or your brother's family, who has a better life than us?"

Jacob laughed awkwardly and did not say anything.

Elaine asked, "Jacob, why don't you say anything? I asked you a question. Tell me yourself, who has a better life than us?"

## **Chapter 3221**

Jacob said helplessly, "Yes, yes, you're right, okay?"

Elaine was so aggrieved that she couldn't help but choke up: "You're only perfunctory to me! After so many years of marriage, you always act as if you are very aggrieved, but have you ever thought about how aggrieved I am in my heart?"

Jacob could not help but scratch his head, smiling, "Elaine! It's been so many years, why talk about this?"

Elaine blurted out, "You don't want me to talk my heart! Don't think I don't know that all of your Willson family members despise me in their bones!"

Jacob sighed and said slyly, "Oh, no one despises you, you think too much ....."

Elaine cried and said, "Jacob, you have to feel your conscience when you speak, tell me yourself, how much anger your family has given me over the years?"

"I don't mention it, say it yourself, your mother, and your elder brother's family, how much anger I have suffered?"

Hearing this, Jacob could not help but feel some sadness deep inside.

For so many years, although he was outwardly confused and uncontested, he clearly remembered all the discrimination and exclusion she had endured.

Seeing the sadness of Elaine crying, his heart surged to a point of heartache for her.

Don't know if it was from his heart or under the effect of alcohol, he stepped forward to Elaine, gently patted her shoulder, and sighed: "Hey ..... for so many years, you have suffered a lot of aggression."

Jacob's words instantly poked Elaine's heart, her whole body hugged Jacob's waist and cried out with a wow sound, while Jacob patted her back while also some tears surging out.

At this time, Claire came down from upstairs and was startled to see this situation, she wanted to speak, but seeing that her parents seemed to be able to snuggle with each other so rarely, she hurried moved to Charlie's side and asked in a low voice: "Husband, what happened to my parents?"

Charlie smiled awkwardly and said, "The two of them just talked about the old days and seemed to have feelings as they talked ....."

Claire nodded and lamented, "It's good, I haven't seen them embracing like this for many years."

Saying that, she hurriedly beckoned to Charlie and whispered, "Then let's go! Don't disturb them!"

Charlie answered and quietly left the house together.

## Chapter 3222

The couple went out and called a car, then went straight to the City Olympic Center.

Near the venue, the surrounding traffic was already basically jammed to every inch.

The couple did not want to bother the driver, so they got off early and walked to the entrance of the venue.

At this time, the surrounding area is already full of people, in addition to the audience with tickets in hand, there are many anxious young men and women, they see people to ask whether there are willing to transfer concert tickets, and even offered several times or even ten times the price.

In addition to them, there were also many scalpers shouting slogans about returning tickets at high prices, but every person with the tickets in hand turned a deaf ear to these people's inquiries.

This shows that Sara's influence is indeed very great, and the loyalty of the fans is even more which is needless to say.

Every ticket in pink is not easy to come by, and it's not easy to have a chance to see your idol, no one would be willing to give up such an opportunity for a few times or a dozen times the price difference.

When Charlie and Claire followed the crowd towards the entrance of the arena, they suddenly heard a familiar voice coming from their side: "Hey, I've said that the tickets are not for sale, not for sale, can you stop pestering me?"

The one who spoke was surprisingly Elsa.

Claire turned her head and saw that Elsa was talking to a middle-aged man not far away from them, somewhat impatiently.

The middle-aged man looked like a scalper, even though Elsa wanted to go, he was still sticking his face to her, smiling and said: "Hey beautiful, as long as you are willing to bid, the price is negotiable, I give you fifteen times the ticket price?"

Elsa said with great dissatisfaction, "I am not short of money, not to mention 15 times, even if it is 150 times I will not agree!"

Claire then shouted at her, "Elsa! Elsa!"

Elsa looked up and found that it was Claire and Charlie, her face was happy and she hurriedly ran a few steps to get rid of the yellow cow, and then came to them in three or two steps.

"Claire, Charlie! You're here too!"

Claire said with a smile, "I've been looking forward to this day for a long time, how could I miss it."

Elsa nodded and said with a smile, "It's so true, you seem to have always liked Sara."

Saying that, she looked at Charlie and said with words in her mouth, "Hey, I didn't expect you also like Sara!"

## Chapter 3223

Charlie recalled that Elsa had seen him and Sara in the backwaters, at that time, he also lied to her, saying that he was a helper of Sara's family, Elsa knew this and still asked, so must be deliberately flirting with him.

So, he said casually, "Actually, I've never had many feelings for idols and stars and such, only that Claire likes, so I accompanied her to come and see."

"So that's how it is." Elsa also did not poke holes, smiled, and asked Claire: "Hey, by the way, Claire, your seats are in which section and which row? Let me see if we are close to each other."

Claire said awkwardly, "I forgot if you didn't ask, the tickets were obtained with the help of Charlie, I don't know exactly which row and which seat."

After saying that, she looked at Charlie and asked, "Right husband, I haven't asked you yet, which row seats are we going to sit?"

Charlie took out his ticket and looked at it and said, "It says 1st row, 18th, and 19th in the infield."

Elsa immediately exclaimed: "Hey! The first row of the infield? Charlie, this is almost the most prime position! This kind of ticket, you are too awesome!"

Charlie casually laughed: "In fact, there is a layer of customer relations, you know, I often give people feng shui or something."

Elsa bristled, pulled out her own tickets, somewhat lost, and said: "Hey, I've been looking for connections everywhere to get an infield 6th row, and you are still several rows ahead."

The venues for large concerts are generally chosen in stadiums, which are generally standard soccer fields, so the venues are large in size and volume.

But because the stage to be placed in the stadium at one end of the field, so only half of the stadium can be used to sell tickets out of the whole area.

The surrounding fan-like stand area is generally cheaper, the further away the cheaper, and the real core of the most expensive is the infield tickets.

The so-called infield tickets are in the middle of the entire soccer stadium.

This area is the closest to the stage, and in front as well, so it is said to be the best viewing position for the concert.

And the most expensive of these is of course the first row, which belongs to the absolute unobstructed golden area.

Moreover, there are forty people in one row of the infield, Charlie got this 18, 19, just in the middle of the entire first row.

The first row starts from 16 and goes up to 25, these ten seats are the best seats, and Charlie and Claire's position, in these ten seats, is also considered the best group.

Claire also did not expect that Charlie would be able to get such a good seat, so she could not help but ask in a low voice: "Husband, how did Miss Gu give you tickets for such a good position?"

Charlie whispered in her ear: "People in the showbiz are especially superstitious about feng shui, don't you know? They all call me Master now."

"They must want to have a good relationship with me for a long time, and it costs millions to get a feng shui reading from me, so what is it to them to give two tickets with a better location?"

Claire could not help but spit out her tongue and jokingly said, "It's more enjoyable to be a master, when will you give me a package, so that I can also become a master?"

Charlie laughed: "Then you can be packaged as a success master, every day just stand on the stage and say a word to hear the applause, there are countless students who put 6 or even 7 figures of tuition into your account."

Claire laughed and said, "I can't do this kind of fooling around, I'd rather do my design in a practical way."

## Chapter 3224

Elsa, who was watching the two whisperings and laughing, was more or less jealous and could not help but complain, "You two should pay attention to the occasion, don't spread dog food in public, okay?"

Claire smiled cheekily and said, "Elsa, since we are in the arena, let's go in together, don't stand here."

Elsa nodded gently, followed Charlie and Claire together with the security check, ticket inspection, and came to the venue.

At this time, the interior of the arena is already crowded, the surrounding stands are basically full of fans, most of them have glowing glow sticks in their hands, as well as

LED light signs with Sara's name written on them, tens of thousands of people waving at the same time, these glow sticks and light signs, all of a sudden it looks very spectacular.

Charlie grew up, or the first time to see a concert, so all of a sudden really some shock, this kind of battle, really he had never seen before.

At this time, his side, Claire said with a chagrined face: "Oops! I actually forgot to prepare the support materials in advance!"

Charlie asked with a puzzled face, "Support materials?"

"Yes!" Claire pointed to the fans holding glow sticks and light signs around her and said seriously, "Look, other fans have prepared."

Charlie laughed helplessly and said, "Wife, it's just a concert, no need to be so involved, since you like Sara, just enjoy her concert later, right?"

Claire couldn't help but say with some regret: "I not only like her songs, but also like her as a person, so as a fan."

"I always want to do something more for my idol, but recently I've been so busy with work that I forgot all about the support, as Sara's iron fan, it's really a shame."

Charlie saw that Claire was indeed showing self-condemnation, in his heart more or less not quite understand.

First of all, he can't quite understand this mode of fans chasing stars now.

In his opinion, if you really like a star, whether you like their songs, or like their film and television work, you should try to be sensible and put this like on the other party's professional skills.

Like a singer on a good listen to her songs, like an actor on a good look at his work, in addition to that, there is absolutely no need to be too crazy and too involved for them, so much so that their real-life cause a relatively large impact.

Some popular actor's performances of the tickets can be speculated to tens of thousands, even so, fans are still trying to do everything possible to rush to the general purchase.

Many of these fans do not really have very strong spending power, they save money in various areas of real life, just to see their idols with their own eyes, which in Charlie's opinion, is indeed somewhat less sensible.

Just like a crazy female fan some years ago, in order to pursue a Hong Kong male star, completely over drew the parents' finances, which eventually led to the father being overwhelmed and going to extremes, resulting in irreparable bitter consequences.

So, he said seriously: "Wife, treat the star with an attitude of appreciation, not obsession, if you stand on the attitude of appreciation, then you and she are equal, but if the attitude of obsession, then you and she completely lost the status of equality."

"We came here, to support Sara, which is already the greatest support and affirmation of her, there is no need to do other additional things."

Claire nodded gently and said with some relief, "Okay, husband, I know."

Charlie softly smiled: "Good to know, hurry up and go to your seat, the show is about to start!"

## Chapter 3225

Charlie and Claire had just arrived at the first row and were about to go to the middle when they saw four people sitting in front of them, all of whom were their acquaintances.

The one sitting closest to the entrance of the first row was Doris. Seeing Charlie and Claire coming, she stood up and said with a smile, "Mr. Wade, Ms. Willson, you're here too!"

Claire was surprised and said, "Hey, Doris, how come you also came to see Sara's concert?"

Doris laughed: "I've always been a big fan of Sara, I can sing every song of hers."

Claire nodded repeatedly and said with a smile, "I really didn't expect that you would have time to catch up with the stars when you are usually so busy with work."

Doris looked at Charlie and said with deep meaning: "Hmm, I'm here because my boss doesn't come over often, so I can occasionally steal some time from my busy schedule."

Claire, who doesn't know that Doris's boss is actually her husband Charlie, hurriedly said,

"It's okay, even if your boss knows you came to the concert, he can't say anything about you, after all, it's already rest time."

Doris laughed: "Maybe our boss is also a fan of Sara and also ran to join the concert."

Claire thought Doris was joking, so she followed her words and laughed: "It doesn't matter if he comes, everyone has their own hobbies, no one has the right to interfere."

Charlie said: "Wife, let's not stand here chatting, there will be people in and out, we will be in the way of others, so go to the seat first!"

Doris heard this, also hurriedly said: "Yes, Ms. Willson, you and Mr. Wade hurry to go in and sit, later when the concert is over we can talk."

"Okay!" Claire nodded her head and waved her hand, "Doris, then we will go over first!"

"Okay!"

Charlie and Claire had just passed by Doris and had just passed two or three seats when they heard a familiar voice: "Master Wade, you're here too!"

Charlie looked down, and the person sitting in front of him was the beautifully dressed Warnia.

Just about to open his mouth to greet, he suddenly glanced at a series of acquaintances again.

The one sitting next to Warnia was the incomparably soft Nanako, while on the other side of Nanako sat the young and cute little pepper Aoxue, and what Charlie didn't expect was that the one sitting next to Aoxue was Zhovia, the granddaughter of the old man, Tianqi.

At this time, Aoxue and Zhovia also stood up, slightly shy and respectful said: "Master Wade you are here!"

After the two finished, Nanako also couldn't help but get up and bow slightly, "Mr. Charlie!"

So many beautiful women greeted Charlie, not only Charlie did not react, even Claire at the side was confused.

## Chapter 3226

Apart from Doris just now, she recognized two of these women, one of them was naturally Warnia, the eldest lady of the Song family, while the other one, was Tianqi's granddaughter, Zhovia.

A long time ago, her father Jacob was attacked by Junwei, had a car accident, and was declared paraplegic in the hospital, when Tianqi took Zhovia with him to the hospital, and cured Jacob with a miracle medicine.

The rest of them, including Aoxue and Ito Nanaiko, Claire only felt familiar, but for a moment could not recall where she had seen them.

In fact, she also saw the report of Aoxue and Nanako's original competition, but at that time, the two girls were on the field, both wearing professional combat clothing, looking valiant, and at that time, Nanako's long hair was also tied into a clean ponytail, while Aoxue had a fresh short hair.

But now, these two girls are draped in long hair, one is more gentle than the other quiet, so Claire is finding it difficult to link these two girls with the two heroic girls on the game field at that time.

These five women sitting side by side, it can be said that each has her own characteristics, each has a separate one, simply out of five golden flowers.

Just when Claire's whole body was stunned, Warnia took the initiative to open her mouth and said, "Hello Mrs. Wade, long time no see!"

Previously, when Claire's best friend Isabella got married, Charlie took her to Warnia's top bridal store in order not to let Isabella lost face at her in-laws' house.

At this time, seeing Warnia take the initiative to greet her, Claire looked a little nervous and said in a panic: "Hello Miss Song, long time no see!"

At this time, Zhovia on the side also spoke, "Hello Mrs. Wade!"

Claire hurriedly said, "Hello Miss Chen! I have to thank you and Dr. Shi for your troubles dealing with my father before! I wonder if great Doctor Shi is doing well lately?"

Zhovia smiled faintly and said, "My grandfather's health is quite good, so I'm sorry for Mrs. Wade's concern."

Nanako and Aoxue looked at each other and looked at Claire at the same time and said with a little respect, "Hello Mrs. Wade!"

"I'm Aoxue."

"I'm Nanako, nice to meet you!"

Charlie hurriedly introduced to Claire: "Aoxue is the daughter of Mr. Qin Gang, he is our largest medicinal herb merchant in Aurous Hill, and works more closely with Dr. Shi."

"Miss Ito is a very famous Japanese combatant, she has played with Aoxue in Aurous Hill before, the two also became friends during the competition."

Claire then suddenly realized, said off the cuff: "Oh ..... I remember, Miss Qin in the media before talking about our domestic once-in-a-century combat genius! I had some impression, but the real and news report look a little different ....."

Aoxue said with a smile, "My father said that I do not look like a girl when fighting, so I usually dress up in life to try to make myself more feminine, so Mrs. Wade may see me with the impression of the gap will be a little big."

Claire nodded and smiled, "I really didn't expect that Miss Qin is also a fan of Sara, and I even didn't expect that Miss Ito also liked Sara ....."

Nanako put her hands in front of her body, bowed slightly, and said seriously,

"Back to Mrs. Wade, Miss Gu is also very famous in Japan, many of her albums are selling very well over there, I have many friends around me who like her, I myself am her number one fan."

Claire did not expect this Japanese girl to bow and talk at every turn, at once also a little rushed, hurriedly also slightly bowed as a return, said: "Miss Ito came so far to see the concert, indeed counted as the number one fan."

Nanako looked at Charlie, could not help but blush, spoke: "Actually ..... actually ashamed to say, this time to Aurous Hill, watching the concert is only incidental, in fact, there is a more main purpose."

Claire who doesn't know what Ito Nanaiko's purpose is, thought that she came to Aurous Hill to do serious business, and then incidentally come to the concert, so she politely said:

"In this case, it would be best, if one can do a lot of things in one trip."

Charlie listened to Ito Nanaiko's words with deep connotations on the side, and was more or less embarrassed in his heart, secretly thinking, "If I let them continue with such pleasantries, I don't know what else they will speak."

So, he then hurriedly said to all the people: "Ladies, you all sit first, our seats are a bit ahead, so excuse us!"

## Chapter 3227

As soon as the girls heard Charlie's words, they all nodded their heads sagely.

Although they all had good feelings for him in their hearts, they all knew very well that tonight was Charlie's two-person world with his wife, and they should not disturb them too much.

At this time, Warnia spoke, "Master Wade, Mrs. Wade, then we will not disturb the two of you, for now, we can meet for a meal if we have time."

After saying that, she looked at Claire and said seriously, "In addition, Mrs. Wade can come to Song Group when she has time, we also have some needs for decoration design recently, if Mrs. Wade is also interested, we can cooperate."

Right now, Claire was at a stage where her career was very bursting at the seams.

She had always hoped to quickly make her company business bigger and stronger, and also hoped to be able to take the initiative to take up the burden of the family so that Charlie could be more relaxed.

Therefore, after hearing that Warnia had taken the initiative to offer her an olive branch, she immediately nodded and said, "No problem Miss Song, see what time is suitable for you, I will come over to pay a visit."

While taking out her business card and handing it to Claire, Warnia said, "It mainly depends on your time, Mrs. Wade, I can basically do it at your convenience."

Claire asked tentatively, "Miss Song, I wonder if you have time on Monday?"

"Yes." Warnia said with a smile, "Then let's do it on Monday at 11 am, so that we can have a meal together at noon, our Song Group has quite a lot of business associated with your field of expertise, so we can have a good wisp on Monday."

Claire was excited and agreed to do so, putting the business card away properly while saying, "Miss Song, then we have a deal, I will visit you on Monday morning."

Warnia nodded and smiled, "Okay, Mrs. Wade, see you on Monday!"

Charlie gently pulled Claire and reminded her, "Wife, the concert is about to start, let's hurry up and go to our seats."

Claire answered and greeted several girls separately, before following Charlie to the middle of the two seats.

As soon as they sat down, Claire couldn't help but sigh: "I really didn't expect to meet so many acquaintances at this concert, and that Aoxue and Nanako, both very beautiful in person! Especially that Nanako, simply too beautiful, in front of her I can't help but feel a little inferior ....."

Charlie said seriously: "wife, you are also very beautiful, not at all worse than any of them."

"Which has ....." Claire said seriously: "Doris and Miss Song have great temperaments, the confidence between the hands and feet is I can not compare, not to mention that Nanako, she simply can not pick any shortcomings, looks, temperament, eyes, tone of voice, and even manners, are very perfect.

"It is the first time for me to see such a perfect woman ....."

## Chapter 3228

Charlie did not speak, but the heart of Claire's point of view is also somewhat agreeable.

Nanako is worthy of being the recognized Yamato Nadeshiko in the eyes of Japanese people, her looks, temperament, manners as well cultivation, one in a million.

Moreover, although Charlie has always been sincerely patriotic, but also has to admit that in the traditional classical aesthetic cultivation of Eastern women, current China is no match for Japan.

Many Japanese girls like Nanako, from childhood, have to learn female red, that is, needle and thread textile embroidery those fine work.

In addition, some Japanese girls will also learn flower arrangements, tea ceremonies after school, these skills are more in line with the traditional classical beauty.

Of course, this also has a lot to do with the relatively low status of Japanese women in society, the whole society is teaching girls to be good helpers of their husbands, so women as a whole will seem more vulnerable, and in the eyes of many people, vulnerability is sometimes a kind of tenderness.

In addition, the Ito family itself is a very traditional Japanese family, so Ito Yuhiko has been committed to raising his daughter in the eyes of the Japanese people's ladies, so it also gives Nanako this gentle as water temperament.

Therefore, Claire in front of Nanako, also feels ashamed of herself, feeling that the other party is way much better than her.

After Claire's inner sigh, she took the initiative to bring the topic back to Warnia and said excitedly, "But if we can reach a cooperation with Miss Song this time, then the company can go up another level!"

Saying that, she also said to Charlie: "Look, husband, Emgrand Group is the largest enterprise in Aurous Hill, and the Song family is the largest family in Aurous Hill, if both sides can cooperate for a long time, then my studio, in time, can also become the best decoration design studio in the city!"

Charlie could not help but persuade: "wife, your recent career is too heavy, you have already taken over the Emgrand Group's big project, and now the company has also taken over a lot of private renovation projects."

"You already have a lot of things on hand, why do you still want to cooperate with the Song family? In fact, our family is not short of money now, there is absolutely no need for you to be so tired."

Claire shook her head and said very seriously, "Starting a business itself is not necessarily about how much money you make, the main thing is that since you've already started doing it, you want to make it the best."

"So you see, so many large companies with a market value of hundreds of billions of dollars, their bosses many years ago have been financially free, but now still in the company to work hard."

"I believe that they have long earned enough money, that for several lifetimes can not be spent, the reason why they play hard, in fact, are to do things to the extreme, to do the best."

To Claire's statement, Charlie also agrees.

The vast majority of people in this society, do not have this kind of extreme spirit.

The vast majority of people have a standard of self-satisfaction, and as soon as they reach this standard, they start to enjoy life and stop working hard.

However, there are very few people who are driven by the spirit of extreme and are never satisfied.

They will also set a standard for themselves, but the difference is that once they reach this standard, they will not be satisfied, but will constantly set higher standards for themselves.

Those companies with assets of over 100 billion, or even reaching the world's top 500, are driven by this drive to become stronger and stronger.

Claire is also this kind of person, just before there has been no good opportunity for her to realize her ambition.

So, Charlie to her: "Wife, what do you think is the ultimate goal of your business venture?"

She thought about it and said seriously, "I don't have any specific goal, I just hope to make it the best within my ability."

Charlie nodded gently.

Although he was heartbroken by Claire's state of working at full strength, he could also understand her heart to a certain level.

He felt that, to a certain extent, he thought basically the same as his wife.

He himself did not have any material desires and had not even taken the initiative to buy himself a car by now, but he was still trying to do everything he could to constantly expand his business and improve his financial strength.

However, unlike other elites, Charlie makes money, not to achieve any personal value, he just wants to accumulate enough strength to be able to find out the truth about his parent's death in the future and to be able to crush his enemies with an absolute advantage after finding out the truth.

So in order to achieve this goal, he must also do his best to try to do the best he can in the pre-storage stage!

## Chapter 3229

While the couple was chatting, a figure walked up to the two of them and sat down next to Claire.

Claire turned back to look and immediately exclaimed, "Oops! Miss Su!"

Charlie looked up and realized that the one sitting next to Claire was actually Zhiyu, why did she come too?

Zhiyu seemed a little surprised to see the two of them and said with a smile, "Hey, Ms. Willson and Mr. Wade, I didn't expect you to come here too!"

Claire said with a smile, "I've always liked Sara, so I begged my husband to come over to watch the show with me very early."

Saying that, she hurriedly asked again, "Miss Su, why didn't Auntie come with you?"

Zhiyu smiled and said playfully, "To be honest, my mother actually doesn't like this kind of overly lively occasion. And actually, I wasn't planning to come either, except that this ticket was left by my brother, who is a fan of Sara, but suddenly he had something to do and couldn't come, and I saw that this ticket was really a waste, so I came to take a look."

Claire laughed: "My husband doesn't seem to like this kind of occasion either, he has never been a fan of stars, this time he is also dragged by me to the venue."

Zhiyu couldn't help but look at Charlie and said with a smile, "So Mr. Wade doesn't like Sara, huh?"

Charlie listened, with a big head, thinking: "Today what is wrong with these women? Speaking of words, one has a deeper meaning than the other, all kinds of connotations ....."

Thinking of this, he deliberately changed the subject and asked Zhiyu: "Hey Miss Su, since your brother is a fan of Sara, how come he is not coming temporarily? It seems that the fanhood is not iron enough."

Zhiyu quietly gave Charlie a glance, thinking: "You bad egg, knowingly ask me this question! Why didn't my brother come?"

"Is there anyone in this world who knows better than you? He left early this morning with a long and impulsive kowtow, he can only walk a few kilometers a day at most, he must not be out of the precincts of the City yet!"

So, she sighed under her breath, "Don't mention it, my brother met a bad egg, was cleaned up by that bad egg, and I'm afraid he won't be able to come back in the next few years."

Claire heard this and said in shock: "Miss Su, your brother was kidnapped? Then have you called the police?"

Zhiyu smiled and said, "It's not a kidnapping, but my brother can't come back in a short time, but he is willing to lose, so it's no one's fault."

Claire listened to the confusion, but when she thought that this was someone's family matter, she could not ask more detailed questions, so she nodded gently and said, "Sorry, I am out of line."

"It's okay, it's okay." Zhiyu waved her hand hurriedly and said, "It may not be a bad thing for him."

At this moment, Philip and Lenan, the old couple, from Zhiyu's walked over, Philip saw Charlie, the four eyes facing each other, outsiders can not see the magnitude of a slight nod gesture.

Lenan also waved her hand quietly at Charlie, and then sat directly next to Zhiyu.

Philip, on the other hand, sat down next to Lenan.

## Chapter 3230

The three people did not greet each other, so Claire did not pay much attention to these two people.

However, when Zhiyu saw that there were people around her, she subconsciously glanced at them and realized that the ones who came were Philip Gu, the head of the Gu family, and his wife Lenan.

Zhiyu was a little surprised at first, but soon came back to her senses.

She is a member of the Eastcliff family, so she knows the Gu family, and knows that Philip and Lenan are Sara's parents, so since it's Sara's concert, it's only natural for them to come over as parents to support the show.

However, she has some doubts in her mind, both Philip and Lenan, in the past, in various high society activities in Eastcliff, she could often see them.

But in her impression, this couple looked so young now.

Especially Lenan, she has given birth to a child, her age compared to her mother is not a few years younger, but the whole state of the person does not look like a mother at all, feeling just 30 years old at best.

And Philip is also very amazing.

Previously it has been said that he was dying of advanced pancreatic cancer, but who would have thought that this person not only cured the terminal disease, but look better and better.

However, she was shocked, but she felt that since she had seen them and was sitting next to each other, she took the initiative to greet them and said, "Auntie and Uncle, how are you?"

Lenan at first did not pay attention to who was sitting beside them, she had been secretly observing Claire beside Charlie, wanting to see what magic this girl had that could make Charlie so favored, but suddenly she heard the girl sandwiched between her and Claire greeting her, so she hurriedly looked and realized that the one sitting beside her was actually Zhiyu of the Su family.

She was surprised and asked, "Zhiyu? Why are you here?"

Philip was also surprised, not expecting Zhiyu of the Su family to be there.

Zhiyu spat out her tongue and said more or less awkwardly, "My brother left a ticket for me before he left, so I came over to join the fun."

When Zhiyu said this, Philip and Lenan, husband and wife, instantly understood.

They both know the situation of the Su family, know that Zhifei suddenly decided yesterday to kowtow his head to go to the Temple to atone for the sins of his family, also know that before that he has been pursuing their daughter, so once said, they know why Zhiyu is here.

Lenan is also a bit embarrassed, spoke: "Zhiyu, your brother's matter, we also heard, hey, we also really did not expect ..... your mother's health is okay?"

Zhiyu nodded, thinking that she was sitting next to Charlie's wife, and thought that Lenan, Philip and Charlie must have long recognized each other, in this case, the couple looked at Charlie, certainly as an unopened son-in-law, so she hurriedly spoke: "Auntie, my mother's health is quite good, thank you for your concern."

After saying that, she came up to Lenan's ear and whispered, "Auntie, I'm really sorry, Charlie and his wife are sitting next to me, and his wife doesn't know his real identity, so many things are too inconvenient to discuss on this occasion, let's talk later in private."

When Lenan heard this, she was immediately surprised.

She did not know that Zhiyu actually knew Charlie and knew his true identity!

This made her think in her heart, "According to reason, Charlie's true identity has always been a secret, and it is impossible for her to proclaim it everywhere herself, so how did this girl know about him?"

"Could it be that Charlie took the initiative to tell her? It doesn't make sense! He has always believed the Su family is unshakably responsible for the death of his parents, in that case, the Su family is his enemy, so how could he tell Zhiyu his secrets?"

## Chapter 3231

Surprised, Lenan couldn't help but whisper in Zhiyu's ear and ask: "Zhiyu, how do you know Charlie?"

Zhiyu did not cover-up, and said openly and honestly: "Charlie is my life-saver, and also my mother's life-saver, before my brother and I were kidnapped in Japan, it was him who saved us both, and some time ago my mother and I had an accident in the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel in this city, it was also him who saved us."

Lenan suddenly realized!

"So that's how it is ....."

This time she also figured out why Zhiyu knew Charlie.

She sighed in her heart, "If Charlie just saved Zhiyu, it would be impossible for Zhiyu to know his identity, but if he also saved Liona, then the situation would be completely different, Charlie and his father look so much alike, it would be impossible for Liona not

to recognize him, in that case, it would make sense for Zhiyu to know Charlie's true identity."

About several generations of the Su family, Lenan can be said to be very clear.

Zhiyu's mother, Liona, was also on good terms with her back then.

The first time Lenan and Philip fell in love, Liona wanted to increase the success rate of her pursuit of Changying through the relationship between Lenan, Philip, and Changying.

So for a while, Liona and Lenan got very close.

But no one expected that Liona had been chasing after Changying for so many years without result, while Changying came back from a trip abroad and brought back a standout Margarate.

After the wedding of Changying and Margarate, Liona married Zynn with complete regret.

As a woman, Lenan is actually very sympathetic to Liona.

But she knows very well in her heart, feelings such things can not be forced, if your heart is destined to the other party who does not love you, you are invested in a pursuit without harvest.

Thinking of this, Lenan heart can not help but feel that the world has been created so weirdly.

She and her husband are here to see their daughter's concert, sitting next to her daughter's fiancé and his current wife.

And sandwiched between herself and Charlie's current wife is the daughter of Charlie's father's long-time admirer, and the family also has an unholy grudge against Charlie.

What is even more amazing is that Charlie had saved the son and daughter of his enemy.

What's even more amazing is that Charlie saved his enemy's daughter twice!

At the same time, Lenan couldn't help but have a question in her heart: "This Zhiyu, who had been saved twice by Charlie and now appeared here, this is definitely not some coincidence, can't it be that she also has that kind of heart for him?"

The more she thought about it, the more she felt that her guess was eight or nine times right.

She couldn't help but feel in her heart: "What kind of sinful fate is this ....."

When she was lamenting, the lights of the entire arena suddenly went out in this instant.

## Chapter 3232

The lights went out, which signaled that the show was about to officially begin.

Sure enough!

After five seconds of darkness, the big screen on the stage suddenly lit up.

Immediately after that, a video of the show began to play.

At the beginning of the video, it was a video clip with yellowish tones, with a lot of noise and a sense of age.

In the picture, a four- or five-year-old girl, wearing a beautiful floral dress, hands on the skirt, is dancing around a beautiful birthday cake, while dancing also with a childish voice singing the happy birthday song.

Next to the cake, stood a boy a little older than her, the boy wearing a birthday crown, hands together in front of his nose, head down, eyes closed, and silently making a wish.

Because of the low wish, so the video can not see the boy's face.

At this point, the video screen suddenly stood still, and in the still screen, a string of subtitles appeared: "The girl in the video who loves to sing and dance is only three and a half years old, and she, Sara."

As soon as Sara's name was typed out, a deafening cheer erupted from the fans at the scene.

Many people were in awe that Sara was so beautiful and cute when she was small.

At this moment, another string of subtitles appeared on the screen: "And this guy who made a silent wish is her Prince Charming."

At this instant, the cheers from the scene almost turned the whole arena upside down!

The fans didn't expect that their idol, their goddess, had a prince charming since she was a child!

Could it be that this is the rhythm of self-revealing her love affair?!

Just then, the screen suddenly went black, and immediately after that, there was an old video.

In the video, Sara is a little girl, wearing a beautiful dress, singing and dancing around a cake, and in the video, there is also a boy bowing his head and making a wish, but, still can not see what the boy actually looks like.

At this point, another series of subtitles appeared on the screen: "This time Sara, already four and a half years old, and her Prince Charming, still silently making birthday wishes."

Immediately after that, another video: "This is five-and-a-half-year-old Sara and her Prince Charming."

Everyone was driven by the rhythm of this video, immersed in that beautiful atmosphere of two young children, childhood friends, and horses.

Immediately afterward, the picture suddenly turned.

Sara in the video was a little bit older, but she was alone crying red eyes at a piece of birthday cake.

A string of subtitles popped out: "Sara, who was six and a half years old, didn't get to celebrate her Prince Charming's birthday like she used to, because her Prince Charming disappeared into the sea of people that year."

"So, after this, Sara and her parents, set out on a journey to find Prince Charming."

Then, the screen was no longer a coherent video, but old photos that kept surfacing.

One is a seven-year-old Sara, curled up in an airplane seat asleep, with the caption reading, "Seven-year-old Sara, following her parents southward in search of her prince charming;"

An eight-year-old Sara, standing on the railing of a ferry looking out at her wishes, with the caption reading, "Eight-year-old Sara, following her parents to search both sides of the Yangtze River;"

A nine-year-old Sara, sitting in the back of an old red flag car, the view outside the window is blurred with residual shadows, you can see that the vehicle was speeding, with the caption reads, "Nine-year-old Sara, following her parents to search south again;"

The caption reads, "Ten-year-old Sara, following her father to the United States still in search, with famous Statue of Liberty behind her, before she returned.

Then there is Sara at the age of eleven, Sara at the age of twelve .....

These photos keep presenting, and Sara on the screen is getting older and older, from a little girl of three or four years old, gradually growing into a generous, elegant and outstanding young woman .....

This also means that for so many years, she has not given up the search for that Prince Charming of her childhood!

## Chapter 3233

After a short silence, there were many girls whispering and sobbing.

Many girls were touched by this true story.

Who would have thought that the famous singer Sara, who was the idol of countless girls and regarded as a goddess by countless boys, would be such an infatuated girl?

In her twenty-five years of life, she spent nearly twenty years searching for her childhood prince charming!

For many girls, this kind of infatuation story, can only possibly exist in a fairy tale.

But all this really happened in Sara's body.

Charlie sat on the chair as if he had lost his soul, and his eyes were already filled with tears.

He really did not expect that Sara had given so much effort to find him.

Originally, he thought that this little girl, who was two or three years younger than him, said every day that she wanted to marry him, but was only brainwashed by the so-called marriage contract back then, but now he realized that, in fact, this matter had long been engraved in Sara's bones.

And on his side, Claire has long been moved to tears.

Charlie could feel that Claire, at this time, was clutching his arm with both hands.

Zhiyu, who had always been calm, was moved by Sara's persistence over the years at this time.

Moreover, she knew in her heart that the Prince Charming in this story was Charlie, whom she had been secretly in love with for a long time.

The couple, Philip and Lenan, clasped hands and wept silently.

For so many years, their family has given a lot of effort to find Charlie.

Fortunately, the sky is not to blame, they finally found the whereabouts of the person!

And what made them feel even more fortunate was that because of their persistent search for him, they had also planted heavenly good karma for themselves, so much so that the family had regained their lives with Charlie's help.

Otherwise, if Philip died of a serious illness, Lenan and Sara, with the ability of the orphans and widow, it was impossible to confront the other two brothers of the Gu family, and by this time they would be empty-handed.

It is also from Charlie, the family completely understands a truth that has been passed down for centuries, that is: "Though do good, do not ask the future!"

Wholeheartedly, do good without expecting anything in return, do not need to think about the gains and losses, as long as they can afford their own hearts will be able to ask for a clear conscience.

Even, it can also reap greater opportunities.

Then, the black screen, lit up a line of beautiful white handwritten pen letters, followed by Sara's voice from the audio, she said personally: "I thought that I could not find you again in this life, but I did not expect that the surprise would come so unexpectedly, so suddenly ....."

Sara's voice sounded, the scene immediately also set off thunderous applause!

The audience who were moved earlier thought that Sara had not found her prince charming by now.

But when they read the line and heard the words, they realized that she had already found her prince charming!

## Chapter 3234

The fairy-tale story, surprisingly, had a fairy-tale version of the perfect ending, and all the fans were in an extreme frenzy for a while.

And Claire also choked with excitement, "It's so touching ..... never dreamed that such a story could happen in real life ....."

Charlie was speechless and choked.

At this moment, he only asked himself one question in his heart.

"How can I repay Sara for all these years of dedication?"

Just when he was asking himself, the lights on the stage suddenly lit up, and at the same time, the music sounded.

Wearing a blue dreamy dress, Sara took the elevator and slowly rose from the center of the stage. Holding the microphone, she said:

"In the past, I only sang my own songs in my concerts, but today, I'm going to cover two songs of my predecessors in the music industry, both of which are for that Prince Charming of mine, and I hope he will like them!"

Then, the intro ended and she opened her mouth to sing a famous song "Love is just a word".

The lyrics of this song are too in line with her dedication to Charlie for so many years.

"Set aside the dark clouds in the sky, as beautiful as blue velvet ....."

"I go over the mountains for you, but I don't care to see the scenery ....."

"I miss you, gather enough courage, spread the message by the map of love ....."

"I wish you hadn't forgotten, I'll always protect you ....."

"From now on, no need to wander and look for ....."

"Love is one word, I'll only say it once ....."

"You know I'll only show it with my actions ....."

"The lively city searches for your shadow ....."

"Making you happy is the most joyful thing I can do ....."

The lyrics of this song were originally perfect, and Sara's singing was even more impeccable, plus Zhifei spent tens of millions of dollars to replace this performance with the top stage sound, the effect that came out, was simply the peak!

And more importantly, not only is the song good, good equipment, and Sara sang well, but more importantly, combined with the previous opening video, Sara sang each line of the lyrics, people could find strong resonance in her story just now.

Everyone could feel her persistence in going over the mountains and wandering in search of her beloved, and moreover, her incomparably strong love for her beloved.

The fans were filled with tears, who could have imagined that the goddess, who seemed to be high up in the clouds, could actually make so much effort for love, searching the world for love and throwing herself away for love.

And all the men at the scene, have been jealous of the madness.

They would love to know, in the end, which son of a b!tch, can have such a blessing, can get a goddess so sincere!

And the male protagonist of this touching story, Charlie, at this time also did not hold back the tears, two lines of hot tears slowly flowed down from the cheeks.

What he did not know was that before Sara finished singing the song, someone had already uploaded the video of the opening to the Internet, and the whole short video platform and microblogging all blew up!

Six of the top ten hot searches were related to it!

The number one search was: Sara's Prince Charming, he must have saved the galaxy in his last life!

The second search was: I want to beat up Prince Charming!

The reason why there is such a hot search is because many of Sara's fan groups are on the screen, they said they must flesh out the ba5tard who made Sara search for nearly 20 years, and beat him up together, asking him where the hell he has been all these years!

He made such a good girl like Sara work so hard looking for him for so many years!

In the six related hot searches below, countless netizens crazy comments, some touched, some envious, some blessing, but more, jealous!

Even if they weren't there, these male fans were jealous to the point of exploding in place when they saw the opening video!

Some people said, Sara that prince charming, doesn't look worthy, his ancestors must have been bombed mistakenly to have such a good luck.

There are also people who say that there is no man in this world who can match such a good woman as Sara, not before, not now, and not in the future, so advise that unknown so-called Prince Charming to behave himself and leave the house as soon as possible.

Some people even said that Sara is never someone's Sara, she is the world's Sara, if any man dares to possess her, that is a person against the world!

How could Charlie have thought that Sara's concert has just begun, he has become an enemy of all the public.....

## **Chapter 3235**

At this moment at the concert site, as soon as Sara stopped singing, tens of thousands of fans immediately boiled up, stood up to applaud desperately.

Even Claire could not help but stand up, too late to wipe away the tears that moved the corners of her eyes, and clapped hard until her hands were red.

Sara on the stage, after the end of the song, said to the microphone: "I'm very sorry, I selfishly put my own story at the beginning of the concert, I hope this video did not disturb everyone's interest in the show!"

Countless fans on stage shouted slogans like "No", "Cheer up Sara", "Sara you must be happy".

Sara smiled slightly and said, "Thank you all, so this next song is dedicated to you, dear ones!"

After that, the music started, and she sang the second song of the concert, which was also one of her own hit songs.

The atmosphere of this song was instantly much more upbeat, so the scene continued to be warm, and many fans even stood up directly to watch because of this fast-paced song.

Claire also quickly got into the warm atmosphere of the concert, and like other fans, followed Sara singing and dancing, very happily.

But Charlie, has been a little distracted.

And Sara on the stage, during the performance will always look in his direction, always paying attention to him.

As Sara sang more and more songs, the atmosphere at the scene became more and more enthusiastic.

She changed her costume three times in the middle, and each time her look was very elaborate and stunning.

After singing for two hours in a row, Sara on stage was still kinetic and full of energy.

You should know that after two hours of singing and dancing, even male singers can not carry down, so most of the singers will invite guests to their concerts.

The guest performance time, for the singer, is very valuable rest time, this gap, gives the singers to go backstage to rest for at least half an hour.

Originally, Sara also arranged a guest for this concert, the so-called popular male singer Kim.

Kim originally had a five-song performance, which was also left to Sara's rest time, but he is now sent by Charlie to the South China Sea to fish, so she had to perform from beginning to end by herself.

But the good thing is that she has just taken the rejuvenation pill given to her by Charlie, so the whole person is extremely energetic, and the two or three hours of performance can be easily taken down.

After two and a half hours of performance, it basically came to the end of the show.

Sara's song style also gradually began to change from cheerful and rhythmic to deep and melodious.

As the last song on the list ended, many audience members still couldn't wait for another cover song that Sara said she would sing.

At this point, she stood on the stage and spoke, "Today's last song has extraordinary significance for me, because this song, too, is to be given to that Prince Charming of mine ....."

Once these words came out, the scene was immediately boiling, cheers, shouts, whistles, and even the abuse of that prince charming filled the entire arena.

She continued at this time: "In order to be able to sing this song perfectly, I also prepared a final set of styling for myself, this set of styling is my own carefully prepared for a long time, but also I specially prepared for him as a surprise ....."

The stage was once again bombarded with cheers.

Sara with some blushing said: "But this look, compared to my first few sets of styling, will be a little more trouble, so later I go down to prepare for the theme it may take a little longer, so please wait patiently."

After saying that, she walked up the elevator in the center of the stage, surrounded by the light pillars of all the chasing lights and the enthusiastic cheers of the audience, slowly descended from the stage and disappeared.

## Chapter 3236

Immediately after, all the lights on the stage instantly turned off, and the whole stage was suddenly dark.

The original incomparably lively concert site, also at this moment suddenly got quiet.

But soon, countless people on the stage began to discuss with each other.

Everyone was eager to know what the last set of Sara's elaborate look would look like.

At this time, someone posted this topic to Weibo, and it soon shot up to the top ten of the hot search again. The title of the hot search was: "Guess what style Sara's elaborate look will be!"

Below this hot search, several options were given, including classical style, modern style, post-modern style, western palace style, dark style, gothic style, and even abstract style.

There was even a prize-winning contest for famous top fans to choose ten lucky winners among those who guessed correctly and send one person an autographed album of Sara.

Claire took out her phone and swiped the microblog for a while and couldn't help but ask Charlie in a low voice: "Honey, what do you think Sara will do on stage later?"

Charlie said awkwardly: "This ..... how can I guess it ....."

Claire said, "People do not call you Master Wade? You can pinch and calculate, can't you calculate an approximate?"

Charlie shook his head and said truthfully: "I have no research at all on dressing style and so on, so if let me guess definitely, I can't do that."

Claire thought about it and said, "Then I'll guess a gothic style, on the cover of a fashion magazine she said, the choice is black tone gothic style, when that look not only on the hot search, but also won an award!"

Charlie smiled and said seriously, "Honey, to be honest, I don't even know what gothic style is."

Claire laughed: "Gothic style is mainly the architectural style of the Germanic peoples of Western Europe, you must have heard of the Western Gothic cathedrals, monasteries and castles and so on, is the kind of special towering, more exaggerated, and cold stone architecture, and then gradually transformed, forming a Gothic literature, Gothic music, Gothic dress and so on, I also learned when studying design, you boys are not clear about this is normal."

She said: "I will blindly guess a gothic style, if you guess right, there is a chance to get Sara's signed album!"

Charlie nodded, and did not think much of what style Sara's last look was.

Time soon passed ten minutes, the stage lights have not been lit, Sara also has not appeared.

However, the audience at the scene is not anxious, on the contrary, although everyone is very much looking forward to, but also waiting patiently.

These fans who are willing to pay for tickets to see her concert are real hardcore fans, no one is up in arms, and no one is making noise.

Fifteen minutes, the scene is still the same.

At twenty minutes, a soft guitar sound suddenly came from the scene.

The fans cheered all at once!

Because they knew that the guitar sound they heard at this moment must be the prelude to the last song!

So, Sara is finally going to make an appearance!

After the melodious sound of the piano, Sara's sweet singing voice came out.

"The second hand and minute hand ticking in the heart ....."

"My eyes flicker and twinkle so hollow ....."

"My heartbeat flutters in bursts ....."

"I ask myself how much I want to love you ....."

"How impulsive I want to fly with you ....."

"My heart is fluttering up and down ....."

Everyone at the scene was immersed in this wonderful atmosphere of only hearing her voice and not seeing her figure. Sara's voice was so beautiful that, together with the lyrics that were full of little beauty, made the fans at the scene intoxicated.

And at that moment, the stage lights suddenly lit up without warning!

All the spotlights were aimed at the center of the stage, and at that moment, the noble and elegant Sara, wearing a beautiful, holy and dazzling white wedding dress, slowly rose from the center of the stage!

At this instant, the whole audience suddenly exploded!

No one expected that the last look of the goddess Sara would be a white wedding dress!

At this moment, with her white lace gloved hand, she gently held the microphone, with tears in her eyes, and emotionally sang the most classic chorus part of the song:  
"Tomorrow I'm going to marry you, tomorrow I'm going to marry you ....."

## Chapter 3237

Sara's cover of the song "Tomorrow I'll Marry You" is an old song published in 1993.

Many young fans at the scene have not even heard of this song.

However, the song itself is very classic, and even many big-name singers have covered this song in concerts.

However, in recent years, this old song rarely appears in the public eye.

And Sara sang this song to perfection, coupled with her perfect white wedding dress, it simply fits the temperament of this song to the extreme.

What's more. Everyone knows that the reason why she sang this song is only for her prince charming that she has been looking for for many years.

So. This makes the fans at the scene, even more, moved beyond measure.

Who would have thought that a goddess who was in the limelight and had the love of thousands would be so infatuated with a childhood prince charming?

So, when she wore her wedding dress and sang the song on stage in a gentle and moving manner, the female fans on the scene once again felt what it means to be in tears.

What made the fans feel even better was. When Sara sang this song, her face was covered with the shy and intoxicated smile of a young girl, and anyone could see her deep love and intoxication from her face.

And her wedding dress is also extra colorful, the clothes on her body fit perfectly, the look is specifically tailored to her figure.

Moreover, this wedding dress regardless of style, material, and workmanship is exquisite to impeccable, even after the scene of more than ten meters high screen magnified out of the high-definition picture, can not see any defects.

Charlie's whole person has long been frozen like a wooden chicken.

He did not expect that Sara would put on a wedding dress.

What's more, he didn't expect that she would sing such a song at the end of the concert.

At this moment, Charlie finally realized that this is Sara carefully prepared for his surprise, which made his heart shocked and moved, at the same time. And there is unspeakable guilt.

After all, his wife Claire is sitting beside him at this moment, and she is immersed in Sara's song, she would never dream that Sara's song, in fact, is sung for her husband.

At this moment, Charlie felt that in his heart, two consciousnesses were madly attacking each other.

One consciousness told him that Sara and him are married. And she has persistently searched for him for so many years, and has been abiding by the marriage contract with him, what it said was, he must give her a successful outcome.

However, another consciousness is telling him, Claire is your wife, the world has despised you in the past few years, thanks to her she never left you, and how can you start a mess?

## Chapter 3238

In the depths of Charlie's inner conflict, he was separated from people like Philip. Looking at his daughter in a wedding dress on stage, Philip had already burst into tears.

Before he reunited with Charlie, when he was suffering from advanced pancreatic cancer and was determined by the world's best doctors to die within six months, he felt that he had only two major regrets in his life.

One that he did not have the opportunity to make up for, one was that he never found Charlie, and one was that he definitely did not have the opportunity to witness the moment of his daughter's wedding.

But. Who would have thought that his life would be at the darkest moment, ushered in the darkness of the flower, thus Charlie was found!

Finding him did not only mean that a major regret was made up for him, but more importantly, Charlie gave him a new lease on life.

In this way, his second regret was no longer regret. Because he still had a long life cycle, he could wait until the day his daughter got married.

He even believed with certainty deep within himself that once the three-year period arrived. Charlie will definitely go to marry Sara.

At that time, his life will be completely fulfilled.

But he never dreamed that his own pearl, his precious daughter. Surprisingly, given a surprise at the concert today.

Although at this time wearing a wedding dress, dressed up on stage, not really in the wedding site, but he as a father, in the stage to see his daughter's current appearance, as if this wish has been half-realized, the heart is naturally in incomparable relief.

In addition, combined with his own previous experience when he was almost in front of the ghost gate, so at this moment he is in his heart is a mix of feelings.

Lenan deep inside just as her husband has as a lot of emotions, tears have long been in the flawless face out of two tear marks.

Seeing that her husband was also crying silently, Lenan hurriedly grabbed his hand, looked at him, and smiled heartily.

Philip realized that he was a bit out of shape and laughed. Quickly rubbed the tears with both arms, subconsciously holding his wife's hand more tightly.

Lenan gently leaned on her husband's shoulder, listening to her daughter singing emotionally on stage, could not help but say in her husband's ear, "If Brother Wade and Sister An were still alive, how good do you think it would be ....."

"Yes ....." Philip's body trembled gently and sighed: "If that scene could really be realized. It's really a thousand pieces of gold that can't be exchanged ..... Even if I were to give up the entire Gu Group with my hands, I would have no complaints!"

Lenan nodded heavily, nose sore, rushed to turn her face away.

At this moment, Claire also deeply touched by this song, gently holding Charlie's hand, spoke: "Honey, you said Sara's Prince Charming, came to the scene today?"

Charlie was stunned by the words, then smiled and said, "I can't say this."

Claire said seriously: "I hope he is there, so that will not fail Sara this deep love and emotions ....."

She couldn't help but ask with some excitement: "You say, will she not call him on stage later? Or will he be deeply moved, run up to Sara on the spot to propose?"

Charlie shook his head, said with a bewildered face: "I do not know ....."

Claire seriously said, "Sara has sacrificed so much for this man, if the two of them can't get married, then it's really too unreasonable ....."

Charlie did not know how to respond to Claire's words, only to feel incomparably contradictory deep inside, about his future where to go, he seems to have no clue.

But Claire does not know the extreme contradiction in her husband's heart at this time, she is a little jumpy, can not hide the excitement of saying: "I think Sara will definitely let him go on stage! Suddenly feel so nervous, maybe later to witness, I have met in my life, the most romantic thing!"

Charlie casually nodded his head.

He knew that many fans were looking forward to witnessing the consummation of Sara's love story at this concert.

However, he was equally clear that Sara would definitely not name him at this concert, much less let him on stage in public.

After all, he has a three-year contract with her.

Moreover, his current identity has not yet been made public, most people still do not know that he is a member of the Wade family from Eastcliff, not to mention that he is the son of Changying and carries a deep blood feud .....

## Chapter 3239

At this moment, Sara's song "Tomorrow I'll Marry You" has reached the end of the stage.

When Sara finished singing the last note, all the accompanying instruments in the venue came to an abrupt end at the same time as her voice.

The audience didn't expect that the song would suddenly end, as if it had been cut off in one fell swoop, feeling abrupt, yet with a sense of surprise and then developing into a sense of unfulfillment.

And what's even better is that, just as the sound of the whole audience's singing and instrumental accompaniment came to an abrupt end.

On the stage, Sara, as well as her backing dancers and accompaniment team, simultaneously stopped their bodies in this instant, as if they had been cast in stasis, and did not move at all.

The audience below the stage was excited and cheered, and many people shouted loudly and neatly to let Prince Charming take the initiative to propose on stage.

But no one thought, Sara after a moment of stillness, opened her mouth and said: "Thank you all, I sang here today, thank you again for your continued support and love, thank you! Bye!"

After that, Sara, who was wearing a white wedding dress and standing on the stage, suddenly started to sink and gradually disappeared in the center of the stage with the elevator.

No one expected that she would end the concert just like that.

Many people were waiting for her to confess her love to her Prince Charming in public, or for her Prince Charming to propose to her on stage.

But who would have thought that she would be so dashing that she would exit the stage without looking back?

It's like sending your lover off to a faraway place, hugging, kissing, and telling each other that the heart is not enough, always feeling that the other side should turn around and say goodbye with tears in their eyes before getting on the bus.

But the other side is in the hug, kiss, tell each other goodbye after the dash to the car, followed by the car door clicked shut, dry and crisp with your lover drove away, without delay.

When the audience had not yet recovered from the two or three hours of the show, a line of white handwritten font appeared on the big screen again.

Immediately afterward, Sara's voice read out this passage that she had written by hand.

"I had vowed that after I find him, I would permanently quit the entertainment industry and then focus on being by his side and being a competent and virtuous wife and mother like his mother and my mother ....."

"So, here, I am very sorry to officially announce to all my fans who love me that I will be permanently retiring from the entertainment industry after this tour, and thank you for your continuous love for me."

"I hope you can understand me and forgive me for this selfish decision, and I hope you can all reap your own happiness in your future lives."

"After this concert, the rest of my tour will be officially renamed as 'Sara's Farewell Concert', next, I will go to more than a dozen other cities in the country and several other countries around the world to hold my farewell concert."

"So as to say goodbye to my fans nationwide, and worldwide! I hope to bring my singing career to a successful conclusion and give all my fans a perfect memory."

"At the same time, I will also donate all the box office income from this farewell concert tour to the China Charity Foundation, the money will be used specifically to help orphans around the country. "

"This way they can have a better growing environment, to enjoy better living conditions and educational resources, my agency will also put the financial income data of each concert on the entire network and it will also disclose the financial data of each concert on the internet and ask a notary to audit it."

"Here, I also call on the majority of fans who have the ability to do their part to help orphans, so that the nation's orphans will no longer be displaced, no longer lack food and clothing, and no longer have low self-esteem and discrimination."

"Finally, here's wishing us all, a slow road ahead and a promising future, cheer!"

After Sara's recording finished reading these paragraphs, the lights inside the entire stadium suddenly lit up.

## Chapter 3240

In this instant, countless fans once again cried out in pain.

Because, they know very well in their hearts, when the lights of the whole stadium are on, it is the time when the song ends.

Just like when a movie breaks up, when the lights come on, it announces the end of the show.

Moreover, Sara has just used her own handwritten words to say goodbye to everyone, so naturally, there can be no return.

All the fans sat frozen in place because they hadn't recovered from the words left by Sara just now.

They couldn't accept that their idol, their goddess, suddenly announced her withdrawal from the entertainment industry without any warning!

If she continues to work hard for a few years, she will probably create the peak of Chinese singers' influence in the world and become the most popular Chinese singer in the world.

Nonetheless, this is such a promising superstar, chose to quit permanently, which for fans, not only are caught off guard, for them this is simply a thunderstorm!

Many female fans with weak mental capacity almost lost their voices in pain at this moment.

The male fans were all indignant, and many of them even clenched their fists, their veins rippling.

They couldn't stand the thought of their goddess, abandoning all the fans who liked her just for a man.

This would not only hurt their feelings, but also stab them in the heart.

Because they knew that in the eyes of their goddess, all the men in the world combined might not be as good as that Prince Charming of hers.

Even Claire was stunned, she looked at the stage dumbfounded and murmured softly:

"How can you quit like this? How can you quit like this? There is still a bright future, why do you have to completely give up your career for a man? Can't you get married and have children and take time out for your career?"

There were at least tens of thousands of people in the arena who had the same thoughts as her.

No one could understand why Sara had to make such a big sacrifice for a man.

And of the tens of thousands of people in the whole scene, the only people who could really understand Sara were only three.

Two of them are naturally her parents, and the only one left is not Charlie, but Nanako.

Because the education Nanako received since childhood was to try to be a virtuous wife and mother when she became an adult.

As for her own character, her hobbies and her career, they are not important in front of this goal.

Therefore, at this time, she also murmured deep inside: "So envious of Sara's courage, in front of so many people to say what she wants the most, if God gives me a chance, let me and Charlie together for life, I am also willing to give up everything like she did ..... "

As for Charlie, he was moved by those two last paragraphs of Sara.

All the income is to be donated to the charity foundation, specifically to help orphans, Sara will make such a decision, must also be because of his experience in the orphanage in the past ten years.

This made him sigh in his heart, Sara is always thinking about him all the time .....

## Chapter 3241

Sara retired long after the scene, the fans who had come back to their senses, cursed and took the lead in leaving the arena.

And many female fans also wiped their tears while silently turning away.

Charlie even heard a male hangman behind him, cursing and saying: "Grass! Where the hell is that stupid prince charming, don't let me meet him, or I'll break his hoofs!"

Immediately afterward, someone echoed: "Dude, count me in! This bastard dares to steal our love, I think he doesn't want to be in the business anymore!"

"What the hell is this son of a bitch capable of that makes my goddess sing in her wedding dress and rush to marry him? Damn, it really pisses me off!"

Charlie only felt a chill in his back at this moment.

What is a public enemy?

This is the public enemy of the whole fucking world!

Claire, who was on the side, also said with some loss, "Honey, let's go."

Charlie faintly nodded his head.

Claire stood up and said to Zhiyu, who was beside her, "Miss Su, my husband and I will leave first."

Zhiyu joined the conversation saying, "I'll go too, let's go out together."

After saying that, she hurriedly stood up.

Charlie looked at Philip and Lenan, and felt that he could not say hello to both of them even when leaving, it was a bit lack of respect.

At this time, Philip looked like I understand you, gently nodded, and waved his hand with a smile.

Lenan also gave Charlie a look of reassurance, meaning to let him hurry home first, and not care about the two of them.

But he knew that the two of them would have to rush back tonight and would probably have to go to the airport soon for that.

With no choice, he could only decide to turn around and say goodbye to the two on WeChat.

As for the five golden flowers, because of sitting relatively outside the reason, so when everyone began to exit, they must be the first to give up the first row of the channel, so everyone just got up from their seats, they were pushed by the crowd to go out.

This whole scene, tens of thousands of people exiting together was a spectacular sight.

When they came, these tens of thousands of people were spaced out long before and after, some came early, and some came late.

But now, they all got up, and moved towards several exits, so the whole arena seems unusually congested.

When Charlie and Claire walked out from the first row of seats, Doris, Warnia, Nanako, Aoxue, and Zhovia, who were sitting on the outside, were already gone.

There were so many people around, so Charlie did not deliberately look for their figures.

## Chapter 3242

Claire and Zhiyu were walking side by side. Zhiyu saw Claire's eyes were red and asked curiously, "Ms. Willson likes Sara a lot?"

Claire nodded gently and said seriously, "I have always liked her, I feel that she not only sings well, but is also a very rare stream in the entertainment industry now, very clean and pure."

Zhiyu smiled and said, "No need to doubt, she is not only a clear stream, but also the only one in the entertainment industry."

Claire asked curiously, "What does Miss Su mean by that?"

Zhiyu laughed: "Let me tell you this, in the entertainment industry, there is no shortage of flies and dogs, some people sell themselves for profit, some people falsify the past for fame, and some people tend to follow the trend for the sake of relationship ....."

"There are also people who are racking their brains to set up a persona, in order to speculate PR exhaustive ....."

"Some are obviously poor, but they have to package themselves as rich;"

"Some of them obviously have no cultural level, but also have to package themselves as rich;"

"The most disgusting is that some foreign-favoring so-called publicists, in order to eat a mouthful of rice do all kinds of denigration of the country, and even go so far as to package those dirty third-world countries into a fairyland on earth with malicious intentions and despicable purposes;"

"In addition, all kinds of plagiarism imitation, malicious speculation is innumerable, really to count up, whose history is not absolutely clean."

Speaking of which, Zhiyu turned the tables and said seriously: "Only Sara, never half a black history, so far, she is in the entertainment industry, there has not been any hype, nor has she done any fly-by-night hookups, she published all her personal history which is 100% true, and many of the more powerful places people simply did not expose, and even deliberately Not to let the media report, the real low-key and really cultivated."

Claire curiously asked: "Miss Su seems to be very familiar with the entertainment industry?"

"Not familiar." Zhiyu smiled lightly and said casually, "It's just that there are no secrets in this circle that can be hidden from me."

She smiled and asked Claire, "Does Ms. Willson know what Sara's family does?"

Claire thought about it and said, "It seems that someone said that her family is in business, but what exactly they do seems to be rarely reported, giving the impression that they should be more powerful."

Zhiyu laughed: "More than powerful, her family's industry, a year's profits are more than the entire entertainment industry a year to generate much higher profits, so people like her to the entertainment industry, is a phoenix from the sky, fell in the flock of chickens, completely descending blow."

Claire listened dumbfoundedly, said: "No wonder Sara never engages in any publicity hype, even the hype PR such a whole entertainment circle is doing things, she never touch."

"There were a few male stars in the past to hype PR with her, but the fake news just released, usually not more than an hour, Sara's agency would immediately issue a serious disinformation statement, never give others the opportunity to hype. Never give others the opportunity to speculate ....."

Zhiyu nodded and laughed: "But what exactly is done seems to be rarely reported, giving the impression that it should be more powerful like."

The company's main goal is to provide the best possible service to the public.

Claire nodded thoughtfully and said, "Miss Su has a point, according to you, she is indeed unlikely to stay in the entertainment industry."

Zhiyu glanced at the silent Charlie and said with a smile, "Didn't the opening video of the concert just now also say that Sara has actually been looking for her prince charming, I feel that she joined the entertainment industry, most likely to achieve this purpose of finding someone."

"Yes." Claire agreed and said, "I feel the same way."

Zhiyu added: "You see she has been raised well since she was a child, I think that her Prince Charming's origin will not be worse than hers, and probably even better than hers."

With that, she used her long and slender finger, lightly nodded her lower lip and said to herself:

"Oh, so, that analogy I just made is actually not very appropriate ..... although Sara is indeed a fairy who came down to earth, but the person she came down for is not less than her in status but beyond that."

"Maybe, when they meet they will go back to the sky, together, forever!"

## Chapter 3243

This set of analogies of Zhiyu's fairy descending to the mortal world made Claire nodded her head repeatedly after listening.

She felt that what Zhiyu said was too right, and the real direction of things should be the same as what she speculated.

Only, she did not know that these words fell into Charlie's ears, and another taste.

Charlie knew that Zhiyu's words, as if she was deliberately mentioning his wife, but deliberately mentioning was very hazy, so that his wife simply did not know that all this is related to her.

Charlie did not understand why Zhiyu said this to Claire, was it to give her a precautionary shot?

However, he himself did not want to leave Claire.

Or maybe she meant to say this to him?

But what is the significance of this?

The company's main business is to provide a wide range of products and services to its customers.

He felt that this woman was a little too smart, so that he carried a little bit of caution deep inside his heart.

When the three of them followed the crowd out of the arena, Zhiyu asked Claire and Charlie: "By the way Mr. Willson and Mr. Wade, how did you get here?"

Claire said, "We took a taxi to come here."

Zhiyu said, "Oh, you can't take a taxi at this hour, I estimate that there are at least 10,000 to 20,000 people needing a taxi in our neighborhood, even if you use the software to call a taxi, you still have to wait for at least an hour, it just so happens that I drove here, why don't I send you back."

Claire hurriedly said, "Don't bother Miss Su, we're not too far away, it's just a 20-minute walk."

Zhiyu said: "How can I do that? It's so late now, you must be tired when you walk home, and it will definitely affect tomorrow's work, besides, if my mother knows that I watched the show with you guys and don't send you home, she will definitely talk about me."

Claire heard this, the face is not good to refuse again, so she looked at Charlie asked: "husband you say, we are walking back or take Miss Su's car?"

Charlie glanced at Zhiyu and said lightly: "Since Miss Su has invited us so kindly, we can't let down her good intentions."

After saying that, he looked at Zhiyu and said seriously, "Miss Su, I've given you trouble."

Zhiyu hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade is too polite, such a small thing, I should do it."

At this moment, Elsa saw Claire in the crowd and ran over quickly, saying while running, "Claire, how are you going back? My cousin is driving to pick me up, I'll give you guys a ride."

Kevin now has two tasks, one is to live in the urban village to suffer, and one is to serve as a driver for Elsa, so Elsa generally takes him with her wherever she goes, so that her cousin is not so bored.

And Elsa also has her own personal feelings.

She felt that cousin Kevin's living conditions in the urban village, are really very difficult, she often calls him out, on the one hand, as her driver, on the one hand, so that the work of the reason, take him to eat something good with him.

When Claire saw Elsa coming, she said, "Sorry, Elsa, I've already made an appointment with my friend to go in the car back, so I won't bother you and your cousin."

Only at this time did Elsa see Zhiyu beside Claire.

## Chapter 3244

The moment she saw Zhiyu, Elsa was dumbfounded.

She recognized her right away, after all, she was the eldest granddaughter of the Su family, and was extremely famous in the circle of Eastcliff's second generation, and could be said to be the strongest one in the circle of Eastcliff's celebrity daughters.

The two of them are not friends, but they are acquaintances, and they have met on many high society occasions.

She just didn't expect that why Zhiyu was here.

So, she subconsciously asked, "Miss Su ..... Su? How come you are here?"

Zhiyu is also a little surprised, Elsa she remembered, the Dong family's daughter, compared to these top families Dong family's strength is quite inferior, but after all, is also a circle of people, with each other they have some interactions.

So, she then smiled slightly and said, "Miss Dong also came to Aurous Hill, is it specifically for the concert?"

Elsa hurriedly waved her hand and said, "No, no, I'm working in Aurous Hill now, right in Aurous Hill's Emgrand Group!"

Zhiyu nodded her head and said with a smile, "So it's the famous Emgrand Group."

After saying that, she also intentionally or unintentionally glanced at Charlie, and there was even a little bit of something in her eyes.

Because after she knew that Elsa actually worked at the Emgrand Group, the first instant she felt that this was a very fishy matter.

In her heart, she thought, "Although the Dong family is only a ten billion dollar family, but it is far from letting their own first daughter run to Aurous Hill thousands of kilometers away to work, and these families in Eastcliff are more refined than monkeys, no one would do such a disgraceful thing, there must be a demon when things go against the norm, the Dong family must have a deep meaning in this move."

Before she could be surprised for two seconds, she immediately came to a realization and exclaimed inwardly, "It must be because of Charlie!"

Although she didn't know through what channel the Dong family had groped for clues related to Charlie, Elsa was definitely running towards Charlie.

On the side, Claire did not know Zhiyu's real background, she was busy with work all day long, even though Zhiyu's previous car accident in the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel was a big deal, Claire had only heard that there was that one thing, and had not taken the initiative to understand.

So, she asked Elsa with some surprise: "Elsa, you also know Miss Su?"

Elsa was just about to speak, Zhiyu took a step ahead and said with a smile, "When I used to work in Eastcliff, I had cooperation with Miss Dong's family company, so I can say we know each other."

As soon as Elsa heard this, she immediately understood that Zhiyu did not want her to reveal her true identity.

So, she had to go along with her words, nodded her head, and said to Claire, "It's like this, I just didn't expect that you and Miss Su also knew each other."

Claire also didn't suspect and smiled, "Miss Su's mother is my client, we also just met not long ago."

"Understood." Elsa nodded gently.

Zhiyu was also curious and asked, "By the way Mr. Willson, how do you and Miss Dong know each other?"

Claire replied with a smile, "The two of us are good girlfriends, we used to go to college together, including Charlie who used to be classmates with us for a year."

Deep inside Zhiyu was even more surprised: "What the hell is going on here?

Charlie and his wife, and this Elsa were classmates? But Elsa came to work in Aurous Hill, must have come for Charlie, and she is working in Charlie's Group, could this Elsa be Charlie's lover under the eyes of Claire?

If this is really the case, then Charlie this hand of black under the lamp, play is really a god's move!

Thinking of this, the dialectical thinking that is always in her heart began to work again.

She also felt: "seems not right, with my understanding of Charlie, he is definitely not the kind of person who keeps a mistress behind his wife's back, and it is even more impossible to get together with his wife's college classmate and a best friend directly and privately .....

Then does it mean that Elsa does not know Charlie's true identity? Just treat him as a classmate, as well as the husband of her best friend?"

A thought, Zhiyu said tentatively: "Right Miss Dong, since you work in the Empire Group, then I have a request, I have some projects I want to dock with the Emgrand Group, I wonder if you can help me introduce the chairman?"

## Chapter 3245

Hearing this, Elsa replied somewhat awkwardly, "Miss Su, although I have also come to Emgrand Group for a year, but to be honest, I have never met our chairman, he seems to never come to the group, the group affairs are in charge of Doris Young, the vice director, why don't I introduce her for you?"

"So." Zhiyu figured it out instantly, it seemed that Elsa did not know Charlie's double identity.

Thinking of this, she laughed in her heart: "This woman is stupid enough, she must have come to Aurous Hill looking for Charlie, but after coming for so long even his identity is not understood ....."

Elsa found that Zhiyu looked at her, more or less in a strange way.

She also couldn't help but look at Zhiyu back, but when the two were facing each other, Elsa felt that she was under a lot of pressure in front of her, so she hurriedly said,

"That, Claire, Charlie, since you are going back with Miss Su, then I won't take your time, my cousin is waiting for me in the parking lot, I'll go there first."

After saying that, she hurriedly said to Zhiyu, "Miss Su, I'll go now, you guys take care on the way."

Zhiyu nodded, remembered something, and hurriedly said, "By the way, Miss Dong, in Aurous Hill we both are outsiders, and seeing you here is like meeting an old friend in a foreign country, why don't you leave me a contact, I'll treat you to dinner if you have time."

Although Elsa knows Zhiyu, but in terms of rank, she is far worse than her.

The difference between the two of them is the kind of heavenly difference that they never sat at the same table even in the same banquet, so she and Zhiyu don't have each other's contact information at all, let alone have dinner together in private.

Now Zhiyu took the initiative to invite her to eat together, which really made her a bit flattered.

So she agreed almost without thinking, and hastily took out her cell phone and said, "Okay, Miss Su, I've been in Aurous Hill longer than you, so I'll invite you, more or less I'm also half a host."

Zhiyu smiled and said, "Okay, you invite me first, I will invite you back another day."

Elsa hurriedly said, "That's okay, Miss Su, let's add a WeChat, I'll sweep your QR."

Zhiyu nodded, took out her phone, found out her WeChat QR code, and then passed Elsa's friend application.

The moment Zhiyu her as a friend, Elsa's heart is indeed taking a little excited leap.

This can't be blamed on her snobbery, after all, she has been growing up in the atmosphere of Eastcliff's high society.

The Dong family's strength, in the entire Eastcliff high society, could only be ranked to the lower middle level.

Therefore, people like her have been accustomed to surviving in the cracks of the upper class, and naturally, they especially cherish every opportunity to come into contact with the top of the hierarchy.

But, Charlie saw Zhiyu take the initiative to show goodwill to Elsa, and even wanted to have dinner with her privately, his heart became more and more suspicious, confused Zhiyu this woman, what in the end she wants.

After the two of them added WeChat, they came to the parking lot together. Elsa's car and Zhiyu's car were not parked in the same area, so they waved goodbye to the three of them at the entrance of the parking lot.

## Chapter 3246

Charlie and Claire followed Zhiyu and found her car.

Charlie didn't expect that Zhiyu came out by herself and drove a very ordinary Audi Q5 SUV, which was indeed quite different from her status.

Zhiyu looked at Charlie and Claire and said with a smile, "The car is not very good, so please don't mind too much."

Claire said: "How could it be, it's already very good!"

Zhiyu said with a smile, "It's good if you guys don't mind, then you couples can sit in the back."

"Okay," Claire answered, so she sat in the back row of the Q5 with Charlie, and Zhiyu started the vehicle and drove towards Tomson.

On the road, Zhiyu sighed while driving, "I didn't expect that we are quite lucky, my mom chose Ms. Willson's decoration design company, and as a result, Miss Dong is also Mr. Willson's and Mr. Wade's college classmate, so this time and time again, we have some connection with each other."

Claire also could not help but nod and said with a smile, "It is indeed quite a destiny, and I did not expect that your business, is still related to the Emgrand Group, my biggest partner now is the Emgrand Group, and the hotel project I am working on is from the same group."

"Is that so?" Although Zhiyu's tone was very surprised, no one saw that the expression of her, who was sitting in the driver's seat and driving, did not have the slightest element of surprise.

She secretly thought in her heart, "You don't even know that your husband is the owner of Emgrand Group, you as his wife, it's not hard for him to give you a hotel project?"

Thinking of this, she also could not help but sigh: "This Claire, is really a silly sweet, haven't figured out Charlie's identity until now ....."

However, she said with a smile on her face, "That's still a real coincidence, in the future, I will probably have a lot more cooperation with the Group, and maybe we will have business dealings with each other in the future."

Claire subconsciously laughed: "That's really great."

Charlie heard a big head.

He really wanted to tell everyone around him not to negotiate cooperation for his wife, how could she finish so many projects? Warnia's side also wants to give her the Song family's project, Zhiyu seems to have a little hint.

Although he also knows that in the business world, party A is willing to take the initiative to give party B a project to do, that is to send money to them, but he also does not want Claire too tired.

At this time, In the car three people's cell phones, all began to send a variety of crazy push.

Charlie looked down, these tweets are almost all related to Sara.

This concert, is really a success in the entertainment circle so that the entire Internet exploded.

No one expected that this concert would explode so many explosive points, from the beginning to the end, shocking news one after another.

First, announcing that there was a childhood friend for an hour and that she had been looking for him.

Then she sang the song "Tomorrow I will marry you" in her wedding dress, could there be a more direct confession than that?

Just after everyone thought that the news that Sara might be marrying someone in the near future was the biggest bombshell, she suddenly announced her permanent retirement from the entertainment industry!

This is really the big bang of the universe, the best top stream singer, said to withdraw from the circle, not only extremely decisive and dry, and even a little too capricious.

The good thing is that although her fans are disappointed, but combined with the story shared by Sara to everyone, the vast majority of people can understand her decision.

After all, she spent a large part of her life looking for her prince charming, finally found him, naturally want to double up with him, to be a good wife and mother, and the entertainment business itself is very busy, if not quit the circle, it is difficult to have enough energy to play the role of a good wife and mother and entertainment icon.

The rest of the small number of those who can't understand, mainly because of envy and jealousy.

However, there are still many fans who hope that there will be a day when the peak will turn around.

After all, many stars have made statements about quitting the entertainment industry, and the so-called farewell concerts have been held for an unknown number of times, and then after a year or two, they make a comeback.

Claire also hopes so, so she hurriedly went to browse some news and Weibo hot search to see if there is anyone discussing this, but after looking around, she could not help but sigh:

"Sara's agency has issued a statement confirming that she will officially quit the entertainment industry after this tour, it seems that there will not be any room for reversal in this matter ....."

## **Chapter 3247**

At this moment, backstage of the performance.

In Sara's lounge, Tasha, with red eyes, personally helped her take off her wedding dress carefully, choking with some heartache under her breath,

"Sara, I really don't understand, since you've decided to wear a wedding dress at this concert, why didn't you name that guy Charlie?"

Speaking of this, she complained somewhat indignantly,

"If I were to say, you should have forced him to marry directly in front of tens of thousands of viewers, in front of the nation's fans!"

"Once the wedding dress is on, directly shout his name, ask him to come on stage, and then ask him on stage in front of everyone when exactly he will honor his promise."

Sara looked at herself in the mirror, carefully removed the shiny diamond earrings, said with a smile:

"You must have watched too much romance idol drama, feelings and marriage is not forced on people, why use the influence, forcing him to come on the stage?"

"It's not like no one in the entertainment industry has done this before, but the result is not divorced?"

I just want to tell him personally on his birthday what kind of feelings I have for him all these years, and I promised long ago to wait for him for three years, if I call his name on the spot at this time and ask him when will he honor it or call his name on the spot at this time, that is my own backtracking."

Tasha depressed said:

"But today this confession of the battle is too big, and also completely out of the entertainment industry, things, you have given so much for him, if not to force him a little, in case of regrets what do you do?"

"In case he does not honor his promise after three years what do you do?"

Sara seriously said, "If he really can't keep his promise, then I won't blame him."

"What?!" Tasha dumbfounded said: "Will not blame him?? I tell you, Sara!"

"If that Charlie after three years does not fulfill the promise, when the time comes, I will have to expose this heartless man on the Internet myself!"

Sara said: "Don't talk nonsense! Charlie's family has been kind to our family, his father helped our family a lot in the past, my father's life was also saved by Charlie, with such great kindness, no matter what decision makes, I will willingly and fully accept it."

Tasha was as anxious as an ant on a hot pot: "Sara, how can you think like that? He is kind to your family, but don't you have any love for him?"

"The video that was played at the beginning of the concert is not your silent dedication to him for so many years?"

"Could it be that just because he saved your father, he can disregard your dedication for so many years? He can completely fail you?"

Sara said more or less impatiently: "Oh well, you talk the most! Hurry up and help me take off my wedding dress, I still have to catch a flight later."

## Chapter 3248

Tasha asked, "You're leaving tonight?"

"Yes." Sara said, "The concert is over, so there is no more business for me, you stay here with the executive company to take care of the aftermath, I will go back to Eastcliff first, to prepare for the next concert."

Tasha said, "Then there is no need to catch a plane back so late, rest for one night, wait until tomorrow, and then leave."

Tasha said, "You have confessed so deeply at the concert, but that man took his wife home after the concert, don't you want to stay one more day to see if he will give you a statement?"

"No." Sara said with a smile, "I've said it, I just want him to know clearly what kind of true feelings I have for him, and that is enough."

"That's why I didn't put any frontal photos of him in the video, not even as a child, and I didn't say in public that it was his birthday, that he was there today."

"Because I didn't want anyone else to guess that my Prince Charming was him, especially not to make his wife suspicious."

"And since I said I would wait for him for three years, I will definitely wait for him in a down-to-earth manner, and definitely will not create any trouble for him in advance, not to mention not wanting to put him in a dilemma."

Tasha is convinced, rushed Sara arched her hand, exclaimed: "I really tried to convince you! Really, I won't even help when the wall falls down, I'm convinced of you!"

"Typical devotional personality! If Charlie does not marry you, he will regret it until his next life and beyond!"

"Don't be silly." Sara with her help took off the wedding dress carefully and said:

"Tasha, the makeup has not been removed, and later have to go to the airport, so this wedding dress is too late for me to pack and take away."

"You must help me properly pack it, and then bring me back to Eastcliff intact, in the future when I get married I want to wear it."

Tasha said helplessly, "I know, I know this is your treasure, don't worry, I will help you properly with it and bring it back to you in good condition!"

Sara nodded her head and smiled: "Thank you! You are my good sister! I'll treat you to a big meal when we get back!"

Tasha gave her a blank look and muttered, "And treat me to a big meal, you announced this time to quit the entertainment industry."

"I can also be laid off as an agent, and when I go back, I have to prepare for the layoff and re-employment."

Sara hurriedly laughed: "Don't! We still have dozens and dozens of concerts to stay busy with, wait for the next concert."

"After the commitments, I quit the entertainment industry, but I still have to do other things, then I will look back to the family group to find a good job, you come to me as an assistant I will give you double the annual salary!"

Tasha felt happy, but the face still hummed, she said: "Being an assistant is no problem, after all, I am also a famous university graduate in economic management, to work with you as an assistant is more than enough, but this double annual salary just forget it."

"Your sister Tasha doesn't lack money, the reason to rely on you is because of a good relationship with you, with you to work together even if I do not make money I am still comfortable."

Sara held Tasha's arm, smiling, said: "Lovely sister, today you finally said the truth, it seems that my personality charm is stronger, can keep such talent around to serve me, ha ha ha, this lady has really extraordinary charm!"

"Pooh!" Tasha skimmed her mouth and said, "Don't be silly here, don't you have a plane to catch? Hurry up and take off your makeup."

As they were talking, there was a knock at the door and Sara's mother, Lenan, asked in a soft voice outside the door, "Sara, can mommy come in?"

## Chapter 3249

Sara heard her mother's voice outside the door and hurriedly said, "Mom, I'm taking off my makeup and changing clothes, are you by yourself?"

Lenan was busy answering, "Yeah I am by myself."

Sara then said to Tasha, "Tasha, go and open the door for mom."

"Okay." she agreed and hurriedly opened the door to the room.

After the door opened, Lenan looked at Tasha and said with a smile, "Tasha, this time has really been hard for you."

Tasha hurriedly waved her hand and said, "Auntie, this is all my job, it's not hard at all."

After that, she said with a shocked face, "Auntie, why do you look so much younger today? I feel that if I don't control my food, wait for another two years, I may look even older than you ....."

Lenan said with a smile, "I have some nice skincare products, the effect is really quite good, I've been using, and as we go back, I'll have someone send you a set, or you directly come home to pick up."

Lenan knew that she naturally could not tell Tasha about the Rejuvenating Pill.

Moreover, even if she told her, she was afraid that it would be difficult for her to get it, but instead, she also cause trouble for Charlie, so she used skincare products to cover the reality.

Tasha has always had a very close relationship with Sara, so she is also very familiar with Lenan, hearing this, she said with a smile, "Then I'll thank you in advance, Auntie!"

Lenan laughed: "What else do you have to be polite to auntie, from now on all your skincare products I will give you, I will have the group's driver send it to you regularly."

"Really?" Tasha was flattered and said with some trepidation, "Auntie, there is no need to go to such trouble, if it works well, I will just go and buy it myself in the future."

Lenan laughed: "You and auntie are still so out of touch? This matter is settled, if you push back again, you will treat auntie as an outsider."

When Tasha heard this, she could only nod and said, "Thank you, Auntie, I'm sorry then!"

Lenan nodded, then said to Sara:

"Sara, your father and I are ready to go to the airport, your father thinks you have worked too hard today, so he asked me to tell you to take a good rest at the hotel tonight, so you don't need to come with us again at night."

"Don't say that mom," Sara said:

"I'm going to take off my makeup and go back with you guys, I'm not tired at all now, I don't need much rest, moreover, there's no point for me to stay overnight, I might as well go back with you guys, then I can still have a good sleep at home."

Lenan reached out and touched her face, asking gently, "You confessed so deeply at your own concert today, don't you want to see how Charlie reacts in person? Stay one more night, and you might be able to meet him tomorrow."

"No no." Sara said with a smile, "Making such a big noise, and did not say hello to Charlie in advance, I am afraid that I have scared him so it is better to go back first and see him again after a while."

Lenan helplessly shook her head and laughed: "You girl, you dare to do such a shocking thing, still afraid that you do not know how to face him afterward?"

Sara said delicately: "Mom, you know I actually have the thinnest skin, today dry this thing will keep me nervous for many days until now the back is still sweaty, now the last thing I want to do is meet Charlie, so just let me go home to avoid the wind ....."

"This child ....." Lenan helplessly laughed: "then okay, you take your time to take off the makeup, change into comfortable clothes, I'll go talk to your father, we will wait for you."

"Thank you, mom!" Sara smiled happily and gave Lenan a kiss on her cheek.

.....

## Chapter 3250

Ten minutes later, Sara, who had changed into an everyday outfit, got into the car with her parents and headed to the airport.

On the way, Sara kept chatting with her mother.

Being a woman, Lenan had many questions in her heart to ask her, but her first question was, "Sara, when did you order that wedding dress you were wearing tonight behind our backs?"

Sara said with a smile, "Mom, you know Vera Wang, right?"

"Yes." Lenan nodded: "Isn't it the independent brand of the Chinese-American designer Natalie Wang?"

"These years in Europe and the United States is really very hot, even the former U.S. President Clinton and the daughter of Putin, married are wearing her designed wedding dress, your set of wedding dress is also ordered from her?"

Sara laughed: "She had announced a few years ago that she will no longer make wedding dresses for others personally, but I invited her over from the United States a few months ago and gave her the measurements, and then she took them back to the United States to make one for me personally."

Lenan laughed: "Then you really have a lot of fame, people have closed the mountain, but still resumed to help you make wedding dresses."

Sara said seriously: "Mom, to be honest, I could not invite her, although her assets are not as big as the top families, but usually make friends with the top powers, many top wealthy and executive families in the United States who have asked her to design their wedding dresses, and these celebrities in China were also lining up to find her."

"But even so, no one could invite her personally in the past few years, not to mention me, even if the Su family and the Wade family were looking for her, it is impossible for her to come out personally."

Sara took a slight pause, and said: "This time she was willing to personally come to China to help me measure and make a wedding dress, mainly because she knows that I am the future daughter-in-law of Auntie An who had long approved it."

Lenan asked in surprise, "You said this Natalie, came because of the face of Charlie's mother?"

"Right." Sara said, "I originally just paid a deposit to her brand for her designer to design a high order wedding dress for me, but I didn't expect her to come in person ....."

"In fact, I was also surprised at the time, did not understand why she would personally come over, asked her to know that she and Auntie An and Auntie An's mother were good friends for many years ....."

"Moreover, when Charlie went back to the United States with Auntie to visit her family when he was a child, she also met him and knew the relationship between our family and Auntie An's family."

Lenan lamented, "Natalie should also have to be more than seventy years old, at least almost twenty years older than sister An, I did not expect her and sister An were friends too."

Sara said, "Or maybe they met through Auntie An's mother."

Sara added: "But according to her, Auntie An had helped her a lot in the past, and her tone seems to be quite grateful."

Lenan nodded: "Your Auntie had helped too many people, in Silicon Valley alone, more than half of the big companies had taken investment from your her."

Sara hmm, continued: "So she tossed over so far to help me measure, and went back to personally help me make a wedding dresses, also personally brought the wedding dress to me to try on, on-site fine-tuning, before and after so long, and finally didn't take money, not a penny, said I am Auntie An's daughter-in-law, just like her own daughter-in-law."

Philip, who had not spoken, suddenly asked Sara very seriously, "Sara, you did not tell her about Charlie, right?"

"No." Sara said, "She only mentioned her relationship with Auntie An's family, but didn't ask me about Charlie."

Philip suddenly remembered something, slapped his thigh, and blurted out, "Oh no, we forgot an important thing!"

Sara's heart tightened and she hurriedly asked, "Dad, what's the important thing?"

Philip blurted out, "You made such a big noise at the concert today, if the An family sees it, they would know that Charlie is still alive, and they would know that we have found him!"

## Chapter 3251

Sara heard this, the whole person immediately tensed up, off the tongue: "Dad! I ..... should not give Charlie trouble, right?!"

Lenan then spoke: "I think the An family know that Charlie is still alive, should not be a bad thing, his grandparents are still alive, and in the family, they are also in charge."

"If they know that Charlie is still alive, they will only be happy, will never have any threat to Charlie, maybe after they get acquainted with Charlie, can bring more resources and opportunities to him."

Saying that, Lenan added: "Back a step, even if the An family has little affection for him, but after all, there is blood kinship, at most, they will not bother him, they certainly can not take the initiative to find trouble with Charlie."

Philip thought about it, sighed with relief, nodded, and said, "That's true, Charlie's apparent threat is the Su family, but the Su family is obviously no longer his rival."

Lenan asked, "Then you say, if the murderer of Brother Wade and Sister An knew that Charlie is still alive, would he attack him?"

Philip shook his head, "I don't think so, if they wanted Charlie's life, back then in Aurous Hill, they would have killed Charlie together, after all, even big brother Wade didn't get rid of their poisonous hands, if they wanted to kill Charlie, how could he be spared."

Lenan nodded slightly, aside Sara was slightly relieved, while she touched her heart, while fearful beyond measure said, "I'm really worried about what trouble this would bring to Charlie ..... After all, I did not discuss this with him in advance about this matter... ..."

Philip smiled faintly and said, "In fact, it's okay, know that you two's marriage, is not only known to the Wade family and the An family."

"Other Eastcliff big families are also aware, even if you did not say this at the concert, the Wade family has long known about Charlie's matter, Su family Zhiyu and her mother Liona must also know, as for the remaining two or three families, even now know, it is nothing, not a big deal."

"Right." Lenan spoke, "Even if they know that Charlie is still alive, they also know who Charlie really is, so I think it will have no effect."

"That's good." Sara sighed, "Just now Dad suddenly said a thing, I thought I was in big trouble ....."

Lenan touched her hand and said with a smile, "You don't have such a big psychological burden, this matter is not a good thing."

The first thing you need to do is to go to the U.S. to visit Natalie when you go on tour. If she knows about your concert today, she'll know that we've found Charlie, so maybe she'll talk to Charlie's grandmother about it. You may be able to meet with the An family."

"Meet with the An family?" Sara asked, "If Charlie knows, will he not be angry with me?"

Lenan seriously said, "So you have to grasp the degree, you go to the United States, can only take the initiative to visit Natalie, as for the An family to see you, depends on whether Natalie will convey this information, if she conveyed this matter, then to the An family it is their initiative to see you, not your initiative to see them."

Sara asked in confusion, "But what am I going to say when I see the An family ....."

Lenan said, "Naturally, it's to help connect Charlie with the An family. If he can get help from the An family, his future development will definitely get a huge boost, so he can get twice the result with half the effort. This will only be good for him."

Philip on the side said: "Sara, your mother is right, although Charlie and the An family share blood, but they have not been in too much contact, plus Charlie's mother has died, the An family and he have been estranged for many years."

"If you want them to re-establish their relationship in the future, the middle really needs a link, and you, naturally, are the best candidate for that link!"

"And this time Natalie look at the face of the An family, to make you a wedding dress, this in itself is a very good breakthrough opportunity, you go to the United States this time, by the way, to visit Natalie, everything will be naturally a waterfall."

Sara nodded with a sudden realization and said, "Okay Dad, I know."

.....

## Chapter 3252

At this time, Charlie and his wife Claire had already returned home.

Claire because still not quite able to accept Sara suddenly has to permanently quit the singing world, while has been holding the phone on the microblog to participate in the first hot list of new activities, ten million fans joined to request Sara to stay in the entertainment industry.

While she was busy swiping her phone in support, Charlie came to the courtyard alone and made a phone call to Philip.

He knew that Philip was leaving Aurous Hill and returning to Eastcliff tonight, but just now at the concert, he didn't have much communication with him because his wife was there and there were too many people, so he hurried to give him a call and wanted to wish him and Lenan a good trip.

When the call was answered, Philip said smilingly, "Charlie, you've arrived home, right?"

Charlie said, "Yes, Uncle, I've arrived home. Have you and Auntie left for the airport?"

"Yes." Philip said smilingly, "We are already on our way, it just so happens that Sara also has to go back with us tonight, so we are going together as a family of three."

"Ah?" Charlie was surprised and asked, "Sara is also leaving? She must be so tired after the concert, why doesn't she rest for one night before going back?"

Philip laughed: "Your Auntie and I also advised her to do the same, but the child insisted on going back with us, saying that there is nothing more to do here, so she can go back and rest properly."

Charlie's heart was a little empty, helplessly said, "Well, you tell her, after landing, send me a WeChat."

"Sure." Philip then said, "Charlie, the time is late, you also rest early."

Charlie was ashamed and said, "Uncle, I'm really sorry, you and Auntie came all the way here today, I didn't entertain you properly, and I couldn't come to the airport to see you off when you left."

Philip casually laughed: "It's okay, we are all family, no need to be so polite, and in less than a month, you will come to Eastcliff to participate in the ancestral ceremony of the Wade family, then you will stay at your uncle's house, and we will have a few good drinks."

"Okay." Charlie agreed without hesitation, going back to attend the ancestral ceremony was something he had promised his grandfather before, since he had already promised, it was natural to keep his words.

However, Charlie and the Wade family did not want too much contact, so he originally did not intend to live in the Wade family.

Otherwise, if he looks down and raises his head, he can see your aunt Cynthia, not only is she bad, he will also be unhappy.

At that time, if he lives in Philip's house, it will naturally be much more convenient.

When Philip saw Charlie agree, he said very happily: "Then we have a deal, when you depart to Eastcliff, tell me in advance!"

## Chapter 3253

Sara is gone and Charlie can not help but feel a little lonely.

At this time, the courtyard is silent, the weather is still a little cold, looking up at the moon and stars in the sky, more let him sigh.

He never imagined that Sara's concert would come to an end in this way, thinking back to those old photos of the concert, he was filled with emotion and shame deep inside.

Although he has lived a hard life over the years, but in the orphanage, with Leon's covert protection, he could actually be considered to be carefree, but the lack of all kinds of material conditions were a bit more difficult.

But he never thought before, he suffered these years, Sara and her family were sparing no effort to find his whereabouts.

This love alone, he has been very moved, do not know how to repay, not to mention, Sara's so many years to abide by the marriage contract with him, single-mindedly waiting for him nearly 20 years of deep love.

So, how can he return this love of the three members of the Gu family, has become a knot in the heart that can not be solved.

Because he simply can not think of any good way.

After all, he has been married for almost four years, never leaves Claire.

In Charlie's heart sighing and sighing, Claire wrapped in cotton clothes, holding a down jacket, came out of the villa.

She came to his side, gently put the down jacket on his shoulders, and said, "Honey, why did you run outside and stand there? It's quite cold tonight."

Charlie smiled and said, "It's a little stuffy inside, I wanted to come out for some fresh air."

Claire nodded and said, "Why don't we stop the floor heating in our house, it's already mid-March, there's no need to keep the heating on."

Charlie said, "Let's not turn it off, it's easy to catch a cold in this season, so it's much better to turn on the heating in the house."

Claire also did not insist, but looked at him and asked with concern: "Honey, why do I feel as if you have something on your mind? Did you encounter any trouble?"

"No." Charlie said against his will, "Around Qingming festival, there is a feng shui reading business to go to Eastcliff, a big family wants me to go over to help look at the

feng shui of the ancestral graves, but it seems to be a bit tricky, I am thinking how to deal with it."

The reason why Charlie said this, on the one hand, also do not want to make her think more, on the other hand, also wants to discuss with her in advance to take a precaution, to inform her about his own Qingming Festival things, before going to Eastcliff."

After saying these words, he did not feel complacent because of an excuse to kill two birds with one stone, on the contrary, he felt a trace of sadness in his heart.

Ever since he had obtained the Nine Mysterious Heavenly Scriptures, the relationship between him and Claire had been filled with more and more lies.

Although many of these lies were out of good intentions, the nature of the lies could not be concealed.

## Chapter 3254

At this moment, when Claire heard that Charlie was preparing to go to Eastcliff to read feng shui for others again, she did not suspect in her heart, but only asked him, "Honey, did you take the job of reading feng shui again?"

"Yes." Charlie said casually, "The money is quite a lot, so there is no reason to refuse."

Saying that, Charlie was afraid that Claire would repeat the same old tune, so he immediately added:

"And wife, you should also know that this group of rich people have their own circle, if you offend the people inside this circle, it is likely to be blocked by this circle, and may even be targeted by them, so I am also riding a tiger now, it is impossible to cut off all This area of business."

Claire originally wanted to repeat the same old story, according to her idea, as long as her company gradually saw an upturn, Charlie could gradually reduce the business of feng shui, as far as possible no longer touch this aspect of things.

But now hearing him say so, she put away her set of rhetoric and helplessly said, "Honey, then you must pay more attention to yourself."

Charlie smiled faintly and nodded, "Don't worry wife, I will."

She smiled gratefully and said, "It's getting late, hurry up and go back to bed."

"Okay!"

.....

Late at night, when Charlie and Claire were cuddling and sleeping together, a woman walked out gingerly in the large courtyard of the Song family villa.

It was already 1:30 in the morning, but instead of sleeping, Nanako came to the courtyard alone, found a dry place, sat cross-legged in the courtyard, and looked up at the stars.

Sara's concert was very shocking to her, with many details that she still hasn't gotten over.

At the concert, she first saw her idol Sara's infatuation and bravery, at that moment, she revered Sara more and more.

After the concert, she repeatedly pondered this matter, there is always an intuition, as if Sara in the scene of the object of confession, should be their long-time love of Charlie.

However, she could not think of any clear clues to support her intuition.

She had learned about Charlie's background, but the specific information was not that detailed, only that Charlie grew up as an orphan, grew up in the Aurous Hill orphanage, and then joined the Aurous Hill Willson family."

"This life experience seems very ordinary, and even with a few sympathetic tragic colors.

However, she could not figure out how exactly Charlie grew from a superfluous son-in-law to the true Dragon Master Wade, who is respected by everyone in Aurous Hill."

"And even more so, how he could have such a strong strength and even have such a heavenly miracle medicine as the Rejuvenating Pill.

One is the Willson family son-in-law, the other is the true dragon, these two images, simply a day and a place, so Nanako at this time is in a quandary, really can not think of the connection.

Just when she was puzzled, Warnia walked into the courtyard, slowly came to her, and asked with a smile, "Nanako, why are you still awake so late?"

Nanako looked back at her and smiled, "I couldn't sleep, how about you, sister?"

Warnia shrugged her shoulders and returned the same smile, "Me too."

Nanako smiled heartily and sighed, "Sister can't sleep, it must be because of Charlie!"

Warnia was slightly stunned, then also smiled emotionally, "Hey, it seems that we both have the same reason for insomnia."

Nanako nodded and said without any concealment, "I was thinking that the Prince Charming that Sara confessed her love for at the concert tonight, could it be him."

Warnia's eyes widened and she blurted out,

"I thought exactly the same as you! Although there is no evidence and I can't think of any kind of possibility, but I have been suspecting this matter too!"

Nanko didn't expect that Warnia had thought of it the same as her, and hurriedly said,

"Sister, you have been living in Aurous Hill, and have known Charlie earlier, can you tell me what his past was like?"

## **Chapter 325**

Hearing Nanako's question, Warnia seriously said, "I actually know very little about Master Wade's past, I first met him last year in one of our family's antique stores, at that

time he was not very famous in Aurous Hill, just a superfluous live-in son-in-law with a very low family status."

Speaking of this, she turned her words and spoke, "But he was young, mastered a long lost antique restoration skill, this really shocked me very much, at that time I thought, this man must have some unknown story."

Nanako nodded: "There are many shocking things about Charlie, but what I want to know most is his childhood!"

"For example, where exactly is he from, how did he become an orphan, was he abandoned by his parents after birth, or was he born without parents, or did he lose them at a certain point in time and that's why he became an orphan."

Warnia frowned and thought for half a day, shook her head, and said, "These ..... honestly I'm not really sure about."

Nanako analyzed again: "Warnia sister look, Sara said her childhood friend, was missing when she was five or six years old, according to her age also considering Charlie's age backward, that year he should be seven or eight years old, and Sara is from Eastcliff."

"So this has a very simple dialectical logic: if he is a native of Aurous Hill, then he was young when he couldn't have had any interactions with Sara, so naturally he wasn't Sara's Prince Charming, which proves that our intuition was all wrong."

"But, by the same logic, if Charlie is not a native of Aurous Hill, then the possibility of this matter is greatly increased!"

"If he is really Sara's Prince Charming, then it proves that he should have been a native of Eastcliff when he was a child, and moreover, the time he came to Aurous Hill should have been around seven or eight years old."

Warnia nodded with great agreement and said, "According to this, if he also happened to enter the orphanage when he was seven or eight years old, then the timeline would basically match."

"Right." Nanako said, "Sister, you have connections in Aurous Hill, can you ask someone to check the records of the Aurous Hill orphanage?"

Warnia thought about it and said, "Checking the records shouldn't be a big problem, but in case Master Wade knows that we are investigating him, will he have any misunderstanding about us?"

"After all, he also has a wide network of people in Aurous Hill, I'm afraid that if I just find someone to check on my side, he will know about it on the other side."

"It is indeed so ....., " Nanako thought about it and busily said, "By the way, didn't you make a deal with Charlie's wife to cooperate with her on some projects?"

"Right." Warnia nodded: "What's wrong?"

Nanako said, "Then you just need to find a chance to ask her when you meet her, how old Charlie was when he entered the orphanage, as long as you ask cleverly, she should not be suspicious, that way, our suspicion will also be revealed!"

Warnia immediately agreed and said, "Then I'll ask Mrs. Wade to meet us at the group tomorrow to have a chat!"

After saying that, Warnia looked at Nanako again somewhat bewildered, and asked her, "But ..... Nanako, what do you think the meaning of us doing this is?"

Nanako seriously said, "The meaning of this matter to me, because I love Charlie unreservedly and deeply, so I can't control myself to want to know more about his past, I also know that this idea is very selfish, but I just can't control myself ....."

Warnia sighed quietly, murmured: "Who is not like this ..... I also want to know, he repeatedly saved me in crisis, let my soul dreaming of Master Wade, in fact, what is the person ....."

After saying that, she sounded much firmer and spoke, "Tomorrow I will try to ask for clues!"

.....

## Chapter 3256

The next day, early morning.

Charlie and Claire got up one after another, washed up, and went downstairs for breakfast.

According to the process of these days, Charlie after breakfast, drives Claire to work, but the workplace may be uncertain, maybe to the company, may also be to the construction site of the Emgrand Group, or to Liona's old mansion.

However, Claire said excitedly to Charlie after a busy work on the phone during the meal: "Honey! Miss Warnia of the Song family asked me to go to the Song Group to talk about project cooperation!"

Charlie did not feel surprised, because Warnia had already expressed this intention very clearly yesterday.

In his opinion, the reason why Warnia did this was definitely that she wanted to help Claire start her own business to repay him for his help.

So, he didn't think much about it and asked her, "Then I'll send you to Song's Group after breakfast later, or should we go somewhere else?"

"To Song's Group!" Claire said without hesitation,

"Miss Song is now the chairman of Song Group, and she should be able to directly shoot this aspect of the project cooperation, so I have to hurry up and chat with her to see if we can land the cooperation as soon as possible."

Elaine at the side couldn't help but exclaim: "Claire, you're going to cooperate with the Song Group now? Gosh! This is too powerful!"

Claire said, "Mom, I'm just going to talk to Miss Song to see if there's any possibility of cooperation."

Elaine laughed: "If the president of such a big group takes the initiative to invite you to talk about cooperation, what else do you need to think about? It will definitely be a success! In this way, your company will go up another level."

Claire said, "We will only know this after talking with Miss Song."

Elaine said without hesitation, "Don't worry, Claire, this will definitely work. Don't forget, Charlie has shown the Song family feng shui, and Warnia came to our house personally to give a gift before! For the sake of Charlie, how will she let you make a trip for nothing?"

When Elaine's words came out, Claire's mood was a bit dark, she knew that Warnia wanted to cooperate with her because of her husband's face, even the cooperation of the Emgrand Group before, it was Doris who gave it to her because of her husband's face, which made her heart's entrepreneurial enthusiasm more or less suffer a blow.

Charlie saw that Claire was not right, smiled and comforted: "Wife, in fact, many businesses, are relying on others to help match the bridge to get, however, whether the business can do well and make the other party satisfied, or rely on own strength, I believe that in this regard, my wife's ability is the top."

Claire smiled gratefully and said seriously, "Thank you, husband ....."

After eating, Charlie drove and sent Claire to Song Group.

He, on the other hand, because he had an appointment with Zhiyu and Melba to have a meeting at the Emgrand Group, drove off alone and went there.

Claire was treated extremely well at Song's Group.

Just after she mentioned her name to the receptionist, Warnia received the news and personally came down from her office to greet her, which made Claire a bit flattered.

After inviting Claire to her office, Warnia opened the door and took out the plans of several construction projects of the Song Group, and said to Claire:

"Mrs. Wade, these are the projects that we are preparing and will start soon, and the design plans for the civil construction stage have all been released, but the subsequent decoration design plans are still being tendered."

"If Mrs. Wade is interested, these projects can be given to your company."

Claire was shocked speechless because the total investment of these projects that Warnia brought out even exceeded fifteen billion.

According to the standard of the construction industry, the design cost of the overall architectural design generally accounts for about 3% of the total project cost, while the cost of the interior decoration design generally accounts for 1.5% or less of the total project cost.

If this ratio is followed, the design fee for the interior decoration of these projects alone is more than 200 million.

If you get the construction also, the profit doubled more than that!

## Chapter 3257

However, Claire knows very well in her heart that with her current strength and ability, it is impossible for her to cooperate with the Song Group on projects with a total investment of tens of billions of dollars in one breath.

The overall strength of her company now is far from the scale of a large design company, plus she still has the project of the Emgrand Group on hand, so the energy she can spare is even more limited.

Warnia took out this tens of billions of projects, Claire estimated that she could at most eat one-fifth of it.

However, even one-fifth. It is also a very large piece of cake.

The design fee alone is almost forty million.

While Claire was excited about this, Warnia, who was opposite her, was thinking. But how to lead the topic to Charlie, and do not let Claire have any suspicion, ask the questions that they want to ask.

So, she asked her: "Mrs. Wade, do you think your company can cooperate with Song's group in these projects?"

Claire seriously said, "Miss Song. Our company can do all these projects, but I'm just a little bit unsure, are these projects of yours going to start at the same time?"

Warnia explained, "Basically, all these projects have been prepared and launched one after another, but for so many projects, the timeline should be stretched to half a year or even a year for each."

"So that it will be easier for you to arrange your time and energy reasonably, otherwise, if all these projects are concentrated in a very intensive period of time, I am afraid that you will also be affected. Otherwise, if all these projects are concentrated in a very intensive period of time, I am afraid that you will not be able to cope with it."

What Claire was originally worried about was that her company did not have enough manpower and energy to eat so many cooperation projects in one bite, but if, according to Warnia, these projects would be launched one after another within half a year to one year, then she would have enough time to line up her troops.

In this way, it may not be impossible to take all these projects or take over a large part of them.

So, she asked Warnia: "Miss Song. Are you going to take all of these projects to work with us?"

"Yes." Warnia said very generously, "As long as you are interested, Mrs. Wade, all the projects can be given to your company, if you can do it yourself, well and good; if you can't do it yourself, then you can completely subcontract it to others, and then you can earn a price difference from the middle."

Claire really did not expect that Warnia would be so generous. In the past, for this kind of project, every B-party company would have to scramble for a share. Just like her parent's group in the past."

"In order to get the 30,000 projects of the Emgrand Group, the whole family had to hold a mobilization meeting, and all of them still had no hope deep inside.

However, Warnia directly sent such a large share to Claire, which made her a little bit back to her mind, after all, this is no longer a pie from the sky, this is a diamond from the sky.

## Chapter 3258

So, Claire was a little overwhelmed and asked, "Miss Song, this big gift of yours is too heavy, I ..... I am really embarrassed to....."

Warnia laughed: "Mrs. Wade you and I must not be so polite, Master Wade has helped our family many times and even saved my life, my grandfather and I owe him many favors. So as long as you feel okay with these projects, Mrs. Wade, I can leave them all to you."

Claire was astonished and asked, "Miss Song, you said my husband saved your life? How come I've never heard him mention it before."

Warnia explained, "It's like this, when I listened to a con man from Hong Kong, I accidentally turned my home's feng shui into a trapped dragon formation, and almost had a big accident, thanks to Master Wade's advice I was able to turn the danger into a success ....."

It was because of her own bad luck, by the fake Hong Kong master's deception. Then, she told Claire the story of how the fakeness was detected by Charlie, and finally, how he helped her to break the Dragon Trap Formation.

Claire listened dumbfounded. She originally thought that her husband's so-called feng shui set, more or less had deceptive meaning.

But now, after listening to Warnia's introduction, she understood. It turns out that Charlie's set of things is not just a false head but really has a practical effect.

So, she also couldn't help but sigh: "Before, I was especially worried that the nature of my husband's feng shui reading for others was a kind of a scam, afraid that those people would come back and look for him again, but now after hearing you say so, I'm much more relieved."

Warnia smiled and said very seriously, "There is a big difference between Master Wade and those charlatans, he has real talent, and that is why everyone holds him in high esteem."

Speaking of this, Warnia's eyes flashed with a hint of essence and said with a smile, "By the way, Mrs. Wade. I've always been curious, what exactly is Master Wade's origin and mastery, how could he be so young and proficient in so many profound and mysterious skills?"

Claire seriously replied, "I'm not going to lie to you Miss Song, my husband, he doesn't have any mastery as far as I know. I don't think the orphanage would have taught him this, and I'm not sure where he learned these skills from."

Warnia immediately asked: "Mrs. Wade, you said that Master Wade lost his parents at a very early age, so it is possible that his skills were passed on to him by his parents before he lost them, and if he is a natural talent, it is not impossible to learn something at a young age."

Claire, who knew the meaning of Warnia's words, said stupidly: "But Charlie had just turned eight when he entered the orphanage. An eight-year-old child, even if he is talented, can't have learned any profound skills."

"Eight years old?!" Warnia's heart was appalled and asked offhand, "Master Wade ..... really entered the orphanage when he was eight years old?"

"Yes." Claire nodded with certainty and said, "This is something he has told me many times before."

"According to him, his parents met with an accident when he was eight years old, and he had no other relatives in the world, so he was adopted by the orphanage until he became an adult."

Warnia recalled the various details that Nanako analyzed last night and exclaimed in her heart,

"Now, the time Master Wade entered the orphanage and the time when Sara started looking for her Prince Charming almost exactly coincide, then this is more proof that Master Wade is that Prince Charming of Sara!"

"This likewise proves that Master Wade is not from Aurous Hill at all, but from Eastcliff!"

"More importantly, Sara is not just a star, many people know that her family background is very strong, the Gu family can be ranked in the top five in China! And is the only daughter of Philip Gu, chairman of the Gu Group!"

"Master Wade can set up a marriage contract with a rich woman like Sara from a young age, which only proves that he himself is also from a famous family after all!"

"And if you look at the country, there are not many big families in total that can match the Gu family, and within Eastcliff, there are even fewer such big families, only the Su family, and the Wade family ....."

Thinking of this, Warnia's heart thumped, and the question deep within her heart gradually became clear: "Wade family?! Master Wade?! Could it be that ....."

## Chapter 329

What made Warnia realize that something was not quite right was that after all these clues were cleared and all of them matched with Charlie, Charlie's surname was like the last piece of evidence that locked all the clues, making her no longer have any doubts about her own guesses.

She thought to herself, "So it seems that Master Wade must be the young master of the Wade family in Eastcliff, and the Wade family must have been very good friends with the Gu family back then, so when the two children were still young, they had already set up a marriage, but in the middle of this Master Wade had some changes so that he fell into Aurous Hill and became an orphan!"

At this thought, she had mixed feelings deep inside her heart.

Before, she felt that Charlie had grassroots origin, but with his own ability he successfully reversed the model, and it is based on this point, deep inside her heart has always felt that she is not inferior to Charlie in front of him in every way.

At least, her own origin is better than his, born with a higher social rank than him.

Warnia did not have any intention of looking down on him, she just used this view to cheer herself up and make herself feel that she was not out of reach with Charlie.

But now she realized that her own origin was not only not better than Charlie's, on the contrary, it was simply a hundred thousand miles worse than his.

Eastcliff Wade family's overall strength is at least more than ten times stronger than the Song family!

If the base is small, ten times, it does not seem to be too big a gap, but if the base is large enough, the gap is simply frightening.

To use a simple analogy, one child has a lollipop in his hand, while another child has ten lollipops in his hand, this tenfold gap is nothing, parents only need to come up with a few dollars to help their children catch up.

But if it's your family that has one suite in the local area, and another person has ten suites in the local area, the gap is too big for many people to overcome.

What's more, here we are talking about a hundred billion level assets, and the gap with trillion level assets is simply more than an order of magnitude worse.

It was also at this moment that Warnia's deep-seated inferiority complex reached its peak, and now she felt that she had a huge gap with Charlie everywhere and that she had almost no hope with him.

At this time, Claire, did not know Warnia's inner changes, she saw her did not speak again, and thought Warnia was not interested in her husband's topic, she could not help but sigh:

"In fact, Charlie really suffered a lot in the past, he lived in the orphanage until he was 18 years old, and then he came out to work to earn money, and he did all the dirty work, and the money he earned from working, leaving some for self, almost rest of it was donated to the orphanage to help the younger siblings there."

Warnia nodded gently, could not help but feel emotion: "To be honest, I really admire Master Wade, with such a background, he can still silently eat so much suffering ....."

As soon as Warnia spoke, she immediately regretted it.

She could see that Claire did not know Charlie's true identity at all, so she was afraid that the sentiment she had just said would make Claire discover the end.

## Chapter 3260

But Claire didn't even think about it.

She thought that Warnia had spoken out of turn and hurriedly said, "In fact, the reason why Charlie suffered so much was that he came from such a poor background and lost his parents at a very early age."

Realizing that Claire didn't notice her mistake, Warnia hurriedly nodded and agreed, "Mrs. Wade you are right, I was the one who said it wrong."

After saying that, she hurriedly picked up the documents, selected three project plans from them, handed them to Claire, and said with a smile,

"Mrs. Wade, you can go back and take a good look at these three projects, these are the first projects we are ready to start right now, if there are no problems on your side, we can sign the cooperation agreement first."

Claire nodded and said, "Okay, Miss Song, I'll take these materials back, read through them carefully today, and then think about a feasibility plan, and then we'll communicate in detail!"

"No problem!" Warnia took out her business card and handed it to Claire and said, "Mrs. Wade, this has my contact information, you can contact me at any time if it's convenient for you."

"Okay!" Claire stood up and said, "In that case, I will not disturb Miss Song's work, we will contact by phone if there are any problems."

"OK!" Warnia took the initiative to extend a hand to her and said, "Happy cooperation!"

Claire nodded: "Happy cooperation!"

Warnia also stood up and smiled, "Let's go, I'll walk you out."

She sent Claire out of her office, and after saying goodbye to her, she immediately went back to her office, took out her cell phone, and made a call to Nanako.

At this moment, Nanako was waiting for Warnia's feedback at the Song family villa, because she knew that Warnia was going to meet Claire this morning, so she also expected her to be able to get some useful key information out of Claire's mouth.

Therefore, as soon as the call came in, she immediately picked up and asked, "How is sister warnia?"

Warnia said directly to the point: "Nanako, I suspect that Master Wade is, with 90% to 100% confidence, the young master of the Wade family in Eastcliff!"

Saying that, she then repeated the conversation she had had with Claire just now to Nanako.

"Eastcliff Wade family?!"

After hearing what she said, Nanako was as if struck by lightning.

Some time ago, both the Su family and the Wade family had approached the Ito family, hoping to start an ocean shipping cooperation with them, so Nanako knew both the Wade family and the Su family better.

She knows that the Wade family's strength has almost reached the tip of the pyramid in China, and the Su family was slightly stronger than the Wade family in the past, but now the Su family has divested the entire ocean shipping group to Zhiyu.

So the overall strength of the Su family at present is probably on par with the Wade family, and may even have been vaguely exceeded by the Wade family.

If Charlie was the young master of the Wade family, that would also mean that he was actually a direct blood relative of a top Chinese family, which was far from his original orphan background.

## Chapter 3261

For a time, in her heart, Nanako also felt a strong inferiority complex.

Originally, like Warnia, she had a small sense of superiority from her family background deep inside.

She always felt that she might not be able to compare with Charlie in many aspects, but at least, she was still a big girl from a big family.

But now it seems that he is not only in this point, not inferior to her, on the contrary, but he is also still a young master from a large family.

The only advantage they had was crushed.

For a while, the two girls on the phone coincidentally silent.

After a long time, it was Nanako who took the lead in breaking the silence and spoke: "Sister Warnia, I have briefly investigated some of these two families when the Su family and the Wade family wanted to cooperate with our family."

"It seems that among the middle-aged sons of the Wade family in this generation, there is indeed one person who was lost a long time ago, if he is really the young master of the Wade family, it is most likely that he is the son of this person!"

Warnia actually knew very little about the Wade family.

These large families are particularly concerned about protecting their privacy, so, in addition to the local families in Eastcliff, more or less understand their situation, the non-local families only vaguely have a general idea, deeper details simply they do not know.

Moreover, Changying died in that era, information dissemination was still very backward, ordinary people understand the news in only two ways, one is the television, one is the newspaper.

And the television at that time, almost rarely reruns the news, not to mention the Internet video platform to help them keep the video files, so this means that if news just began to expose out when you missed it, you will probably never have the opportunity to see.

Because of this, Warnia had no idea how many members of the Wade family there were, what each one's name was, let alone that any of these had disappeared twenty years earlier.

So she said to Nanako, "I've never heard of the Wade family's internal situation, so I'm not sure who of their middle-aged sons and daughters have disappeared."

Nanako said, "No need, sister Warnia!"

Warnia asked in confusion, "Don't you want to know more details?"

Nanako smiled faintly and said seriously, "Since Charlie has not said these things, it proves that he does not want us or others to know this, we are all people who have received favors from him, we can't just pry into his secrets just because we want to satisfy our own curiosity."

Warnia froze, then sighed and said quietly, "You're right ..... this matter we really shouldn't dig too deep ....."

Saying that, Warnia reluctantly lamented: "Hey, I actually think, although we have so many clues to echo on, but have not found a conclusive evidence to prove that our speculation is true, nine, eight out of ten, but there is always that one or two percent other possibilities, I want, in fact, is the nail on the coffin."

Nanako felt empathetic and said: "I understand what you mean ..... right sister Warnia, I heard someone say that the Wade family will hold a very grand ancestral ceremony at Qingming festival this year."

"When you can pay attention to see if Charlie went to Eastcliff, if he also happens to be in Eastcliff at that time, then this matter will be completely nailed down."

"Ancestor Ritual Ceremony?" Warnia was surprised and asked, "How do you know?"

Nanako said, "People from the Wade family came to see my father and talked about these things. It is said that they bought a mountain for their own feng shui and built it as the ancestral tomb of the Wade family, and the ancestral ceremony of the Wade family is held only once every twelve years, so it is very grand."

"I understand." Warnia was busy saying, "Then I will keep an eye on Master Wade's trajectory at that time to see if he will leave Aurous Hill and go to Eastcliff."

## Chapter 3262

The ancestral ceremony scheduled to be held by the Wade family in twenty days had indeed touched many people.

Not only the Wade family in Eastcliff, but also the branches of the family all over the country and even the world began to prepare for this ancestor worship ceremony early.

Even in Charlie's heart, he was vaguely looking forward to this ceremony, because he had long decided to get Zynn back from Syria at this ancestral ceremony, so that he could personally kneel in front of his parents' graves and repent, in order to console the spirits of his parents in heaven.

Although Zynn is not the murderer who directly killed his parents, but this is a very important start for Charlie.

From Zynn onwards, he will start with those who were once enemies of his parents, one by one, to uncover, so that they pay the price for their actions!

And in addition to Charlie, there is another person who has been thinking about this ancestral ceremony, that person is in Syria, Zynn.

During this period of time, Zynn has been counting the days, because he knows that the time to Qingming is getting closer and closer, which means that the day to return to his country is getting closer and closer.

Although he also knew that the so-called return to China was actually being escorted by Charlie to the ancestral grave of the Wade family and kowtowing to Changying to confess his sins, which was essentially an outright insult to him.

But even so, he is very much looking forward to this day.

Because, in his heart, he knew one thing very well, that is: "If I stay in this sh!tty place in Syria, in Hamid's base, then my whereabouts will never be known by my family!"

"But if Charlie can let me return to my country, even if it means that I have to go to the ancestral grave of the Wade family to kowtow and admit my mistake, I have a certain chance to let the Su family know my specific situation!"

"It's not good to say that my father can still have a way to get me out."

"Really can't, he can still go to negotiate with Charlie, the big deal is to give up some benefits and exchange me back."

"So, even if there is only one percent chance, it is better than no chance at all!"

During this period of time, Zynn's life in Syria was not good.

Hard conditions, at first he was not adaptable, but after some days he slowly was able to accept.

However, the most depressing thing about this recent period is that Hamid does not know which tendon is not right, and began to build infrastructure in this mountain nest!

In the surrounding mountains, twenty-four hours a day, he can hear the deafening sound of construction, the sound of all kinds of machinery roar is surrounding him.

According to his observation, now the base, built more than one concrete mixing plant, 24 hours a day non-stop production of concrete, and then by high-pressure concrete pump, one station to the surrounding hillside, and in the surrounding hillside, explosives to open the movement of the mountain is also happening from time to time.

It is not easy to say when the gun will be released, and sometimes even in the early hours of the morning disturbing his sleep.

Each time the cannon fire, accompanied by a burst of ground shaking.

This is just one aspect, more annoying is, each time after the use of explosives to open the mountain, there will be heavy machine guns bursts, roaring up the sky non-stop.

At this time in the Middle East, the sky has just dawned, but Zynn woke up two hours ago, by the machine roar of the night and it is hard to sleep.

After just two hours of sleep, he listened to the sound of several explosions rumbling outside, the vibration of the explosion almost collapsed his roof, so he was awakened from sleep, thought the war, pulling his legs to run outside.

He was immediately spotted by a soldier standing guard on the opposite roof, who immediately pointed his gun at him and shouted angrily: "What are you doing? If you try to run out again, I'll shoot you!"

Zynn was so angry that he cursed and blurted out, "What the hell are you staring at me for? The enemy's shells are coming, why don't you hurry up and go to the front line position to support them!"

The man heard this, put down his gun, waved his hand, and said, "Do not be afraid, there is no war, that is our engineering battalion opening the mountain, just a breath detonated six working surfaces of the explosive point, so the noise is a little bit loud."

"Fcuk!"

Zynn jumped up and cursed: "Are you people sick? Day and night non-stop shelling to open the mountain, after the shelling, it is more than a dozen air compressors on work.

That sh!t suddenly starts rumbling loudly when it doesn't move, just like having a fcuking Parkinson's seizure, how to fcuking live here!"

## Chapter 3263

The soldier saw Zynn jumping with his head swaying in a hurry and immediately said with a serious face: "Hey! Are you tired of living? Watch your words! Otherwise, I will not be polite to you!"

Zynn said angrily: "Nonchalant to me? Let's be reasonable, any construction site, there must be time and date, there is no such thing as you work blindly 24 hours a day, regardless of day and night?"

"In our country, only during the daytime it is allowed to do these big movements, and when the end of the day, all construction sites have to stop working and rest."

"But you guys are good, you work endlessly, if you continue to do this, I will have a nervous breakdown!"

"You go get your Commander Hamid, I want to question him face to face!"

The soldier said in a cold voice: "I tell you, these permanent fortifications and counter-slope fortifications that we are building now are ordered by Commander Hamid himself, asking us to finish them as soon as possible."

"This matter is now the top priority of our entire base, everything must give way to it, not to mention you, even our deputy commanders, are not qualified to question!"

After hearing this, Zynn's entire face was dumbfounded.

"What are you saying? You are constructing permanent fortifications and counter-slope fortifications?!"

"That's right!" The soldier said proudly, "We are now building a powerful set of offensive and defensive fortifications, and we also have to prepare a large number of strategic reserves in advance."

"Now our permanent fortifications on the four sides of the mountain, as well as the anti-slope fortifications have taken shape."

"If there is a little more time, these mountains will be dug with dense pits inside, by then, no one in the whole of Syria will be able to come in and fight!"

Zynn heard, the whole person dumbfounded.

No wonder the rumbling and grumbling all day long, so it is the construction of permanent fortifications!

No wonder there are truck convoys outside these days to bring things inside, it turns out that Hamid is engaging in permanent fortifications, while making strategic reserves.

This made Zynn puzzled and thought, "This guy Hamid, wherein did he learn such a set of the strategic theory of digging deep and accumulating food?"

"The key is that he is a Middle Eastern man who can dig deep and accumulate grain, but why is he playing with counter-slope fortifications?"

"This is our military's mastery from centuries ago! Why did he learn it too?"

"The enemy's artillery bombardment from the outside of the mountain made it difficult to hit the anti-slope fortifications on the inside of the mountain. Now this man Hamid has learned it! What an outrage!"

"Moreover, the overall level of development of Syria is quite low, both the government forces and the anti-government forces are still stuck in the firepower level of the World War II era."

"In addition Syria is originally more mountainous and dotted with hills, doing this set, I have to say, it is really suitable for a mess!"

Zynn so thought, and suddenly flashed a figure in his head.

"Charlie! It must be Charlie! It must be this man who quietly taught the gems of our army back then to this guy Hamid!"

"If this was put aside decades ago, this son of a b!tch Charlie can be shot dead!"

## **Chapter 3264**

Once he thought that Hamid attached so much importance to this matter, Zynn also knew that Hamid was now transformed into the Syrian version of the infrastructure maniac, and this kind of protest by him would be useless.

So, he said to the soldier resentfully, "Young man, can I discuss something with you?"

The soldier looked at him warily and questioned, "What do you want?"

Zynn said, "I want a pair of earplugs, to isolate the noise, so that when you turn around and open the mountain again, I can also be less affected!"

"No!" The soldier gave him a blank look and took out a ball of crumpled toilet paper from his pocket and threw it at Zynn's feet from the wall, saying, "You can make do with this!"

"Fcuk." Zynn said with a depressed face: "To solve this fcuking matter, what the fcuk am I supposed to do with the toilet paper? How so disgusting? It's not like you're done with what you're doing, and you're carrying it in your pocket, right?"

"You bull5hit!" The young soldier's face was red with anger and he blurted out, "I pulled off a piece of it when I came to change my post and put it in my pocket with my hand, you don't need it, don't talk nonsense there!"

Zynn listened, convinced to bend down, extremely carefully he pinched an edge of the ball of the toilet paper, spread it a little bit, and found that indeed it was not used before, sighing with relief, he put the toilet paper in his pocket.

Not afraid to say it, since he came to Syria, he has not used such soft toilet paper.

The soldier saw him put his toilet paper into his pocket and said with a contemptuous face: "All right, I'm not going to bother with your nonsense, hurry back to your room!"

Zynn is also full of displeasure, turning his head to go back, suddenly the entire base sounded with ear-piercing air defense sirens.

Although he had never experienced war, Eastcliff had often conducted air defense drills before, so as soon as the noise came out, he asked the soldier nervously,

"What's going on? What's going on? The enemy is coming to attack?"

The soldier was also very nervous and blurted out,

"The air defense siren is not necessarily an air raid, our commander has stipulated that the air defense siren will be sounded as long as the enemy is found within a 30-kilometer radius in the vicinity!"

"Fcuk ....."

Zynn panicked, he could not remember how many dirty words he said today, he only knew that once Hamid's base is attacked, then his own life would be in danger, bullets and shells are not long-eyed.

In case a shell blasted down If a shell comes down and kills him, who would he talk to?

At that moment, a voice suddenly came from the soldier's intercom, the soldier immediately picked it up and listened for a while.

Then he immediately jumped down from the wall, pulled Zynn's collar, and dragged him out, saying as he walked:

"A large number of government troops are found 30 kilometers south of the base, it is estimated that the war will start! You quickly follow me to the mountain!"

Zynn slapped his head and said in a depressed voice: "Fcuk ..... I'm not going! I don't know how to fight, why do you want me to go up the mountain?"

"The bullets don't have eyes, in case one takes me out, how will your commander explain to Charlie?"

The soldier blurted out, "Who asked you to go to war? I am taking you up the mountain, of course, to take you to hide in the anti-slope pit!"

"The commander has just given an order for everyone to enter the designated backslope pit within 30 minutes, if you want to stay here and take the shells, then you can stay!"

After saying that, the soldier let go of him, turned his head, and walked out.

Only then did Zynn remember that the backslope pit itself was not a fortification?

The shells are difficult to hit the backslope, and even if they do, they can't blow up the pit dug into the mountain and reinforced with concrete.

Therefore, if the army really attacked, it is definitely safest to hide in the anti-slope pit!

Thinking of this, he hurried to catch up with the soldier and said with a quiet face: "Brother, brother, don't be angry, I'll come with you, alright?"

## Chapter 3265

At this moment, Hamid, wearing a camouflage uniform, is standing in the southernmost highland fortification of the base, using tripod-type high-powered binoculars to look south.

Thirty kilometers away has actually been very far, so ordinary binoculars simply can not see, these high-power binoculars can only show a general view, and the distance is too far, the lens distortion is great, thus seeing things is very difficult.

However. He still saw the large army that was advancing toward him in the distance from the field of view of the binoculars.

He was a little confused, the government forces have recently been fighting those few larger resistance forces? How come they have freed up their hands to come towards their side so quickly?

So. He immediately instructed his adjutant: "Go, hurry up and contact the hidden sentry in front, prepare to release the drone immediately, and within five minutes, tell me their numbers as well as their equipment!"

"Yes, Commander!"

Hamid's adjutant immediately turned around and left, running inside to contact the concealed sentry at the front by radio.

Soon. The concealed sentry immediately released several civilian aerial drones bought from China.

These kinds of ordinary drones are sold in China for only a few thousand dollars, in the country is nothing more than a toy for photography enthusiasts, aerial photography enthusiasts, but in the Middle East, the strategic role of this thing is very powerful.

First of all, it flies high, after a slight modification, it can fly to a height of one or two kilometers, the map can reach nearly ten kilometers in the open, the flight speed can reach sixty to seventy kilometers per hour, the key is the original fuselage as long as the palm of the hand.

When it flies up in the sky at hundreds of thousands of meters in height, to the naked eye it is simply invisible, and one cannot hear its flight noise, thus it is suitable for use in battlefield reconnaissance.

If it is faced with advanced modern equipment, this thing is certainly useless, before going up it can be found and beaten down.

But if the front is ordinary motorized troops, the other side is really defensible.

So, this kind of drone is used a lot in the military field in the Middle East.

Once several drones took to the air, the size of the enemy force was quickly scouted out.

The adjutant reported to Hamid, "Commander. The size of the opposing army is about eight thousand men, with ten armored vehicles, thirty-six towed howitzers, plus about sixty transport trucks of various kinds, and the scouts in front said that it looks like it should be Russian-made 152mm towed howitzers."

"Damn it!" Hamid cursed, "That's the firepower of two fucking artillery battalions! What do they want? What are they trying to do, blow us up?"

As he was talking, the deputy commander hurried in, panting, "Commander, I just got word that the government army has hired 10,000 mercenaries from an overseas mercenary group called the Cataclysmic Front."

"It is said that these 10,000 mercenaries are extremely powerful and have already conquered several anti-government forces one after another! Including the Hafiz, who used to have a good relationship with us, two nights ago even he was nested!"

Hamid was dumbfounded: "What? Hafez got killed? How come I've never heard of this?"

The vice commander said awkwardly: "Everyone is scattered in the ravine, there is no information, and we are recently working hard on infrastructure, we have no time to care about the outside ....."

Hamid hurriedly asked again, "What is the origin of that what the Cataclysmic Front?"

## Chapter 3266

The vice commander explained:

"Cataclysmic Front is a non-governmental mercenary organization that has risen in the past few years, they have a number of mercenary training bases around the world, the Middle East countries, Africa, South America, these more troubled place have traces of them."

"These years they are developing rapidly, under the command, the registered mercenaries have 50,000 to 60,000 people, comprehensive strength has now been among the top five global mercenary organizations!"

In this world, not every country or region is as peaceful and prosperous as China. Many regions are in constant war, so mercenaries are simply everywhere in such places.

Most mercenaries are a bunch of desperadoes, they do not have any sense of justice, only serve for money, ready to sell their lives for whoever pays, and some mercenaries are dependent on the survival of certain countries, such as the famous American Blackwater."

"They train a large number of mercenaries, specifically for the U.S. government services."

"The U.S. military operations in the Middle East, almost can not be separated from the participation of Blackwater mercenaries, and some of the areas, the government forces feel inconvenient to step in and such mercenaries act on their behalf.

And this Cataclysmic Front belongs to the first kind.

Hamid listened to the introduction of the Cataclysmic Front after a burst of the head, asked off the cuff: "Hiring the Cataclysmic Front 10,000 mercenaries. At least a few million dollars a day, right?"

The deputy commander said: "Commander, the price of the Cataclysmic Front is extremely high, even the ordinary mercenaries under their command ask for one or two thousand dollars a day."

"The price of officers is even higher, some ask more than ten thousand dollars a day, it is said that they have four war wings under their command, if anyone is out, the cost of a day will be hundreds of thousands of dollars ....."

Hamid dumbfounded asked, "Really? Why is it so expensive?!"

The vice commander explained: "The reason why the Cataclysmic Front has been able to rise in these years, relying on the superb combat power, their mercenaries are well-trained, especially the core cadre members."

"The only problem is the high price, the average person really can not afford to hire."

Hamid frowned and said, "According to this calculation. The 10,000 mercenaries would cost more than \$20 million a day?"

"Right." The vice commander wiped his sweat and said somewhat nervously,

"I also received news that this time one of the four commanders of the Cataclysmic Front has come! It is said that this person is able to defeat a hundred with one in battle!"

Hamid couldn't help but shiver and said offhandedly, "I don't fcuk!ng understands, where the hell did the government army get the money to hire so many mercenaries?"

The deputy commander explained, "The government army doesn't have so much money, but they are willing to allocate a piece of land in Syria to the Cataclysmic Front to prepare a base after eliminating the anti-government forces, that's why the Cataclysmic Front is so active."

"Sh!t ..... is finished ....." Hamid's heart was dead, completely panicked.

He thought to himself, "If this information is true, then I'm afraid there must be several thousand mercenaries from the Cataclysmic Front in that unit 30 kilometers away ....."

"Now I have a total of a few thousand people, and the level of training is far from the top of the mercenaries, and the other side almost 8,000 people, and so many armored vehicles and tractor artillery."

"Whether the number of soldiers, the level of training and weaponry, I do not have any advantage of this team, if we really fight this time, basically no chance of winning ah ....."

The extremely nervous Hamid, suddenly remembered Charlie, so he immediately took out his satellite phone, called him!

And at this time, Charlie just picked up Claire who came out of Song's group, on the way to send her to the company.

When he suddenly received a call from Hamid, he was also very surprised, so he opened his mouth and asked, "Brother, why are you calling me all of a sudden?"

Hamid's voice tremblingly said, "Brother Wade, your brother... my life is not long, if Zynn dies here, you must not blame me ah!"

Charlie heart stuttered, hurriedly asked: "What happened?

Hamid let out a long sigh:

"Government forces have hired a group of well-trained overseas mercenaries, in a short period of time they have destroyed a lot of troops more than I armed."

"Now there is a force of more than 8,000 people only less than 30 kilometers away from me, I am afraid that this time I will not be able to carry over!"

## Chapter 3267

Once Charlie heard this, the whole person immediately felt a jolt, hurriedly first pull over and park, off the record, said, "Brother, you do not panic, I ask you, how is the overall level of government troops?"

"Not good." Hamid said, "But the mercenaries they hired this time are very powerful. It is one of the world's top Cataclysmic Front, it is said that it has sent 10,000 soldiers over to help the government army."

Charlie frowned and asked, "Cataclysmic Front, what's the origin?"

"I'm not really sure." Hamid replied, "It is said to be a Chinese-founded mercenary organization, which has seen rapid development in recent times."

"The scale and strength are very strong! The quality of their single soldier is much higher than the government army! Basically, they are developed countries special forces kind of level!"

Charlie said with surprise: "I have never heard of this organization, I know the United States Blackwater, Russia's Cossacks, this Cataclysmic Front, I have heard for the first time."

Hamid sighed: "You usually have little opportunity to deal with mercenaries, this group of people certainly you not understand, they are, frankly speaking, commercially operated professional soldiers, paid to do things."

"In our kind of more war-torn places they are most active, this Cataclysmic Front is said to have the command of tens of thousands of people, including the top expert level nearly a hundred people."

"These are very strong, their war gods put the strongest four under the command of one of the leaders, and also sent to Syria ....."

Charlie asked him:

"Don't be nervous, first whatever the level of special forces, they will die when hit by the bullet, your single soldier quality is not as good as his, but you occupy the time and place, as long as you can play to your advantage, the real fight you may not lose."

Saying that, Charlie asked again, "How is the repair of your permanent fortifications and anti-slope pit?"

Hamid said, "I have been asking them to work overtime recently! But the workload is really too big, and it's really hard to implement the whole plan completely in such a short period of time ....."

Charlie calmly said, "I understand, you just tell me, your frontal defense of permanent fortifications as well as the reverse ramp pit, whether it can be put into use?"

"Can." Hamid said: "My frontal fortification at the entrance of the base has almost been built, after all, this is the top priority of my entire defense."

"As for the backslope tunnel, I have dug on all sides, but now the inside is not yet open, not formed inside the network of pits, but I have stockpiled a large number of supplies inside, enough to hold for a year or two, not a problem."

"Good!" Charlie said off the record, "Then I ask you, do you know the other side of the 8,000 troops, how exactly is the firepower distribution?"

Hamid said, "10 armored vehicles, more than 30 towed artillery, and 50 or 60 trucks, pulling supplies and ammunition."

Charlie thought about it and asked, "Do you know the specifications and models of the 30-odd towed artillery pieces?"

Hamid said, "The scouts said visually that they should be Russian 152mm artillery."

Charlie's father, Changyang, was a standard military fan, and there used to be a whole room at home full of models of various weapons and equipment, and there were countless books, magazines, and materials on various weapons and equipment.

## Chapter 3268

Charlie as a child, had very much understanding of various weapons and equipment.

Therefore, he said almost without thinking,

"There are many models of Russian 152mm artillery, but I presume that the ones that can reach Syria should all be produced in the 1970s and 1980s, or even older, so the effective range should be around twenty kilometers."

Hamid asked in surprise, "Brother, you know all this?"

Charlie gave a hmpf and asked again, "Does the other side have any air firepower?"

"No." Hamid said, "The government forces have a total of a dozen broke Su 24, a large part lying in the hangar and cannot fly, can fly up to defend the capital, and occasionally fight the terrorists, simply can not spare energy to fight me, and the Su 24 also has little meaning, just to drop some bombs."

He further said: "As for the helicopter gunships, I am not afraid of him to come, anyway, their helicopter gunships performance is not too good, I have a lot of shoulder-fired missiles here, to fight helicopters easily, I guess they do not want to take helicopters over."

Charlie slightly relieved, said: "So it seems that the probability is purely ground war, then you do not need to rush for the time being."

Saying that, he added: "I suggest you can first observe the other side's intention, because the other side has a great advantage in numbers itself."

"If they want to attack strongly, they will not bring so much artillery, so their strategic intention, should be the same as the ground war model between countries decades ago, want to play with you infantry artillery synergy!"

Hamid asked, "What is infantry and artillery synergy?"

Charlie said:

"The infantry and artillery synergy, to put it bluntly, is the artillery bombardment after the infantry rush, infantry rush without artillery bombardment, used in your current situation."

"The other side should intend to first use artillery to cover with artillery shelling, after bombing a mess, personnel cut in half, combat power waste, then use armored vehicles to cover the infantry rushed."

Hamid said approvingly, "You're right, I think they must want to give me an intensive bombardment first!"

Charlie then said:

"Bombing you should not be afraid, because you already have a counter-slope pit, now hurry first, take your most valuable personnel and supplies and equipment and transport them to the counter-slope pit, and then hurry to have your valuable helicopter gunships to fly away."

"The other side is in a large number, you can not play a big game with these helicopters, or first take them hundreds of kilometers away, find an unoccupied valley or hilltop flat ground to park, if later the other side shelling a start, your helicopters are estimated to be all kneeling."

"Yes, yes, yes!" Hamid came back to his senses and immediately ordered his adjutant, "Tell the helicopter pilots to get ready, fly north and find a place to hide a hundred kilometers away!"

It was no wonder Hamid panicked, although he had been tangled with the government forces for a long time, there had never been a large-scale conflict.

So, his sense of the big picture is not that strong, at best, it is a small guerrilla leader level.

Now the government forces suddenly assembled such a powerful armed force to attack him, he was immediately a little overwhelmed, completely at a loss as to how to respond.

On the contrary, Charlie, who has never fought in a war but is more comprehensive in his considerations, can remain 100% calm at such times and carefully analyze the situation and give more reasonable advice.

Charlie said to him at this time:

"You have a certain impression of the landscape, I probably have a certain impression, surrounded by hilly mountain roads, winding and rugged, so the other side of the advance you will not be too fast, and you should not be too anxious to let the helicopter leave immediately."

Saying this he also suggested: "You can now first let the helicopter help lift some precious heavy equipment to your counter-slope pit, at the same time you also have to let your front-line scouts pay close attention to the other side's movements."

"When the other side stops marching and began to deploy artillery, it is even not too late to let the helicopter leave."

"The other side has 30 or 40 towed artillery pieces, from the state of towing to a complete stop, and then fully deploying and calculating the coordinates, adjusting the angle, readying for the artillery fire, this all needs a long time, you have enough time to react, don't need to panic!"

## Chapter 3269

"That's true."

Hearing Charlie's words, Hamid calmed down a little and said awkwardly, "Brother, I'm not afraid of what you say, the thing is, since I joined the revolution, I have never seen such a big battle, I'm indeed a little nervous ....."

"Never mind." Charlie comforted: "This kind of thing, the turn of anyone's head will be nervous, what you have to do now is not to mess up."

Saying that he added: "I guess the other party's strategic intent is very simple, they know the location of your base, know that you are not going to run away."

"So they will certainly come up to you and there will be full-frontal shelling, and what you have to do in this time is to endure!"

"If the other side fires at you, you must not return fire with artillery, let alone send your helicopter gunships, or your elite troops to try to fight a counterattack or a sneak attack!"

"Huh? Why?" Hamid blurted out, "I was just about to tell you that I was going to hurry up and send an elite force of three to five hundred men to sneak over and ambush them right now, waiting to catch them off guard!"

"How can the other side let you get your way so easily?" Charlie said off the cuff: "No need to think, the other side must be preventing you from this hand!"

"Don't forget, they have 8,000 people, just 2,000 people in ambush around the artillery position, you send 3,500 people over, the other side can easily cover you! When the time comes, your men will definitely have no return!"

Hamid was stunned and said offhandedly, "Brother you are right ..... I was hasty ....."

At this point, Charlie continued to instruct: "You have to remember one thing, the other side's commander since he can command 8,000 troops, it is absolutely impossible to be stupid, he will at most only make the mistake of rash and adventure."

"But will not make mistakes of principle, protect the artillery, protect the supply wagons, it is the basic principle that all commanders understand, he will definitely not leave you the opportunity for a sneak attack."

"Right!" Hamid said seriously: "If I have dozens of artillery, I will also focus on artillery defense, it is impossible to focus only on the front line of battle and leave the rear unattended, after all, this is the key to firepower suppression."

Charlie hummed, and said: "If he wants to blow up, you let him blow up, anyway he can!"

After a pause, he continued, "Didn't he just drive 50 or 60 trucks? Even if he has thirty truckloads of shells, even if he finishes all thirty truckloads of shells, it will not be

possible to blow down your rocky mountain by tens of centimeters, so you don't have to be afraid at all."

"If he only shells, you will all hide in the reverse ramp trench, so basically there will be no attrition because of the shelling."

"After all the shells are fired, they will only have infantry left, then 8,000 infantry will attack your hill, you will be able to defend it with 800 men, then you will win and never lose!"

"Okay!" Hamid heavily agreed and said, "I know! Will definitely follow my brother's suggestion!"

Charlie added: "In addition, you must keep an eye on when his armored vehicles start to cover the infantry and charge your base, and are almost at your base's heels, then you can have your elite troops leave the anti-slope pit and head to the frontal permanent fortifications to counterattack."

"And this time to counterattack, you must also remember, absolutely no early fire, must wait for the other side to enter into your effective range!"

"Close range before firing, not only can effectively kill the enemy, but also make the other side's artillery dare not casually give support, because your soldiers in the permanent fortifications, can withstand the vast majority of artillery attacks, while their soldiers have nothing but helmets on their heads."

"In case they also enter the killing range of artillery, there will certainly be a large number of dead and wounded."

## **Chapter 3270**

Saying that, Charlie continued to analyze: "In fact, if the other side of 8,000 ground troops all launched a strong attack, for you it is nothing, your place is high and dangerous."

"The standard is easy to defend and difficult to attack, absolutely counted as a man in the gate, ten thousand men can not open, plus your new permanent fortifications,

defensive strength will be greatly enhanced, and, even if the other side attacked in you do not have to be afraid."

"When the time comes they just attacked in, your counter-slope of the pit will become your dumpling position, then still occupy the high ground and the advantage of the pit, and the enemy who came in is miserable, surrounded from the inside by you, there is no place to retreat for them!"

"Holy sh!t!" Hamid suddenly got excited and blurted out, "Brother! Great! It's really great! I was a little nervous, but after hearing you say that, I can't wait for them to come in!"

Charlie said: "You can have this mentality, which is the best, seize the time, arrange the troops, make the final pre-battle preparations, remember my words, do not be anxious, do not be dry, must be a good shrinking turtle! Also be prepared for the worst, if the situation really can't be carried, go for the best plan."

"Got it!" Hamid said excitedly, "I'll arrange it! brother, I will communicate with you in time, you must ensure that the phone is open, your brother can survive this wave, it all depends on you!"

Charlie solemnly said: "Do not worry, my phone must be on 24 hours a day, as long as you call, I must answer in seconds!"

"Okay brother, with your words I am relieved! You wait for my good news!"

"Good, I wish you a great victory!"

Charlie finished speaking, and only then hung up the phone.

Just after hanging up the phone, Claire on the passenger side asked with a shocked face: "Honey, who called you? How come there's a war going on?"

Charlie said: "Hmm, wife, you misunderstood, not what the war matter, it is the game!"

"A buddy of mine recently got hooked on a military game, and someone is going to attack his base with troops. He didn't know how to arrange his troops, so he called me to ask."

When Claire heard this explanation from him, she didn't have any doubts.

After all, she grew up living in a peaceful era, and such things as fighting a war were really too far away from her.

If Charlie really told her the truth and told her that he was actually helping a friend in Syria fight a war, she would instead think that Charlie was making fun of her.

So, she smiled and said, "So your friend is really into playing games, just a little thing, and called you for advice."

Charlie nodded and said, "Wife you do not know, the game is set to be particularly cruel, no matter how long you spent in the game before buried in development, once you fail, there is nothing, so every war you must try to win, otherwise you have to start all over again."

Claire laughed, "I understand! No one wants to put their energy into the water, just like the old days of playing the jumping game, no matter how far you jump, once you fail you have to start all over again ....."

"Right." Charlie looked at the time, drove the car onto the main road, and said, "Wife, I'll send you to the company first."

Claire answered and smiled, "Okay!"

## Chapter 3271

At this moment, Hamid's base deep in the mountains of Syria is a tense and busy place.

All the soldiers are using the fastest speed to welcome the coming war under the rising sun.

Hamid's only helicopter gunships have all taken off and started to transfer some of the more important equipment and materials inside the base to the anti-slope pit halfway up the mountain.

Soldiers also began to enter the pit in an orderly manner under the command of officers at all levels, while those construction teams that were still working just now, as well as soldiers from the engineering battalion, also began to settle all the equipment as fast as they could.

At the same time, the scouts from the front line sent back the news that the other side was not moving very fast.

Although the armored vehicles were able to maneuver quickly, those several thousand soldiers, for the most part, had to rely on foot.

And the wagons were already loaded with a large number of supplies, and towed with the artillery behind, in this winding mountain road, the speed of movement was not much faster than running.

This made Hamid more relieved.

The other side came aggressively, but also quite slow.

It is also possible that in the eyes of the other side, they are already the meat of their mouth, so they are not at all anxious.

And the other side is not afraid of his escape, because their goal is to destroy his base, as far as possible to eliminate his troops, as for his own death, it does not matter.

For Hamid, the opposition forces, the base is their everything, there are bases they can have a life foundation, once they lose the protection of the base, they will be like a dog, can only be passively beaten.

And if the soldiers under Hamid, wiped out seventy to eighty percent, then Hamid will not have the possibility of turning over, then he can only hide, tired by running, simply no longer have the ability to launch any counterattack, or cause any threat.

So this crusading force is not in a hurry, they also know that Hamid has found himself, but they simply do not care.

But what they didn't know was that Hamid now, was not the Hamid before.

He now has the strength to resist them!

The arrogance of the other side gave Hamid more than an hour of breathing time.

After more than an hour, everyone in this base, all withdrew into the backslope pit.

All the houses inside the base, became decorative, and all the valuable and useful things inside, were also taken away by all means.

Some of the large power generation equipment originally too late to dismantle, but also because of the time of more than an hour, in an orderly were emergency lifted using the helicopter and sent into the backslope pit.

There are a few engineering equipment really can not be put in, then directly were flown north from the base.

Hamid's soldiers, at this moment, were in the backslope pit sitting in an orderly manner to check the guns and ammunition, ready to attack at any time to meet the battle.

When everything was ready, the front-line scouts sent back the latest information that the opponent's army had stopped at a gentle area 20 kilometers away in a straight line.

At the same time, the opponent's more than 30 tractor-trailer artillery pieces began to unfold in place.

Hamid knew very well that this should be the other side's chosen artillery position, and after they unfolded the artillery and prepared for the attack, the first round of shelling would begin.

## **Chapter 3272**

While the artillery was being deployed, the enemy left more than 2,000 soldiers to defend the artillery positions, and the remaining 5,000 infantry, immediately under the path of armored vehicles, continued to move towards Hamid's base!

When Hamid heard this news, his heart gave a jolt and he thought to himself, "The infantry is really moving closer to me! They must be preparing to use artillery to shell me first."

"And when the shelling is over, when this 5,000 infantry are at the gate, they should launch a charge! This should be the infantry artillery synergy tactic that brother Charlie said, good, see how I will beat your infantry back then!"

Then, he immediately ordered, "Pass the order to everyone to prepare for the artillery attack! Everyone must wear helmets, cover their ears, do not leave the pit, and also pass down the order, do not lean against the pit wall, it is best to lie on the ground."

"If there is something softer cushioned, it would be better, this can effectively alleviate the vibration damage caused by the close-range shelling!"

Most of the time, the artillery is used to kill the human body, relying on the shrapnel when the blast occurs, or blast to open the rock or blast open all other hard objects.

However, the vibration wave generated by the explosion of artillery can also bring great damage to the human body, and if the distance is close enough, it is possible to shatter a person's internal organs.

Hamid did not have any grand strategic thinking, but he was, after all, on the battlefield all the way to today, so there were many practical little experiences.

His orders were passed from layer to layer, and the soldiers in the various pits received his orders.

So many of them started to get something on the ground and find something soft to lay on it.

Many soldiers went to the entrance of the pit to get a lot of soft soil, and before the nervous Zynn could understand what they were doing, he heard the soldier who was watching him shout:

"What are you still standing there for? Hurry out to get some soil to spread under, or later in case the shells explode in front of you, will shock you into internal bleeding!"

When Zynn heard this, he asked in a panic: "Is there really going to be a war? Can you go talk to Commander Hamid and ask him to send a helicopter to send me away first, I've never fought in a war, it's not much use staying here."

The soldier said in a cold voice: "The helicopter has long gone, you can't go anywhere now, if you don't want to die, go get some dirt, if you want to try your luck, stay here and don't do anything."

Once he heard this, how dare he pretend again.

So while cursing Charlie with the most vicious language in his heart, he reluctantly followed the others and went outside the cave to prepare the dirt.

Zynn with an empty diesel engine lubricating oil bucket, painstakingly shoveled a bucket of soil, just lift up to go back, outside came the sound of sharp breaking air.

Before he could figure out what the sound was, deafening explosions rang out in quick succession!

The shelling, has begun!

In this instant, the whole mountain seemed to shake.

And the base outside the cave entrance, which was located in the valley, had instantly fallen into a sea of fire.

Zynn screamed loudly in fear, growing up, it was the first time he had zero contact with war.

He felt that his ears had been deafened in general, in addition to tinnitus, eardrums are also very painful, his body's internal organs also seems to have just been pounded, how uncomfortable to have such an experience.

The soldier in charge of guarding him hastily dragged him into the pit, and immediately afterward, the second round of shells came whistling!

The target of this second round of shells was still the base in the valley, with deafening explosions one after another!

Zynn hurriedly covered his ears with both hands and crouched on the ground shivering.

Other soldiers, on the other hand, had long been prepared to defend themselves against the explosive shock.

Round after round of shells tilted down, causing no effect on them.

On the contrary, as the shelling continued for longer and longer, the soldiers' psyche instead had a strong sense of security and superiority.

Because they witnessed with their own eyes the great effect that the counter-slope fortifications played in response to the shelling.

Hiding in such a strong fortification to meet the shelling was like hiding in an armored car and being shot by the primitive people with bows and arrows.

Instead of having any fear, the soldiers have now a psychological feeling of superiority towards the enemy that was almost mocking!

It can be said that the more shells the enemy fired, the higher the morale of Hamid's men!

## Chapter 3273

Hamid's enemies, who knew that at this point his army, instead of being killed mostly by the shelling, was getting braver and braver at the sound of the shelling.

At this time, he, seeing that the shelling had little effect on the anti-slope fortifications, was also gaining confidence.

While listening to the rumbling of the artillery outside, he lamented in his heart, "If it weren't for this anti-slope tactic taught to me by brother Charlie:

I'm afraid that the lives of my several thousand men would have all been accounted for during the first two rounds of artillery bombardment!"

The movie that Charlie told me to watch is indeed a textbook classic battle. The great volunteer army was able to achieve the final victory in this battle against the bombardment of millions of shells not only because they were brave and good at fighting."

"It was more because of their superb strategic vision and advanced tactical disposition!"

"When I get through this battle, I'll dig up all the mountains around here and build a super fortress that would be as solid as gold!"

At this time, the shelling of the government troops continued.

They carried tens of thousands of shells this time. With more than thirty guns, it was not a problem to fire hundreds of rounds.

Moreover, their infantry was still advancing, so during this time, the artillery shelling continued at intervals of one round every three minutes.

After twenty rounds of shelling, most of the bases in the valley had been razed to the ground. Only a few houses were left standing intact and alone.

Some soldiers, carefully came to the entrance of the pit to observe the damage of the base.

After discovering that the base had been razed to the ground, many of them had red eyes, clenched their fists, clenched their teeth, and their hearts were full of hatred.

Maybe to Zynn, that shabby little yard was a nightmare, a hell, but to these soldiers, those little yards, those houses, were their homes.

And now, their homes were blown away by the enemy!

Just as many soldiers were angrily trying to avenge the loss, a new round of shelling came!

This time, the shells did not fall into the almost flattened base again, but landed directly on the periphery of the mountain on the south side of the base, which is the positive slope of the mountain.

Because, in the conventional perception of the other side, they felt that most of Hamid's soldiers, food and ammunition, and other supplies, must be placed inside the base, so the shelling in front for such a long time was to completely destroy their base as well as supplies and equipment.

And they also knew clearly that the main defense force of this man's base must be concentrated on the positive slope of the mountain. Therefore, after they destroyed the base, they began to destroy the defensive positions.

They thought that as long as they used strong firepower to destroy all his defensive forces on the positive slope, the tanks and infantry would be able to drive straight in!

In this way, basically, the infantry would only need to come over and sweep the tail and the fight would be basically over.

However, what they did not know was that Hamid's arms, and those other arms of the same type, had been extremely different.

Before knowing Charlie. Hamid's base fortification, was to dig some foxholes on the positive slope of the mountain, and then use stones to build a firing stack, and then use hay on top to make a top for concealment.

This kind of fortification is very simple, if in high places to deal with the enemy infantry charge, to deal with infantry AK47 bullets without problems, and indeed has a very big advantage.

However, if the other side played fire suppression, the use of mortars or RPG, this foxhole is basically the same as the paper, is simply the best grave of soldiers.

## Chapter 3274

Now the government troops are intensively bombing the positive slope, also in order to quickly dismantle Hamid's defense force.

But. They never dreamed that he had just made a complete and utter transformation of the frontal fortifications.

Now the permanent fortifications, which were carved out of the rocky mountain body, and at the same time made multi-layer anchoring and reinforcement with reinforced concrete inside, the construction process was as strong as the tunnel.

With the power of their towed artillery fire, the possibility of blowing up such a fortification was almost nil.

Unless the use of high-end heavy drilling bombs. Only then would it be possible to blow up the fortifications.

But this kind of high precision weapons, only the UN's P5 countries can master, Syria's overall firepower level, at best, is the level of the 1960s and 1970s, it is impossible to get this kind of equipment for them.

Moreover, even if they had such equipment, they would not be able to cause direct damage to Hamid's forces.

Because, right now, in his frontal fortifications, there was not a single soldier.

Hamid resolutely carried out Charlie's instructions, since the other side was playing with infantry and artillery synergy.

When the artillery stopped and the infantry started to initiate the charge, then the troops will be mobilized to play defense.

And the soldiers at this moment when the enemy artillery shells hit dozens of rounds, Hamid's side is not even a wounded.

While the opposing artillery was bombarded, the infantry advanced rapidly toward the base. After an hour or so, more than 5,000 troops were close at hand and stopped at the base of the hill, about two kilometers from the entrance to the base.

At this point, another round of bombardment began!

The entire positive slope of the mountain had been bombed to blackness. The small hill was soon full of devastation.

This was the last round of shelling before the infantry charge. Once the infantry started to initiate the charge, the shelling had to stop, otherwise, a large area of shelling could easily injure its own men.

However, the commander of the other side did not know what was going on inside the mountain.

Based on his past experience, he concluded that Hamid's forces must have been severely reduced in strength by now, and that the defenses must have been mostly destroyed, so he immediately ordered the infantry to launch a charge under the cover of armored vehicles!

Hamid's base was already easy to defend and difficult to attack, and once the north and south entrances were artificially cut off, there was no way for any personnel or vehicles to enter.

So the armored vehicles could not charge in directly, and the only thing they could do was to cover the infantry's charge to the heights while providing close machine gun and artillery support.

Hamid watched the opposing armored vehicles roar closer and closer from within the permanent fortifications on the front.

Followed by thousands of bowed soldiers, the soldiers relied on the cover of the armored vehicles and advanced unharmed to the foot of the hill, followed by another round of artillery fire from the opposing artillery, which fired a new round of shelling on the front slope of the heights.

This round of shelling lasted a total of twenty minutes, and after twenty minutes, the shelling just stopped. Thousands of soldiers rushed out from behind the armored vehicles, shouting and rushing all the way to the heights.

In the eyes of the opposing commanders, as long as they took the frontal heights, they would have taken the entire Hamid's base.

In traditional ground attack tactics, the significance of the high ground is very significant, as long as in a local war to take the high ground, it is the same as taking the initiative of the war in this area.

It is the same as the formation of a strong fire deterrent around, and the high ground itself is easy to defend difficult to attack, five hundred people stationed on the high ground, five thousand people may not be able to fight down the charge.

When defending, the side occupying the high ground is at great advantage, while the enemy attacking from the lower ground has difficulty.

When attacking, the side occupying the high ground launched a charge to break through, while the enemy defending from the lower ground was almost defenseless, even retreating is very difficult because the whole back would be exposed to the other side.

So the opposing commander felt that no matter how many troops Hamid is left with now, if he took the high ground and then launched a charge from it to the inner base, he could settle the battle once and for all in a short time!

As thousands of soldiers swarmed up, Hamid's soldiers immediately began to enter the permanent fortifications on the front slope from the reverse slope pit.

After the thousands of opposing soldiers had also fully entered the firing range of Hamid's permanent fortifications, he suddenly ordered by radio, "Fire!"

## **Chapter 3275**

Originally, the attacking soldiers found no resistance to their charge and thought that the enemy had already been crippled by the rounds of artillery bombardment and could not possibly launch effective resistance.

Therefore, they all relaxed their vigilance, thinking that they would rush up with a single blow, and then finish Hamid's nest with a single charge.

But who would have thought that just when they thought they would win this battle, a large number of machine gun tongues suddenly erupted from the rocky crevices of the high ground!

The ubiquitous sound of gunfire quickly covered the entire hill, and the soldiers in the front fell down like rows and rows of wheat.

The soldiers in the back were all blinded!

They hastily raised their guns and tried to return fire, but where could they see half of the enemy's shadow!

The only thing they could see was the tongues of fire coming out of the rocks, and every time they saw the fire coming out, a group of people would be hit and fall to the ground.

In less than a minute, the attacking side lost at least five or six hundred soldiers.

Some soldiers subconsciously returned fire in the direction of the fire tongues, but their weapons had no real effect on Hamid's permanent fortifications.

At this point, the frontline commander shouted for the soldiers to find cover as soon as possible.

But the most damaging thing was that Hamid had long ago had all the places where they could hide on the sloping hillside treated, and the former potholes were filled in, and the former boulders were blasted directly into pieces.

In short, these thousands of people are now on the slope of the hill, simply can not find any shelter to avoid bullets!

And Hamid's troops were still inside the permanent fortifications, firing back frantically!

His troops were heavily armed with Russian-made weapons, and each permanent fortification was equipped with multiple 7.62mm caliber, air-cooled Russian PK general-purpose machine guns, and a handful of 12.7mm anti-aircraft heavy machine guns.

The former has a fast rate of fire, wide fire coverage, and is very lethal to ordinary soldiers after multiple angles and multiple machine guns form a crossfire network.

The latter is slow, but the power is huge, basically, is a death giver, more vicious, when there are many people, this thing's penetration ability is far beyond the ordinary machine gun, a shot over, can penetrate the body of several soldiers.

These two weapons together, in this kind of highland battle, the combo is invincible, plus the enemy simply have no place to hide, so is completely there to be beaten.

The enemy had to charge and had made the mistake of being light on their feet, not carrying heavy equipment at all, so the firepower alone was a world away from the other side.

And the greater disparity is that the attacking army is simply unharmed, completely using their bodies against the bullets.

Unlike Hamid's soldiers, they were hiding in permanent fortifications built of rock and concrete, reinforced with steel plates on the front and covered with a layer of soil on the outside, so the bullets hit them like mosquitoes bite elephants, with no lethality at all.

Their front commander, seeing more and more soldiers fall around him, realized that the other side had prepared for the attack, so it was impossible to attack so strongly, so he immediately shouted:

"Retreat! Retreat to the back of the armored vehicles!"

So, the remaining 3,000 to 4,000 soldiers began to flee frantically.

With this retreat, the soldiers who were at the front exposed their backs to the range of Hamid's soldiers, so they lost several hundred more men in the retreat.

All soldiers retreated to the back of the armored vehicles, and the front-line commanders immediately began to count their numbers.

Soon, the attrition was reported from each company. 5,000 men launched a charge, and 1,300 died in one shot.

Among them, there were more than 500 mercenaries from the Cataclysmic Front.

This time, Cataclysmic Front sent ten thousand mercenaries to Syria.

In principle, these people have to obey the command of the Syrian government forces and cooperate with them in the extermination of anti-government forces.

The Syrian government army split these 10,000 mercenaries, and the 10,000 men were divided into four equal parts to play with the four divisions of the government army, and multi-faceted.

And this time, the army that came to crush Hamid included 2,500 mercenaries of the Cataclysmic Front.

Originally, the officers of the group, like the commanders of the government army, were somewhat gullible.

They felt that they had already seen the level of the Syrian anti-government forces and that it would be a breeze to eliminate them.

So they didn't make enough preparations at all. They only thought that after helping the government to solve the big problem, they would immediately establish their own mercenary base in Syria to further strengthen their influence in the Middle East.

But to their surprise, this time they suffered an unprecedented blow because of their rashness.

More than five hundred fresh lives were thrown directly on the slope of Hamid's base.

## Chapter 3276

The commander of this Cataclysmic Front mercenary unit was a yellow man who was about thirty years old.

His name was Robin, a five-star war general of the Front, and considered one of the core backbone.

In the Front, in addition to the overall Chief and four War generals, there were nearly a hundred of junior Generals below.

And their ability, resume, and battle achievements determine their star rating.

The star level of war generals ranges from one star to five stars. Five-star generals, naturally, are the highest among them, and there are only twenty to thirty such men in total who can get this level.

Including the Chief and the four War Generals, Robin's ranking in the Cataclysmic Front is at least in the top forty.

This time, he followed Walter, the first battle General of the Front, to conquer Syria.

But he never thought that so many people would die just after the battle started today!

After he saw his team suffered heavy losses, he immediately approached the top commander of his government forces and angrily rebuke:

"Your pre-war intelligence work is a puddle of sh!t! Hamid built so many hidden permanent fortifications, why did you never tell us this information?"

The supreme commander who was questioned was also annoyed and responded, "What you are asking is all fucking nonsense, if I knew that he had built permanent fortifications, then I would definitely tell you this information, but the problem is that I didn't know either!"

The commander of the Cataclysmic Front was furious at the other side's righteousness and said angrily,

"Intelligence gathering before the war is a top priority for any army, why didn't you do it? That's not too unprofessional!"

The commander of the government army asked him rhetorically, "We are unprofessional, but if you are so professional, why didn't you do the pre-war intelligence collection as well?"

"After coming to Syria, have the generals of the Cataclysmic Front reduced their combat level to the same level as us?"

"Fcuk!" Robin cursed angrily and said through clenched teeth, "You think fighting a war is a shr3w's scolding? I don't have time to bullsh!t here, you have to give me an explanation for these 500 or so men I lost!"

The government commander said in a cold voice: "Don't give me that sh!t! It's normal to lose men in war, you want me to give you an explanation, I lost nearly a thousand men, who will give me an explanation?"

"The most important thing now is to take out Hamid's base! Capture him and beh3ad him! This is the only way to console the dead soldiers!"

Saying that, the other party stared coldly at Robin and reminded, "More importantly, it is also the only way to save each of us from the chastisement of our superiors!"

"If we lose so many people and still haven't brought down Hamid, my superiors won't spare me, but I believe your superiors won't spare you either!"

Robin was speechless for a moment.

What the other side said was true.

What was most feared was that after suffering losses, they were still unable to win.

If he could not defeat Hamid, he would become a laughing stock in the Group! Even his future would be ruined!

So, he looked at the government army commander and said in a cold voice: "Your artillery just blew up so many rounds, and the other side still has such strong firepower, which proves that their permanent fortifications are quite sturdy."

"If this battle turns into an assault battle, and it's still from the bottom to the top, I'm afraid it won't be so good!"

The government commander gritted his teeth and said, "Then I'll have the artillery bomb a few more rounds!"

"It's useless!" Robin said, "Just now so many rounds have no effect, it's useless to bomb again!"

He gave a slight pause, thought for a moment, and spoke, "How about this, you send your soldiers with heavy weapons to continue the feint attack on his front."

"I will lead our brothers from the Cataclysmic Front to detour from the side peaks, quietly touch the high ground, and then directly go around to their flank to encircle them!"

## Chapter 3277

As soon as the government commander heard these words from Robin, his eyes lit up.

"Frontal feint, flanking detour!"

"This is definitely a very feasible battle plan, this General, he really does have some skills!"

How did Robin know that his own set of attack tactics, which were too ordinary and common, had become a genius decision in the eyes of the opposing commander?

This is mainly because the other side's military literacy is really too low, so low that it is ridiculously below the standards.

Although the Middle East is constantly at war, it has to be admitted that the entire modern Middle East is not good at fighting wars.

Since the Second World War, war has become more and more demanding in terms of tactics and strategies as well as patterns.

The world has learned a lot of war experience from that war, even those originally weak Southeast Asian countries, one by one, have become brave and good at fighting.

Only the Middle East, in terms of war talent and tactics, has not been enhanced, on the contrary, it is still far behind other regions.

Syria, Afghanistan, and even Iraq for so many years, the local armed no matter how large, to fight, basically are wild guerrilla mode.

Low military literacy is the biggest problem of the military in the Middle East, except for Israel.

The soldier's training level is not enough, officers' command level is not enough, the various departments of the army, the ability to work together between the various services is very poor.

At the same time, the troops also generally lack a strong will to fight, many times seemingly huge army, in fact, a stab will break the flanks.

Not to mention Syria, a country that is at war all day long, even the few super-rich countries that started with oil, their armies are a mess in all aspects except when they spend money to buy equipment than anyone else.

For example, in almost all of the advanced American equipment of Saudi Arabia, in the fight with the Houthis, even the United States sold them the M1A2 main battle tank which got captured by the other side, and therefore honored the reputation of "transport captain".

The military level of the country is so worrying, let alone Syria.

The government commander, who is partnered with Robin's war army, has not received any professional military education at all, and when he came out as leader of the team of several thousand people, how to arrange the troops, how to develop tactical strategies, he is basically confused.

Even the most simple infantry and artillery synergy, are managed by Robin.

The reason why the government commanders did not think of using infantry and artillery synergy was mainly because their artillery training level was extremely low, and they were barely able to get by on the usual training ground by hitting targets at close range.

But when they were really pulled out in the hills and let them bomb Hamid's base, they could not even calculate the coordinates.

If it weren't for the fact that Robin's army had experts who were proficient in calculations, they wouldn't even be prepared to bring tractor artillery with them on this battle against Hamid.

Because their soldiers were only good at operating just one kind of heavy firepower weapon besides using guns, and that was RPG rockets.

That is too simple for them, no need to survey, no need to calculate, no need not to cooperate with the departments, want to bomb something, just put that thing on the shoulder visually aim, and then fired out and it's done.

Even illiterate people can easily operate it.

But the artillery has more, behind a set of tedious tactical systems it is detection, calculation, site selection, cooperation, attack, and defense, these elements are indispensable.

For a range of 20 to 30 kilometers of artillery, if the coordinates are not calculated, bombing a day may not be able to wound the enemy.

So, he who doesn't know anything about tactics, after hearing this set of techniques and tactics of Robin, he immediately took it as a guideline.

## Chapter 3278

However, the question did come up.

Why do you want your army to feint?

Even if it is a feint, you have to make a show with the other side in the frontal battlefield, right?

Moreover, you can't feint outside the enemy's fire range, right? That way, even a fool can see that it is an act.

But on the frontal battlefield, your side has no advantage, even if you feint, you will lose a lot of soldiers.

Moreover, the feinting side will not only have losses, but the key is to wait for the people of the Cataclysmic Front to detour from the flank and steal the opponent's permanent fortifications, the credit for the capture of the enemy camp is still fcuk!ng theirs.

The more you think about this deal, the more uneconomical it is.

So, he said, "Your method is fine, but I don't think my team should be allowed to feint, why don't we switch, you let your team feint, I'll let my soldiers go to the flank to detour!"

Robin said angrily, "Don't you fcuk!ng dream! Letting my soldiers feint? Can your seriously untrained soldiers take on such a daunting assault?"

"What's the use of just being able to feel through and not be able to fight?"

When the commander heard this, he could not help but think: "It seems to be true that ..... my overall strength of soldiers is much worse, if they really go to fight the attack, I am afraid that they will not be able to do the other side ....."

"Not to mention that the other side has the protection of permanent fortifications, when the time comes, in case of failure to fight, I do not know how many people will die .....".

Thinking about this layer, he immediately said, "Good! In that case, you go to the circuitous penetration, I will front feint!"

Robin gave him a disdainful glance, then he snorted coldly and said, "Now the team has withdrawn, but don't let the other side breathe, let your artillery in the rear continue to bombard."

"I'll go and work out a battle plan with my team and start to meander to the flank in 10 minutes, then you will launch a feint attack!"

The opposing commander also felt that Robin did seem to know more about war than he did, so he immediately agreed and said with a smile, "Good point, good point, I'll call and have the artillery bomb five more rounds immediately!"

.....

At this time, Hamid, seeing the other side dropped more than 1,000 bodies in retreat, the inner sense of accomplishment is simply bursting in him.

Immediately afterward, the adjutant came forward to report and said joyfully, "Commander, the squads just did a count, and we didn't lose a single person killed or injured in the battle just now!"

"Great!" Hamid slapped his thighs and said excitedly, "The techniques and tactics shared by Charlie are fcuk!ng amazing! I have to call him and report back!"

Immediately after that, Hamid took out his satellite phone and called Charlie.

Charlie had already rushed back to his home in Tomson, locked himself in his room, and waited for Hamid's follow-up feedback.

He knew very well in his heart that he was thousands of kilometers away, and there was really nothing he could do about Hamid's side of the situation.

And this is not something as simple as going to rescue someone, but a war that involves tens of thousands of people on both sides combined.

In this kind of war, it is never a certain strong person who can decide the direction of the war, so even if he goes there now, he may not be able to help him much.

Not to mention the distance, plus the turnaround to Lebanon, even if he let the Concorde come over now, he will arrive in Syria a few hours later, by then it is likely that the big picture has been decided.

So now what he can do is to guard this side of the phone, waiting for Hamid's feedback, if he encounters problems, he has to provide him with timely help.

At this time, when he received Hamid's call, he almost immediately picked up and asked, "Brother, how is the situation over there?"

Hamid said cheerfully, "Brother, you're really divine, every step of the other side's action is within your prediction!"

Said Hamid, catching his breath, continued, "They really used the kind of infantry and artillery coordinated combat method you mentioned."

"First they conducted a massive and intensive artillery attack on my base and positions, and then they started to let several thousand infantry charge hard upwards, but they were too gullible, my troops suddenly opened fire to counterattack and caught them off guard."

"They have now been beaten back, the number of dead and wounded is estimated to be at least a thousand people!"

Charlie asked, "So what is their state now? Start preparing for another artillery attack?"

"Not quite clear ...." Hamid said: "They just retreated, there is no movement for now."

Charlie thought about it and said, "Then I guess they will continue to launch artillery attacks again very soon, but you must be careful, the other side is likely to take the way of circuitous penetration from the side and directly sneak attack your fortifications."

## Chapter 3279

"Detour through?"

Hamid at least studied in China, although the study is not military command, but at least it is also considered to have opened his eyes, so he immediately said:

"Then I will let people release the drones, closely observe the surrounding situation, if they really send troops to quietly infiltrate, the drones will definitely be able to detect."

Charlie then said, "Good, release the drones, remember not to let the other side find out, in this way can also lure the enemy deep, then directly hit them by surprise."

"Okay!" Hamid said, "From now on, I will definitely play 120 points, absolutely do not let them have any chance to sneak attack!"

Charlie looked at the time and spoke, "It should be morning on your side now, right? Daytime is a bit better, but you must pay attention to the defense at night, if the other side fails to penetrate now, then they will definitely make a comeback at night."

Hamid smiled and said, "Brother, you told me to strengthen the defense and hoard supplies, I not only hoarded a lot of supplies, but also bought some relatively high-end equipment, including a few thermal imagers, if they dare to sneak attack me at night, in front of the thermal imager they have nowhere to hide!"

Charlie could not help but praise: "Even you are equipped with a thermal imager, good good! How is your ammunition reserve?"

Hamid laughed: "Don't worry, with the money you gave me last time, I bought a lot of ammunition, tens of millions of rounds of ammunition alone, even if I can't get any supplies in, I can still hold here until next year!"

"That's good!" Charlie said: "I guess they do not carry enough supplies to fight a protracted war with you, after three or four days they can not attack you, I believe they will first withdraw back to rest, otherwise, their supplies are not enough to support them to stay there.

"So you must be in the spirit of these days, do not let down your guard. "

"Okay!"

Charlie also instructed: "There is another very important thing, after these few days, you must take the time to confirm the current situation of other armed forces, you can resist the siege of 8,000 people for a few days, will certainly be in the opposition armed fame."

"Those other armed people who were dispersed have nowhere to go, you can ask them to come to you, and those who are in a precarious situation, you can also take the opportunity to annex them in."

"Enhance your overall strength, after all, you have enough supplies, have a strong defense capability, this group of people are certainly willing to submit."

"Right!" Hamid said excitedly, "I'll take this opportunity to make the team bigger!"

"Hmm." Charlie instructed, "Must remember, when absorbing this group of people must do a good background check, do not let spies mixed in, the other is that after the establishment comes in, must break them all up among your officers to manage, so that they do not have the idea of rebellion!"

Hearing Charlie's advice, Hamid was greatly cheered up, and he was about to express his ambition to Charlie, when the sound of violent explosions rang out again outside.

He knew that the enemy had withdrawn the infantry and a new round of shelling was about to begin!

So he said loudly, "Brother Wade! The enemy is firing again! I'll hang up the phone and make arrangements, I'll communicate with you if there's any situation!"

"Okay!" Charlie also spoke, "Remember, a thousand-mile dam collapses in an anthill, you must be cautious and careful again, you must not take the enemy lightly!"

"I remember!" Hamid exclaimed, "Brother, wait for my good news!"

After Hamid ended the call, he couldn't help but sigh in his heart that he could always get a lot of different inspirations from Charlie.

This made him realize that the government army's big fanfare to attack him this time was likely to gift him an opportunity to develop and grow.

## Chapter 3280

If Hamid could win in this kind of battle where he fought with less, then his fame among the whole opposition forces would definitely rise!

This further makes him understand that whether he can be blessed by the disaster depends on whether he can carry the attack of these 8,000 people.

Just when he thought of this, he said in his heart: "No! Now they only have six or seven thousand people left at most!"

In order to hold the attack, he immediately summoned his adjutant and asked, "How many drones are left in our base?"

The adjutant said, "There are still more than 20 aerial drones, and we bought more at the time because they were cheap."

Hamid asked, "What is the approximate endurance?"

The adjutant thought about it and replied, "It should be around 25 minutes, no more than half an hour at most."

Hamid nodded and said, "The time is a bit short, but it's enough, you immediately order down, all the drones into a state of readiness."

"I asked to ensure that there are at least five drones around our base at all times, must be alert to the enemy's small groups of troops circuitous penetration, found such signs, must be reported to me the first time!"

"Yes, Commander!"

Hamid added: "By the way, instruct the drone flyers to make sure to pull up the altitude of their planes and try not to get detected by the enemy!"

The adjutant immediately took the order and turned to go down to arrange the execution.

Soon, five folding drones flew out from the hole of the anti-slope trench.

These drones are very small, the fuselage is only the size of a palm, they just flew out of the hole, they immediately climbed upwards, after the drones fly to a couple of hundred meters, the naked eye simply can not observe.

And once the drone's rotor noise to two or three hundred meters in height, it is also basically difficult to hear, not to mention the battlefield is dominated by the sound of explosions.

The enemy does not have professional radar equipment, simply can not find these small aerial equipment.

After the drones fly up, although the ground targets are becoming very small, but the other side have many people, so it is still easy to identify them in the picture transmission signal.

At this resolution, unless the opponent breaks up all the soldiers into individual actions one by one, otherwise, as long as there are more than ten people maneuvering together, the drone can capture it very easily.

And at this moment, Robin, who was conducting pre-battle mobilization for his soldiers, did not know that all their movements were under Hamid's close monitoring.

He couldn't imagine that Hamid's all-around air surveillance was achieved by a group of civilian aerial drones with a single value of no more than 10,000 yuan.

This time, the Cataclysmic Front lost several hundred people when they came up.

Such a tragic failure had never happened since the establishment of the Front.

He did not dare to report to commander Walter immediately but only thought of hurrying up to take down Hamid and wipe out the shame of the past.

After all, the level of weapons and equipment, as well as the overall level of training of a man like Hamid, could not even compare to the ordinary militia.

He brought so many elites with him, but was repelled away by the other side in a wave of several hundred people, which is simply an unacceptable humiliation.

Therefore, he now only thought of hurrying up to end Hamid's nest, and then bring the battle merit to report the casualties to Walter, and also can slightly save some face.

Therefore, at this time, he attached great importance to the next upcoming flanking detour tactics, and decided to personally lead the attack, to make sure to hit Hamid with a surprise!

## Chapter 3281

Ten minutes later, Robin had already picked out who would participate in this roundabout strike.

This time, he decided to lead a thousand elites from the Front to outflank Hamid's front-sloping fortifications from the valley on the left flank.

He left half an hour of preparation time for these 1,000 elites, telling them to carry all their weapons and equipment during this time, and strive to take out all of Hamid's base in one go.

At the same time, Suhang, China.

Outside the Su family villa, eight black extended bulletproof Rolls-Royces, slowly came and parked neatly in front of the villa.

From the first car in the front of the line came down a young man in his twenties, sturdy, with an inch haircut, this person opened the door, got out of the car, walking posture are very straight and tough, the look has undergone intense professional training.

This man came to the gate of the Su family residence and said to the guard outside the gate with a cold face, "Please inform Mr. Su that our temple master wants to see him."

When the Su family's guards saw so many luxury cars coming, they were immediately wary.

The other party did not speak very politely, so they might be looking for trouble, so he hurriedly said, "May I also ask what is the name of your master? I can also inform him."

The man said coldly: "You are not worthy to know the name of our master, tell your master to think about the identity of our master, and after our temple master meets him, he will naturally tell him."

The guard was very unhappy with his attitude, but seeing that the other party was not small, he did not dare to provoke, so he could only speak: "Then you wait for a moment, I will go to inform."

After saying that, he turned around and immediately reported the situation to Anson, the Su family's butler.

Anson knew the most about Mr. Su's daily dynamics, including whether he was going out or not, or whether there were any important guests visiting him today, he knew all of this.

Anson knows very well that today Mr. Su has no plans to go out, nor does he have any plans to meet guests at home, so the fact that eight Rolls Royce came at once and asked to see him is really something strange.

So he hurriedly informed the family's servants and bodyguards to stand by, and at the same time hurriedly invited the Su family's strongest expert, Moby, to accompany him to meet the owner of the eight Rolls-Royces outside.

After hearing about it, Moby also attached great importance to it and immediately came to the door together with Anson.

At this time outside the gate, eight Rolls-Royce neatly parked in a row are not turned off, in addition to the person who came down to negotiate, the other people in the car also did not come down, each car is pasted with a very low light transmission rate of privacy film.

What's even more ridiculous is that these cars do not have license plates, only in the license plate position, hanging a gold metal plate, and this metal plate is actually carved with a dragon!

Anson was also baffled and could not understand what these people had come from, so he asked Moby in a low voice: "Moby, do you see the dragon plate hanging in front of their car, is it gold?"

Moby mused, "Looking at the color, it should be pure gold."

Anson whispered, "Fcuk, no license plate on the road, hanging pure gold dragon plate, these people are so fcuk!ng arrogant ..... don't know what they are from ....."

Moby seriously said, "What is the origin, go up to explore, we will know."

After saying that, he stepped in front and asked, "Who wants to see my master?

The young man who stepped down from the Rolls-Royce before said in a cold voice: "It's our master who wants to see Mr. Su."

After saying that, he scolded with some dissatisfaction, "Our Temple Master's time is very precious, we have just waited for two minutes, if you don't invite our Master in within three minutes, don't blame us for not giving the Su family a chance!"

## Chapter 3282

Anson was annoyed, cursing in his heart: "Fcuk, what kind of bullshit temple master appeared from nowhere, driving eight Rolls Royce?"

"Our Su family is still the number one family in the whole country, your temple master is more powerful, can he be more powerful than our master?"

Thinking of this, Anson responded in an unkind tone, "There are many people who want to see our master every day, you have to announce yourself first, let me know who exactly wants to see our master, and then our master will decide whether to spare precious time to see you, otherwise you still think that our master will see everyone?"

"Declare yourself?" The young man sneered, "You're just a subordinate, you're not qualified to know the identity of our temple master yet!"

Anson felt greatly insulted and said angrily, "I'm a fcuk!ng subordinate, and you're not a fcuk!ng subordinate? We are all subordinates, what qualifies you to have to talk to me like that?!"

The young man rushed to Anson with great speed, and when Anson didn't react at all, he directly grabbed him by the neck and picked him up, sternly saying, "Listen carefully, I am a subordinate of our Hall Master, one of the Four War Commanders, not some subordinate!"

Anson didn't expect that the other party would dare to make a move with him outside the Su family's gate, so he was furious and cursed, "You're looking for death here! Come on, grab him for me!"

As soon as these words came out, a group of bodyguards and guards around him, even Tom from the He family and other members of the He family, were all ready to fight.

But at this time, Moby suddenly came forward with a grave face and said politely: "Little brother, don't be so angry, Anshun is a senior housekeeper in the Su family, and he is used to being a bit arrogant, so please don't cross with a subordinate for the sake of the Su family ....."

When Anson heard Moby say this, he was immediately confused and said, "Moby, you are turning your elbow outward. ...."

Moby interrupted him with a hand and glared at him again, then said to the young man, "Little brother, since the temple master wants to see our master, then please wait a moment, I will go and inform the master now, what do you think?"

The young man heard this before he let go of Anson and said in a cold voice, "Better hurry up, you only have two minutes left!"

Moby hurriedly nodded his head and said, "Okay! I will do it as soon as possible!"

After saying that, he immediately said to Anson who had an angry face, "Anson, come with me to see the master!"

Anson was naturally very upset when he was insulted in front of the subordinates of the Su family.

He still wanted to argue with the young man, but when he heard Moby say so, he didn't dare to disobey, so he could only follow him into the courtyard with resentment.

Once he entered the courtyard, Anson said in a depressed voice: "Moby, I don't mean to offend you, but you are really too ungrateful, you just didn't help me in that situation, why did you stop me? And you even spoke to that little son of a b!tch, that's not polite, right?"

Moby lowered his voice and said, "I'm not stopping you, I'm saving you! Do you know that just now, that kid is far above me in strength!"

"What?!" Anson's face was pale with fear, and he said: "This ..... how is this possible Moby! Just that little palsy-faced kid, the strength can be above you!"

"If you look at the whole country, there are not many people who can compare with you, except for that old man of the He family who just broke through, who can be stronger than you?"

Anson was instinctively unconvinced by Moby's words.

The other party didn't even know what he was from, just a random junior who came down with a message, and his strength would be above Moby's? What kind of international joke is that?

However, Moby said very firmly, "That person's speed, strength, and body strength are all above me!"

Saying that, he explained with a grave expression, "Just now, he grabbed your collar and lifted you up, the whole process was so fast that I couldn't even react!"

"Moreover, the strength of his arms was so great that he grabbed your whole body, and you struggled so violently to get free, but his whole body didn't move at all!"

"You remember, to be able to grab you is not strong, grab you, so that you can not break free is not strong, but to be able to stand and not move no matter how you break free, not even a millimeter of displacement, this is very strong!"

"Even Tom level of experts here, let alone let him grab an adult, even if he grabs an adult dog, he can not stand still in the violent struggle of the dog to break free! I can't either!"

"So, that young man's skills are unfathomable and very good!"

## Chapter 3283

Moby's words made Anson's heart, suddenly tense up.

He couldn't think about how to get back his reputation, but hurriedly asked, "Moby, if this person's strength is really above you, if they have any evil intentions, then what should we do?"

He said calmly, "If the other party really has bad intentions, then they may have already done it, you have to know that they came in a total of eight cars."

"The only one who came down, has strength is above me, those who did not get off, maybe the strength is even stronger than him, in this case, we simply can not beat others."

Anson's neck shrank in fear and he hurriedly asked, "So now is it time to go and let the master make a decision?"

Moby said, "I feel that the other party should not have malicious intent, otherwise they would not communicate in this way, it seems that we have to let the master meet that so-called temple master of theirs ....."

At this time, Old Su did not know what was happening outside.

This time he is not in a good state, because in the hands of Charlie he has suffered a lot of losses, not to mention the ruined reputation, two sons also disappeared, and gave a large piece of the industry to Zhiyu, a succession of blows, so he is very decadent.

He has been trying to find an opportunity to turn the tide, but when he thought of the mysterious expert's superior strength, he could not even find out the other party's identity, he felt deeply frustrated.

At this time, Moby and Anson suddenly told him about the situation outside, which made him even more annoyed in his heart.

However, after hearing that the other party was very strong, he didn't dare to be slow.

So then, he could only fight his spirits and said to Anson, "Anson, go and ask that Temple Master of theirs to come in, I'll wait here."

"Okay." Anson nodded hastily, turned around and went back to the main gate, and said to the young man, "Our master has agreed to see your Temple Master, please ask him to come with me."

The young man did not say anything, but turned around and went to the fifth car.

At that moment, the car window was slightly lowered into a slit, so he bent down and whispered a few words into the slit.

Afterward, he heard the person inside command something and immediately stood up straight, gestured with a hefty salute, and shouted, "As you command, Temple Master!"

After saying that, he immediately shouted, "All of you, gather!"

As soon as these words came out, the four doors of the other seven cars all opened at the same time, and all at once, another two dozen men in black came down.

Subsequently, each of these men walked outward three meters and surrounded the eight cars, guarding the fifth car.

At that moment, the door of the fifth car was pushed open.

A young man wearing a black trench coat and tactical leather boots stepped down.

This man has a handsome appearance, a cold demeanor, and a pair of dark eyes full of murderous aura, which can bring a strong sense of oppression to the people around him in an instant.

When this man stood outside the car, the group of people immediately said respectfully, "Welcome Temple Master!"

The man did not respond, but walked straight toward the Su family villa gate, while walking, with a few playful said:

"The Su family's head ran away from Eastcliff to Suhang, it seems that the family's troubles are not small, right!"

Hearing these words, Anson was very upset in his heart, but at this moment, he didn't dare to speak nonsense, and could only say respectfully, "The master is already waiting in the living room, please follow me."

The man did not even look at him and walked straight into the villa door.

## Chapter 3284

Crossing the courtyard and arriving at the front door, Anson ran a few steps ahead and respectfully opened the door.

The man stepped on the hard tactical leather boots all the way through the foyer, and then saw Old Su sitting in the living room.

At this time Moby standing by Old Su just took one look at the man and was filled with horror!

He felt that the aura on this man's body was definitely the only one he had ever seen in his life!

Maybe even a four-star martial artist might not be his opponent!

So, he could not help but exclaim in his heart: "What is this guy's origin? So young, why does he have such great strength?!"

Elder Su also did not expect that the so-called Temple Master that the other party spoke of was a young man of twenty-seven or twenty-eight, so he frowned and asked, "You young friend, I wonder why you want to see me?"

The man looked at Elder Su, smiled, and spoke, "Grandpa, you don't remember me?"

Chengfeng couldn't help but frown, thinking, "Could this guy be some kind of an old friend?"

However, no matter how he looked at it, he could not recall any interactions between this young man and himself.

So, he opened his mouth and said, "Forgive my clumsy eyes, I really can't remember ....."

The man smiled faintly and said, "More than twenty years ago, my father was very close to Uncle Su, and at that time, Uncle Su led the anti-Wade alliance, or my father was the first to respond."

Speaking of which, he said with a somewhat dark expression, "It's just a pity that he didn't listen to Uncle Su's advice at the time and had to fight with Changying of the Wade family in the futures market, and ended up falling into Changying's carefully laid out trap because he was too adventurous and lost his entire family fortune ....."

"Then later, he leaped from the roof of the headquarters building of the Future Group, the Future Group since then fell to ashes."

"Seven days later, my mother took a full bottle of sleeping pills and died with him, I have been an orphan since then, was taken overseas by a relative ....."

Chengfeng heard this, suddenly widened his eyes, and said offhand: "Future Group ..... you ..... your father is Arthur Wan?!"

"Yes!" The man's eyes suddenly burst out two sharp auras and said in a stern voice: "I am Arthur Wan's son! And also his only bloodline in this world, Joseph!"

Hearing this, Chengfeng was completely relieved.

He didn't know much about Joseph, he only had some impression of his father, Arthur Wan.

In his heart, he thought, "Thirty years ago, when Arthur was saddling up to Zynn every day, he concluded that that guy Arthur would hardly become a great weapon."

"This person's ability was not outstanding, not thoughtful enough, and lacked the understanding of the big picture, if not Zynn thought he was loyal, it was impossible to bring him up all the way."

"Arthur later couldn't make a market value of ten billion Future's group, but also thanks to the Zynn even dragged the promotion help."

"But this guy, still did not show much progress, after the Su family and the Wade family fought, he in order to show loyalty, dared to fight with Changying in the futures market, and ended up losing a fortune."

"At that time, Arthur Wan's funeral was presided over by Zynn, but what I didn't expect was that Arthur Wan's wife took medicine to commit suicide, immediately following him."

"At that time, Zynn felt really very guilty, also talked to me about, wanting to adopt Arthur's only son, Joseph ....."

"Only, unfortunately, Joseph after that, directly evaporated, no one knew where the child went."

"But who would have thought that twenty years later, this kid actually took the initiative to find me!"

"Moreover, listening to that meaning of Moby, this guy seems to come from not small, one of his men, the strength is far above Moby!"

"Gosh ..... this boy, is now mixing well?"

## Chapter 3285

At this thought, Chengfeng's heart suddenly became excited.

"It seems that this boy Joseph is not an enemy, but even a friend!"

"This, is simply the silver lining in the dark cloud!"

"Other than that, just to say that this kid has experts under his hand who are stronger than Moby, maybe he can help me a lot!"

So, he suppressed his inner joy and said with incomparable emotion, "So you're Arthur's son! I can't imagine, I can't imagine! You've grown so big!"

Speaking of this, his expression suddenly darkened, and sighed, "I still remember when your mother had an accident, your Uncle Su was determined to adopt you."

"But at that time, you had already disappeared, he searched for you for a long time, there was no news, and blamed himself for this for a long time."

"Yes." Joseph nodded and said lightly, "A relative of the family picked me up overseas ..... at that time I was too young and did not know how to contact Uncle Su."

Chengfeng nodded slightly and sighed, "Zynn must be very happy if he knew you were still alive!"

After saying that, he hurriedly asked again, "Joseph, what have you been doing overseas, all these years?"

Joseph spoke, "I lived in Colombia for many years, and then I ran around the world."

"Colombia?" Chengfeng asked in surprise, "Are you looking after a business in Colombia now?"

"No." Joseph said with his head held high: "When I was fourteen years old, I joined a mercenary army in Colombia and served the big drug lords there in the early years, and then I came out to start my own business."

Chengfeng asked in surprise, "You also do that kind of business?"

Joseph shook his head and said in a cold voice: "I will never touch that kind of thing in my life, the self-made business I am talking about is the establishment of my own mercenary organization."

Saying that, he looked with full pride and said, "Eight years ago, I set up my own mercenary organization, with the name of Cataclysmic Front, as a way to remember my parents, but also to constantly remind me that I must take revenge for my parents! "

When these words came out, Moby was immediately stunned!

He looked at Joseph and asked, his voice trembling a little, "Cataclysmic Front is yours?!"

"That's right!" Joseph coldly said: "Cataclysmic Front is my creation, eight years, my elite force under my command has reached tens of thousands! And it is also ranked as one of the top five mercenary organizations in the world!"

After saying that, he said in a loud voice with some excitement, "For so many years, I have never been back to China, and I came back this time to take revenge for my dead parents and seek justice for them!"

Chengfeng did not know about the Cataclysmic Front.

Because although the rich and powerful people in China are very rich, but they will not have anything to do with the mercenary organization.

The mercenary organizations were all in regions that were always at war, and many of them were in the third world, so they were completely different from the rich people like Chengfeng, so he didn't know how powerful the Cataclysmic Front was.

However, since the Front has more powerful experts than Moby, and is still one of the top five in the world, it is not necessary to think about it to know that it is definitely not an idle person!

Moreover, the most exciting thing for him is that Joseph is here to seek revenge!

Who to seek revenge? Naturally, the Wade family!

And he has become the leader of the world's top five mercenary organizations, that Changying Wade died, he could possibly not know about it.

He knows that Changying is dead, but he still wants to seek revenge in the country, looking at this meaning, he intends to make the Wade family pay!

Since it is to engage the Wade family, then is this not equal to give him help in disguise?

So, Chengfeng said with surprise at this time: "Great! It's really great! Arthur his spirit in heaven, know that you came back to avenge him, must be smiling in nine springs! He must be smiling in his nine corners of the earth!"

Joseph's eyes were a little red, he held back his tears, looked at Chengfeng, and asked, "Grandpa, where is my Uncle Su at this moment? For so many years, I've wanted to apologize to him in person, he was so kind to our family."

"But when I left, I didn't say hello to him, and I haven't taken the initiative to contact him for so many years, I'm really ashamed! Must apologize to him in person!"

## Chapter 3286

Chengfeng froze, then let out a long sigh and stifled, "Ah! Zynn he ..... has been missing for a long time!"

"What?! Disappeared?" Joseph asked in surprise: "Uncle Su he ..... how did he disappear?!"

Chengfeng lamented: "I do not know, only know that he disappeared in Aurous Hill, I investigated for a long time did not find any valuable clues, and the mastermind behind this matter is someone with a superb strength of the top experts, I thought of many ways to find out the truth, but there is nothing ....."

Speaking of which, Chengfeng took a long sigh, full of sorrow!

Wan Joseph did not hesitate to say off the record: "This matter let me deal it, I must find out the whereabouts of Uncle, save him back!"

To Joseph, he was only grateful to Zynn.

Because he heard his father say when he was a child, the Su family's old man actually always despised his father.

However, Zynn had always been very good to him.

Because of Zynn's support and help, the Wan family was able to increase its assets by more than ten times in just a few years.

It could be said that Zynn was the benefactor of his father, Arthur, and even the entire Wan family.

Therefore, when Joseph came, he was not polite to Chengfeng, nor did he want to be polite to him.

Moreover, he had been following the Su family's situation overseas before.

Knowing that before, Zynn was once forced to cover for Chengfeng because of Ruoli's matter, and was even sent to Australia by old man, so he had a very bad view of him.

Now when he heard that Zynn had disappeared, he was naturally anxious from the bottom of his heart, and almost immediately wanted to order his men to go to Aurous Hill to find out what was going on.

However, once he thought that there was still an important thing to do, he temporarily restrained his impulse.

Then, he looked at Elder Su and suddenly knelt down on one knee and said ashamedly, "Grandpa, Uncle treated my family as kindly as a mountain back then, now that he is missing, I should spare no efforts to find his whereabouts ....."

"It's just that ..... right now I have something to do that I've been waiting for twenty years ....."

"So ..... also please give me some time, when the Qingming festival is over, I will definitely mobilize all the experts of the Cataclysmic Front to search for Uncle with all my might!"

Chengfeng asked in confusion, "Joseph, what is the important thing you are talking about?"

Joseph said with sharp eyes and a cold tone, "Avenge my parents! Avenge the hatred!"

After saying that, he said in a stern voice: "I heard that the Wade family just rebuilt the ancestral tomb some time ago, and even developed a mountain directly for the feng shui of the ancestral tomb, named Waderest Mountain, and will hold some kind of ancestor worship ceremony there this year at Qingming!"

"That's right." When Chengfeng heard this, his eyelids instantly jumped wildly, and he said, "The Wade family spent a lot of money to build the Waderest Mountain, and it has long been a sensation in the capital, and it is said that a top feng shui master was found to sit in the Waderest Mountain for three years, which is really high-profile!"

Joseph gritted his teeth and said, "But when my father left, the ashes could only be perched in a cemetery on the outskirts ..... I remember, the cemetery, Uncle Su paid for my father's ..... "

Chengfeng nodded, emotionally: "After your mother died of medication, it was also your Uncle who dealt with her affairs, her ashes, and your father's were buried together, your Uncle spent a lot of money, bought a large place in the cemetery, to both of them rebuilt the grave mound."

Joseph heard this, the whole person has tears, he clenched his teeth, clenched his fist, the whole body trembled violently.

A few moments later, Joseph said with great hatred: "My parents died one after another, and the culprit, Changyang Wade, is lying on Waderest Mountain, a feng shui treasure! I, Joseph, do not accept this! And I won't allow it! Therefore, on the day of Chingming, I will lead my men to kill on Waderest Mountain!"

"I will strip Changying's coffin from the Wade family's ancestral tomb in front of the Wade family!"

"I will strip the entire Wade family's ancestral tomb! And then let the whole family give up Waderest Mountain and change its name to Wanrest Mountain!"

"I also want everyone in the Wade family to wear mourning clothes and kneel on the ground to welcome my parents' coffin into Mount Wanrest and give them a beautiful and respectful burial!"

## Chapter 3287

Joseph's ambition immediately made Chengfeng extremely excited.

Even he would not dare to do such an outrageous thing to the Wade family.

Think about it, if in this top luxury circle, someone has stripped the ancestral graves of another family, and also raised the ashes of others, and finally to hog the ancestral graves of others, is there any law?

And if you really do such a vicious thing, how to mix in this circle in the future? Who will cooperate with such a person?

After all, this is a beast that does not move to plow people's ancestral graves.

However, although Chengfeng also felt that the revenge plan of Joseph was a bit shocking, but once he thought that the target of his revenge was the Wade family, he was so excited that he almost roared out.

"Now someone is going to dig up the ancestral grave of the Wade family and then force that old dog Zhongquan to wear sackcloth and mourn to bury Arthur, is there anything more enjoyable in this world than this?"

"No more, absolutely no more!"

"If this can really become a reality, then the Wade family is completely finished, what qualifications does a family that can't even guard its ancestral tomb have to come out and make a fool of itself?"

"What else will there be in the future that will put them in their eyes?"

When he thought of this, Chengfeng stepped forward and held Joseph, who was kneeling on one knee, and said with excitement, "Joseph! If you really want to do this, I will help you to get justice for your parents!"

Joseph shook his head and said seriously, "I want to personally avenge my parents' death, Grandpa you don't need to interfere!"

Hearing these words, Chengfeng was even more pleased with him.

He actually did not want to get involved in this kind of thing, because once he did, he would have to take the blame along with Joseph.

The company is a mercenary and does not mix with the rich and powerful circle in the country, so he does not have to care, how people in the circle see him.

What's more important is that Joseph is at least famous, after all, he wants to avenge his parents.

But if the Su family is also involved in this matter, then it is a master without a name.

Since the person committing this has no name in the circle, it will naturally fall into no one's lap, Chengfeng also does not want to be involved in such trouble.

So, he waved his hand and said quickly: "You want to avenge your parents with your own ability. This I understand very well, but, after all, yours is a mercenary organization outside the country, if there are any problems that are not easy to handle at home, feel free to contact me!"

"Good." Joseph answered, said with a resolute gaze: "Please rest assured that Grandpa, after I have eliminated the Wade family, I will do my best to find Uncle's whereabouts!"

"Back then, my parents' funeral was organized thanks to Uncle, and when my parents' tomb is moved to Waderest Mountain, I also hope that Uncle could be present to be a witness!"

"Good! Good! Good!" Chengfeng said with great emotion, "If Zynn knew that you had achieved this today and could return to your country to avenge your parents' death, he would be overjoyed!"

"You do not know, for so many years, Zynn was overwhelmed by the death of your parents he felt hard to be at peace, I do not know how many times in front of me he mentioned this ....."

Joseph clenched his fist: "I will not let Uncle disappointed!"

## Chapter 3288

After saying that, Joseph stood up and said with an arch hand, "Grandpa, please forgive me for disturbing you today, I just returned to China, there are still many things to deal with, so I won't bother you much!"

Chengfeng hurriedly said, "Joseph! You've just returned to China after such a long time, so I must give you a chance to celebrate your return, so you and your men wait for a

moment, I'll arrange for the back kitchen to prepare a banquet, let's have a good drink and catch up.

Hearing this, since the elder had already extended an invitation, and this old man was also Uncle's father, he also felt that if he did not stay for a meal before leaving, it would be unjustifiable in terms of etiquette.

So, he immediately clasped his fist and said, "Since that's the case, then I'll respectfully comply with the order!"

Chengfeng was overjoyed and hurriedly instructed Anson, "Anson! If you don't have enough staff, go to the best restaurant in Suhang and invite the entire back kitchen over, make sure to prepare the best dishes and the best wine."

"If there is even a hint of failure to meet the top standard, I will ask you!"

Anson hurriedly said respectfully, "Master, don't worry, I'm on my way now!"

Chengfeng nodded and said to Joseph, "Joseph, let your men come in for a rest and a cup of tea, and if you need anything, tell the servants directly, they will serve you well."

"I'm old, my health is not good, I need to take some medicine and oxygen at this time, so I can build up some energy and have a few more drinks with you at the wine table later!"

Chengfeng's warm and hospitable attitude also raised Joseph's impression of him by a few points, and he nodded with some respect in his words, "Grandpa, you go first, I'll just sit here."

Chengfeng smiled and nodded, then said to Moby beside him, "Moby, you should accompany me to my room."

Moby hurriedly said, "Yes, Master, I'll help you!"

In fact, Chengfeng didn't need to take any medicine or oxygen at all.

The main reason why he had to find an excuse to leave at this time was that he couldn't wait to find out from Moby what kind of organization and strength this Cataclysmic Front was.

Chengfeng took Moby all the way to his room and closed the door before he lowered his voice and asked Moby: "This Cataclysmic Front, what exactly is its origin? Why have I never heard of it?"

Moby said: "Master, it is normal that you have not heard of the Cataclysmic Front, but I have to say, the strength of the Front is very strong, especially in these years, they are almost unbeaten in the mercenary field."

"I heard some overseas martial arts colleagues talk about it, it is said that the Cataclysmic Front is full of experts, the strength is above me, to say less than a dozen, to say more than a few dozen people may also be possible!"

"D\*mn!" Chengfeng said off the record: "This is bullsh!t, right? How can the strength of the Cataclysmic Front be so strong? I'm afraid there aren't even five people stronger than you in such a large China, so how can he have so many experts in one organization?"

Moby said, "Master, there is no room for martial arts masters in the country, just like the old dartboard, which was indispensable in the ancient chaotic times, but nowadays, except for those war-torn places, there is no one to eat this bowl of rice?"

"Now want to eat this bowl of rice in the country, I am afraid they will go hungry ....."

"So most martial arts masters can not earn money at home, so they prefer to go overseas to gain a foothold, other than that, just the first overseas Chinese gang – 'big circle gang' in, there are at least several people with strength above me."

"Most of these experts have gone overseas in recent decades, the strength than what is said outside the double flower red stick to be too strong!"

After a pause, Moby continued, "In addition, Colombia and Mexico's drug lords, Italy and the U.S. Mafia, Japan's Yamaguchi Group, all have top experts sitting behind. These are few to name but there are many more"

Speaking of which, Moby remembered something and said, "Right, there are many experts in the country in the early years who were self-made overseas, they all have their own gangs or organizations, the scale may not be as large as the Front, some may only have a dozen people."

"But even so, it is absolutely not to be underestimated, a dozen with a decade or even decades of top experts, once they join to engage in a Beheading operation, even the Cataclysmic Front is shadowed!"

Hearing this, Chengfeng could not help but marvel: "In that case, these overseas waters are really unfathomable huh!"

## Chapter 3289

Hearing Chengfeng's exclamation, Moby also agreed and said, "Master, there are too many dark sides of the overseas world that are not known to the people, hiding dirt and mixing fish and dragons!"

"Moreover, the more troubled a place is, the easier it is to breed such a powerful organization such as Cataclysmic Front!"

"I really didn't expect that the head of the Cataclysmic Front was so young, and I really can't imagine what kind of encounter this Joseph had. How can, in such a short time, someone create an organization like Cataclysmic Front! Ordinary people can't possibly do it anyway!"

Chengfeng couldn't help but ask: "By the way, how is the financial strength of the Cataclysmic Front?"

"It's very strong!" Moby said seriously: "This kind of mercenary organization. The profitability is very strong!"

After a pause, he continued, "The revenue of the Cataclysmic Front is estimated to be at least a hundred billion dollars a year."

"What?!" Chengfeng asked, dumbfounded, "Hundreds of billions of dollars a year, that's opening a money printing machine!"

Moby explained, "Master, a hundred billion dollars seems a lot, but don't forget. There are tens of thousands of mercenaries in the Front, and these mercenaries are all masters of licking blood from the blade, and their average salary is very high."

"Even the most ordinary big-headed soldiers, no one will do this kind of life selling work without a hundred thousand dollars a year;"

"And then counting the senior officers in those mercenaries, I think the average annual salary must be at least three or four hundred thousand dollars;"

"With 50,000 people, just the payroll, it would be one or two hundred billion dollars a year."

"And that's just the cost of salaries, not including the cost of bases, training, meals, transportation, and the cost of maintaining weapons and equipment;"

"And the bigger cost is weapons and ammunition; a bullet costs a few dollars, a grenade hundreds of dollars, a shell thousands of dollars, and when you fight a war, the money is spent faster than it is printed."

"Moreover, for these top-ranked mercenary organizations, reputation is very important, and once casualties occur on the battlefield, they must be responsible to the end."

"If someone is injured, a full set of medical treatment must be provided; if someone is sacrificed, a substantial pension must be paid;"

Speaking of this, Moby concluded, "I estimate that the annual net profit of the Cataclysmic Front should be around ten billion dollars."

Chengfeng lamented, "Ten billion dollars is a lot of money! This group of people has been hanging around outside the law for years, and they don't have to pay taxes, so whatever they earn is their own."

Moby nodded and said, "As far as I know, they are now expanding wildly in the third world war-torn countries."

"The overall investment cost is estimated to be very high, but after they have successfully established their roots in all the war-torn regions, their strength will definitely be able to go up another level."

Chengfeng frowned and said offhandedly, "I really didn't expect that this Joseph was so capable!"

"In a place outside of the law, where even the most basic personal safety is not guaranteed, he can actually build a mercenary organization with huge strength in such a place, it's really not simple!"

"Compared to his simple-minded, reckless straw man father. I don't know how much stronger he is!"

Moby said with approval, "This person is indeed not simple, and I see that he is very grateful for the kindness that the youngest master showed to their family back then."

"If you can make good use of this, it might bring us more help!"

Chengfeng nodded with excitement and said offhandedly, "Yes, this is definitely a once-in-a-lifetime good opportunity for my family!"

.....

## Chapter 3290

Half an hour later. When Robin, the five-star war general of Cataclysmic Front, was leading a thousand soldiers to meander back towards the west wing of Hamid's base, the Su family's subordinates had already prepared several tables of incomparably rich banquets.

Chengfeng kindly invited Joseph and his men to sit down at the banquet.

He took Joseph's hand and let him sit beside him, while not forgetting to continue to climb up with Joseph, sighing:

"Joseph, if your father knew what you have achieved today, his spirit in heaven would be extremely relieved ....."

Joseph thought of his late father, naturally, his heart was very emotional.

He came back this time to avenge his parents, but he also hopes to be in front of their graves.

He wants to tell them about his experiences over the years in order to console their spirits in heaven."

"He should, He should!" Chengfeng nodded his head repeatedly. Asked, "Joseph, what are your specific plans to seek revenge on the Wade family?"

Joseph spoke: "I have asked my men to use another identity and buy back our Wan family's old mansion, I will depart for Eastcliff this afternoon."

"First return to the old mansion for a few days, in addition, to wait for my three Generals to finish the task at hand and meet me in Eastcliff."

Saying that, Joseph's eyes burst out with a strong murderous aura and said in a cold voice: "At that time, the four Generals of the Cataclysmic Front will gather in Eastcliff, and other experts will also come to Eastcliff one after another from all over the world."

"On the day of the Qingming Festival, I will bring them, as well as the sixteen battle generals of the Front, and hundreds of elites, to destroy Waderest!"

Hearing this, Chengfeng's dried arteries were already boiling with fervor, and he was busy asking, "Joseph. Those three Generals of yours, where are they at this moment?"

Joseph blandly said, "One person is in Palestine, another is in Yemen, and another is in Syria."

Chengfeng nodded gently and thought, "It's true that they are all places that are always at war.

So, he complimented: "These places are constantly at war, your men have been training in such places for years, the level of actual combat must be very good!"

"I'm afraid it's no less than the famous Blackwater!"

Joseph said without modesty: "In terms of actual combat level, I am not inferior to companies like Blackwater, and it is only natural for me to be ranked first in a large-scale mercenary organization."

Speaking of this, Joseph said disdainfully, "The reason why companies like Blackwater are famous all over the world is because of the human tactics and the support of their governments."

"It won't take long for me to overtake them and become the number one mercenary!"

Chengfeng laughed and said, "I believe you will have no problem!"

Joseph nodded, said with an arrogant face: "American Blackwater was hired by Syria some time ago to clear the opposition forces in the country, but it took Blackwater a year to achieve results."

"But I just cooperated with Syria for just a month, and I have already broken through and conquered several cities in a row!"

"I believe, another half a month, we will be able to completely wipe out our opponents and win!"

"At that time, Cataclysmic Front will beat Blackwater's face in front of the world's mercenary organizations!"

After the victory, we will build a mercenary base in Syria covering an area of over 100 square kilometers.

Chengfeng was dumbfounded and said out loud, "A hundred square kilometers? How could they give such a large area of land to the Cataclysmic Front?"

Joseph blandly said: "This is the condition I agreed with them, I help them to pacify the opposition forces."

"They provide me with the land and all the facilities I need, a hundred square kilometers of land use rights, in developed areas is indeed impossible, but in that kind of place, ten times is nothing, and for them, long-term cooperation with the Cataclysmic Front is beneficial."

"The Cataclysmic Front will also assist them to maintain stability, we each take what we need, a win-win for all!"

## Chapter 3291

The words of Joseph shocked Chengfeng to the core.

If just now he still wanted to take advantage of Joseph, then he was now really very admiring of him.

A young man less than thirty years old, able to develop to such a scale in the world of guns and bullets, simply admirable beyond measure.

So, he took the initiative to lift a glass of wine and said from the bottom of his heart: "Joseph! I have never admired anyone in my life, Changying of the Wade family is the first, you are the second, come, I toast to you!"

When Joseph heard the word Changying, his expression was slightly cold, then he looked at Chengfeng and asked seriously, "Grandpa, was Changying really as strong as the legend?"

Chengfeng nodded and said heartily: "Although I have deep grudges with the Wade family, but I have to admit that Changying was indeed very strong, think back when he reigned, including me, I do not know how many people gnashed their back teeth, lamenting in their hearts to have a son like him ....."

Joseph looked serious, and asked: "Grandpa, I want to know, Changying in the end what made him strong."

Chengfeng lamented, "Hmm ..... Changying this person, seems to be a scholar, very elegant, but he was not what the martial arts people are, can not be said to be unarmed, but compared with the martial arts people, he was about normal."

Joseph asked again, "Then why does everyone think he was very strong?"

Chengfeng pondered for a moment and said very seriously, "The word strong may not necessarily be a hard fist, the most powerful thing about Changying, I personally think there are three points."

"Which three points?"

Chengfeng said: "First, was his strong personality! You know, most people are born to disobey others, most people are born not to be led by others, but Changying's charisma makes many people willingly follow him and obey him;"

"Second, was his unparalleled personal ability! Changying had an extraordinary strategic thinking and big picture view, he was truly a top genius in the business world who could plan between the tent and win beyond a thousand miles;"

"Third, was his unusual self-control ability!"

"Changying, never because the situation was optimistic and overly adventurous, and not because the situation was pessimistic and overly cautious, just like the fast-changing futures market.

Changying could in the extremely rapid rise in the market, firm in reaching the predetermined target immediately after the liquidation of positions, even if everyone was bullish to do long.

"All think that later will continue to rise, he would not change his predetermined target, this point the vast majority of people could not do!"

"In addition, the Changying had many fans, like his women from Eastcliff to Zhonghai, from China to foreign, there was no lack of initiative to send embrace, but he would turn away all the temptation, I only saw this one man who could do this!"

Speaking of this, Chengfeng sighed: "In short, this person was in my life, was the most admired one!"

Hearing this, Joseph could not help but frown and asked, "Changying was so powerful, why did he die? Who exactly killed him? There are rumors outside that it was the Su family that killed him, I wonder if it's credible?"

## Chapter 3292

Chengfeng smiled and said, "Let me tell you this, when Changying's light was at its peak, our Su family relied on a number of people to set up the Anti-Wade Alliance to barely carry over."

"In the end, the Anti-Wade Alliance was actually not a proactive organization, but for the warmth of the group was set up, and if we had the ability to kill him, in the beginning, if we had the ability to kill him, we would not have been outclassed by him."

"What's more, Changying had already quit the business world when he died, so what's the point of killing him at that time? We were all in business, who would do such a money-losing deal with no return?"

Joseph nodded with a gloomy expression and asked, "Then who was the one who killed him?"

Chengfeng shook his head: "This, I'm not sure, all those years of divergent views, but no one has conclusive evidence, slowly this matter has been too long, no one is there to pursue the original cause."

Joseph made a cold laugh, and said: "It seems that empty planning, decisive thinking, is far from enough!"

"If you want to gain a foothold in this world, your brain must be alive and your fists must be hard! If Changying could have one-tenth or even one-hundredth of the power of my organization back then, he wouldn't have been killed at such a young age!"

Chengfeng was slightly stunned, then he reacted and hurriedly laughed: "You're right, Joseph! These days, there's no point in just having a good brain, it's only the way to be both literary and martial!"

After that, he said with a flattering face, "In my opinion, you are the model of both civil and martial arts, and your future with Cataclysmic Front will be unlimited! Come on, I'll drink to you!"

Joseph smiled, raised his glass, and said to Chengfeng: "After I win a great victory in Syria, and after I move my parents' coffin into Mount Wanrest, Cataclysmic Front will spend three to five years to fully penetrate and even cover the entire Middle East region."

"This will be achieved relying on the base in Syria! At that time, I will be the king of mercenaries!"

The King of Mercenaries is the second major goal in Joseph's life.

And the first one, naturally, was to avenge his parents' death.

Now, in his opinion, he was not far from these two goals.

Right now, the situation of the Syrian war was very good, and the final victory would definitely be obtained before the Qingming Festival.

At that time, the four war Generals under his command will gather in Eastcliff, take away the Wade family in one wave, and then go to Syria for full development.

All this, at present, has shown the water to the momentum!

.....

And just when Joseph was in high spirits at the wine table, the war situation in Syria, however, had changed in a way that he could not expect.

Robin, who was leading a thousand Cataclysmic Front men on a sharp march through the valley, had no idea, what was waiting for him next, exactly.

Under the cover of the rumble of artillery, the thousand men quietly followed the ravine along the side of the mountain road and detoured towards the west side of Hamid's base.

The route chosen by them was very concealed, almost entirely valleys as well as counter-slopes that were not visible from the high ground away from the eyes of Hamid's troops.

Plus there was artillery fire as cover, so he felt that Hamid's men, could not have detected that a unit had broken away from the frontal battlefield.

The mountain road was rugged, and they had specially made a circular route in order to avoid being discovered by the enemy, so although the journey had been a sharp march, it had taken a lot of time because of the large detour.

However, Robin had carefully planned everything, thinking that he could conceal it from the world, but he never dreamed that as early as when he had just led his troops to start.

Hamid's drones in the sky had already captured the movement of this unit of men.

And now, Hamid has laid a death trap, waiting for him to throw himself into the net!

## Chapter 3293

When the young people in other countries, holding a few thousand dollars worth of drones, in the outdoor wilderness blindly shoot landscape, Hamid's men, have used this inconspicuous thing, to achieve a local battlefield monitoring with complete stagnation of the device in the air.

The advantage of complete stasis is that the drone can remain stationary in the sky and closely observe the target, unlike the U.S. Global Hawk, which needs to constantly fly in circles around the target.

Hamid, on the other hand, had already made tactical arrangements.

He analyzed that the opponent should not exceed 1,200 people at most, through the picture transmission signals coming back from the sky

They were going to encircle them from the west flank, so he had already sent down orders to send three hundred more soldiers to defend the permanent fortifications on the west flank.

Although three hundred soldiers are not much, but using the timing and location, it is still more than enough to defend against the attack of more than a thousand soldiers.

The permanent fortifications built by Hamid, although not yet fully constructed, were specially camouflaged externally.

The camouflaged fortifications, if it does not fire, even if you pass by it ten times, it is almost impossible to detect.

The firing holes of these fortifications had been blocked in advance with a large number of fist-sized pieces of rubble, and then covered with a layer of loess from the outside.

Moreover, when they did the camouflage, they also left a few doorway-like gaps from the inside.

With this small gap alone, the people inside can easily observe the situation outside.

And this camouflage made of rubble is also very convenient and easy to remove.

Once you want to shoot, you only need to pick up the rubble with your hands, you can pick up all the rubble, and immediately after that you can put the gun out and fire with full force.

If Robin encircled from the west flank, he would just pass through these hidden fortifications, and by then, all of his men would be exposed to the crossfire of the machine guns.

However, he did not know this.

He only thought that he had to hurry to take down Hamid and use a victory to cover up his mistake just now.

This time after coming to Syria, they have been taking it easy.

Always feel that the opposition forces are just a bunch of third-world bandits without much military education, not much stronger than the Somali pirates.

The elite came to fight these guerrillas with AKs, it was as easy as pie.

Therefore, they did not make adequate preparations before the battle, nor did they carry very expensive high-end weaponry.

For the Front soldiers at this moment, the RPG shoulder-fired rocket was the most powerful weapon they had on hand.

However, Robin felt that the RPG was enough.

## Chapter 3294

The huge loss in the frontal attack just now was not because of how strong the enemy was, but that his side was indeed too lightly defeated.

As long as he paid attention to it now and found the right strategic plan, he would definitely be able to lead his men and easily attack the other side.

Now that he and his men had arrived at the foot of Hamid's west wing, he believed that in an hour at most, this battle would be over! This time, there were three options in the tactics developed by his army.

The first and best option was to quietly feel the entrance to Hamid's permanent fortifications, then suddenly kill them and take them by surprise, wiping them all out inside the fortifications they had built themselves.

This is the goal that the attacking side is most eager to achieve in all offensive battles, as it is the only way to work the objective with the greatest ease and at the least cost in terms of casualties.

The second second-best option is to use RPG rockets after touching the vicinity of the permanent fortifications to strike them with precision.

As for the third and worst option, it was a forcible attack at all costs.

However, the third option is rarely successful.

Because once inside the opponent's fire network, and can not solve the opponent's fortifications, the other side almost forms a reaper-style killing advantage, this situation if you can still win, almost all rely on the corpses to the front pile up.

Therefore, Robin does not intend to use the third option until as a last resort.

But as a commander, he must also consider every possibility, so he again considers the third option, set a red line, once the casualty reduction exceeds 60%, immediately retreat.

But he knew in his heart that this scenario, could never happen.

After the preparations were completed, Robin led all the soldiers and checked their equipment and ammunition. After making sure there were no problems, he said through the intercom with the commander of the frontal battlefield, "We have now touched the opponent's western flank, you should launch a feint immediately now!"

The other side immediately replied, "After my side launches a feint, your side must immediately launch a surprise attack as well!"

Robin looked at the time and said, "I will launch a surprise attack from the west flank ten minutes after you launch your feint!"

"Why do you have to wait ten minutes?" The other side is very puzzled said: "The other side firepower is very fierce, and the defense is strong, ten minutes I do not know how many men to lose, my side of the fight, your must hurry and immediately encircle, this is the most reasonable plan!"

Robin said seriously: "I have to wait for you to attack first, and wait for the enemy to begin to engage in the fire with you, it is important to determine the location of the enemy fire point."

"My people can accurately launch a quick sneak attack, directly end the enemy fire point, otherwise if we rush together, simply can not do it accurately!"

The other side hesitated for a moment and thought that was the case, so they spoke up and said, "Okay! I'll have the soldiers prepare and attack in ten minutes!"

He knew very well in his heart that he had no other choice now, with the fortification of Hamid, it was impossible to attack head-on, and there was no chance even if everyone was exhausted, the only chance of success was here with the Frontal army.

And Robin has been a mercenary for several years, although said to be experienced, but his kind of experience, all in the war-torn areas to attack small armed combat groups, he did not encounter really strong, strategic opponents.

This is like a martial arts master, but all the time, only by beating street punks to accumulate experience in real combat.

A person who abuses vegetables too much, they will certainly become more and more like vegetables.

What's more frightening is that he will be immersed in the sense of accomplishment of repeatedly abusing vegetables successfully, unable to extricate himself, not even aware of the fact that he has become more and more vegetables like.

So, at this moment, Robin, not knowing that his side detour has been found out, is still holding high-powered binoculars, observing the movement of the front position.

He was still instructing a few soldiers around him, saying: "You guys also pay attention to observation, after their second round of feints, we can just observe the location of Hamid's fire points, when we have marked down all these fire points, when we start the attack."

"Immediately with the fastest speed, pull out all these fire points! As long as we pull out their fortifications, we will have won!"

Several soldiers nodded and immediately took out their observation equipment and mapping tools, preparing to map out the locations of the opponent's fire points as quickly as possible after the feint attack began.

Robin was so sure of himself at this moment that Hamid's frontal position was already in his pocket!

## Chapter 3295

Ten minutes later, the shelling against Hamid's position stopped on time.

On the front battlefield, three thousand soldiers carrying hundreds of RPG rockets once again charged toward Hamid's position.

The group had already been beaten back once and knew that the enemy firepower was fierce, so the second time they launched the attack, each of them was nervous for fear of accidentally getting killed.

But the military order was in front of them, and although they were afraid, they could only go forward with their heads held high.

Soon, they entered the fire range of Hamid's fortifications again.

Hamid naturally showed no mercy to this kind of leek that came to his door and immediately ordered to fire and kill as many enemies as possible.

The second round of fire was exchanged between the two sides, and it was immediate!

The attacking soldiers were in groups of five, one of whom used shoulder-launched RPGs to bombard the fortifications.

While the remaining four all used machine guns as well as assault rifles to provide him with fire cover to ensure that the RPGs would hit the opposing fortifications.

This is the only tactic taught to them by the army that can play a small role in the offensive battle.

Originally, the government commander thought that as long as the RPGs were moved up, they would not dare to take out all of Hamid's fortifications, but at least they would blow up three or five of his fortifications and make him nervous.

Once he was nervous, he would naturally put more troops and energy into the front, which greatly enhance the chances of success of the flanking detour tactic.

But what he didn't expect was that Hamid's fortifications were built very obscenely.

The front of each fortification was reinforced and camouflaged in layers along the positive slope of the mountain itself.

Under this circumstance, the attacker carrying an RPG from the bottom to the top of the mountain, the trajectory of the shot is almost parallel to the positive slope of the mountain, so it is difficult to hit the fortifications.

In this way, the rocket either grazes the sloping surface of the fortification or hits it at a very small angle.

For this kind of rocket, the real power must be a ninety-degree angle focus on the front, otherwise, once grazing the edge of the explosion, basically with scratching nothing different.

Moreover, even if such a small angle hit, the probability will be directly refracted out of the rocket, not only fails to destroy the enemy, refracted out of the rocket but also scattered around, accidentally wound a lot of their own people.

Robin and his men were still looking through the binoculars, desperately recording the location of each of Hamid's fortifications.

While observing, Robin ordered, "We will launch a sneak attack later, we must use the fastest time to take out all these fortifications, once we take care of them, Hamid's base will be defenseless! We will be able to win easily!"

The commanders at all levels around him immediately patted their chests and promised that they would definitely pull out all these known fire points.

However, they had no idea that right in front of them, on the seemingly undefended western flank, there were more than thirty fire points.

Long before Robin's mercenaries led the team to feel over, Hamid's three hundred soldiers had already ambushed in one step ahead.

Originally, according to the plan, the interior of these fire points were to be completely opened up with pits by Hamid.

And the interior of the pit should also be built with multiple firewalls, once the enemy enters the channel from a certain point, it can immediately use the firewall to isolate the enemy in a very small area, thus avoiding internal infiltration by the enemy.

This design, like the interior of a ship, to have multiple waterproof doors.

The function of the waterproof doors is that if a location ruptures to fill with seawater, it immediately closes all the waterproof doors in this area to prevent seawater from filling the other cabins, thus maximizing the safety of the ship.

Unfortunately, this wave of government forces attack came too quickly, Hamid simply did not have time to build such a large project, so he could only first build some independent hidden fire points.

## Chapter 3296

In order to snipe the troops of Robin's mercenaries, Hamid's 300 soldiers entered more than thirty fire points, then immediately closed the entrance of each fire point from the inside.

In this way, each fire point became an independent bunker, and the soldiers did not have any way of retreat inside.

Although this method has many disadvantages, but there is an advantage, that is, the soldiers inside are almost there to break the boat, must live and die with the bunker, so their will to fight is very high.

Each fire point is configured from five to ten men depending on the size of the area and the angle of the design.

Inside, the firepower configuration was light and heavy machine guns and RPGs.

In addition to this, there is a very adequate ammunition reserve, as well as enough food and drinking water to last for more than a month.

From this point alone, it is enough to see how strong Hamid's sense of strategic reserve is now.

He even plans to use a few years to open up a strategic base of several hundred thousand cubic meters of space inside the surrounding mountains.

By then, including weapons and ammunition, food and drug, fuel supplies, all can achieve huge amounts of storage.

What's more ruthless is that he wants to dig several equipment depots at the foot of the mountain.

At that time, armored vehicles and helicopter gunships are all stored in them, and even if the government troops keep bombing for a month, they can't bring him substantial damage.

At this time, the frontal battlefield feint had been carried out for five minutes.

Originally, there were five minutes left before the attack time set by Robin's mercenaries.

However, Robin, seeing the heavy casualties of friendly troops, was afraid that these guys would not last more than ten minutes before being repulsed.

Once the opponent's feint was repulsed, then he could no longer flank the opponent and catch them off guard.

So, after roughly confirming the location of Hamid's fire point, Robin rushed to the 1,000 elites and said, "Brothers, we're not waiting! Everyone join me to avenge the death of our brothers! We will take Hamid's head to pay tribute to the brothers who just died!"

As soon as they heard this, the crowd chanted the slogan of vowing to take Hamid's head!

Seeing everyone's enthusiasm, Robin nodded with satisfaction and continued,

"Once we meet the enemy head-on, no one should be soft or hesitant! As long as the enemy, regardless of men, women, and children, must be killed on the spot, and strive for a shot to the head! Do you understand?"

The group of people firmly nodded heavily, the color of murder overflowed.

"Good!" Robin only felt a surge of blood boiling, and he immediately shouted, "Charge!"

As the 1,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front rushed up with Robin, at least half of Hamid's 300 soldiers were able to observe this army directly through the slits of the hidden firing ports.

And they did not return fire, but each of them is holding his breath, afraid to make any noise by the other side to be found.

The reason why they haven't returned fire is that the mercenaries of the Cataclysmic Front have not yet entered the middle of their fire coverage network.

Since they were fighting an ambush, they naturally had to wait until the enemy reached the middle of the ambush circle before firing.

Only in this way, while striking the enemy on all fronts, can they cut off all the enemy's retreats, so that they have nowhere to hide.

Even, there should be nowhere to retreat for them!

## Chapter 3297

When Robin led the 1,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front and rushed up the slope of the western flank, he had already fallen into Hamid's encirclement on that side.

When he was worried about missing the opportunity to lead the charge, he didn't even notice that there were already several stone gaps around him, which suddenly turned into flat black holes.

Immediately after that, the tongue of machine-gun fire instantly gushed out!

At one time, the sound of gunfire!

Robin only heard gunfire all around his ears, and before he had time to react, he heard the miserable wailing sounds coming from around him, and the sound of soldiers falling to the ground with bullets!

One thousand people were completely targeted by the muzzles of more than two hundred light and heavy machine guns as well as dozens of RPG rockets.

Then came the unstinting saturation strikes.

The bullets were wildly venting, putting down rows and rows of soldiers around Robin. It was no different from a massacre.

The sound of gunfire, explosions, just a minute or two, Robin's team lost more than half!

His whole face was filled with horror, and he shouted: "Damn it! We've been ambushed! Quickly organize a breakout!"

But. How could he know that there was no longer any possibility for them to break out now?

These 1,000 people had simply fallen into a death trap surrounded by more than 3 dark forts.

No matter which direction they broke out, they were actually bumping into the gun.

They also tried to return fire, but under such firepower, they could not even find a place to hide, and it was even more difficult to return fire.

After all. Their opponents, all hidden in the steel and concrete fortifications, and their weapons are difficult to bring their opponents to effective killing.

On Hamid's side, only a very few people were hit by the bullets fired into the fortifications.

As the number of soldiers in the Cataclysmic Front became smaller and smaller, some soldiers knew they had no hope of escaping and shouted out loud, "Quick, protect the General!"

Immediately afterward, many people in all directions shouted the words "protect the General" and surrounded Robin and few people standing around him.

Soon, he was covered by dozens of people.

Seeing his brothers falling down, Robin was filled with grief and anger, and shouted with red eyes, "Brothers, today's ambush is all because of my poor command, I hope you can forgive me!

Several soldiers cried and said, "General, we are all your soldiers, from the day we followed you, we have never regretted!"

Robin choked up and said, "To be able to fight alongside you guys is a privilege in my three lives!"

After saying that, he gritted his teeth and said, "Now there is no hope of survival, why are you still so protective of me, all get out of the way, let me fight with these ba5tards! This way I can die with less grievance!"

Dozens of warriors from the Front had tears in their eyes. As more and more of their comrades were killed on the periphery, only 40 or 50 of them were left in a group of 1,000 people.

## Chapter 3298

At this time, the firepower of more than thirty fire points have all been aimed at them.

Seeing that the soldiers around him had fallen by more than twenty, Robin pushed away from the soldiers in front of him and raised his assault rifle towards a fire point that was spewing fire not far away, firing back hard while shouting: "Ba5tards! I'll take you with me even if I die!"

After saying that, he took a step and rushed out.

When the other soldiers who were still alive heard this, their blood instantly went to their heads. A group of people neatly shouted the slogan of dying together and followed Robin and rushed out.

However, this kind of suicide charge, except for making them feel less stifled, could hardly have any impact on the battlefield.

As soon as he came out, he was hit by more than ten bullets and instantly fell to the ground... dead.

The other mercenaries who followed him also did not escape this fate, one by one, like cutting wheat, were quickly k!lled, in less than 30 seconds, all k!lled in action!

This one-sided massacre lasted less than five minutes before it was over.

Afterward. Hamid's soldiers came out of their bunkers and began to clean up the battlefield.

After the battle, there were 1,001 mercenaries, including General Robin, all of them killed.

On Hamid's side, there were sixteen casualties, six of whom died and ten were injured. But none of them were life-threatening.

This was definitely a complete and utter victory.

At this moment, the commander of the frontal feint, after waiting for a long time and not seeing Robin's army not coming from the other side, and lost nearly a thousand soldiers in this feint.

He was furious and used the radio to question why the other side still did not attack, but on the other end of the radio, no one responded.

He immediately asked his men to contact the other officers of the Cataclysmic Front, but the result was that there was no response.

This caused him to panic to the extreme.

On the battlefield, there was no way that a force of a thousand men would be lost, and the other side was not just some shrimp soldiers or crab generals. These 1,000 people are the elite of the Cataclysmic Front.

Whether it is the degree of training, combat ability, or combat literacy, they are much better than his side.

The only possibility that such a force is completely lost. The only possibility is that they have met with an untimely death .....

The other side was horrified and hurriedly withdrew all the soldiers they had sent up to feint.

At the same time, and hurriedly sent scouts, with the fastest speed to feel over to find out what happened.

An hour later. When the other side's scouts approached the west flank slope, they immediately used a high-powered camera to observe the positions.

This look does not matter, immediately he was frightened pale.

At this moment, Hamid's soldiers were cleaning up the battlefield on the west wing position.

As for the 1,000 elites of the Cataclysmic Front, as well as their commander, Robin, all became corpses covered with bullet holes.

Hamid's soldiers were currently collecting their weapons and equipment as well as other strategic materials.

The soldiers were more interested in the weapons and ammunition carried by the elites of the Cataclysmic Front because the overall level of these weapons was better than Hamid's army.

All of the weapons used by them were NATO-style weapons, most of which are with active U.S. forces.

While Hamid's forces used almost all of the Soviet Union's former Warsaw Pact-style weapons from the 1960s and 1970s and 1980s, which were quite different from each other, both in terms of level and age.

In addition to the soldiers' interest in the weapons, they were also very fond of their desert camouflage uniforms.

Regrettably, their desert camouflage uniforms had long been beaten with countless holes and had no more use.

However, the Hamid soldiers who were good at treasure hunting found that. Although the tops of the elites of the Cataclysmic Front were all beaten into sieves, the pants were mostly intact and could be peeled off to wear.

This kind of American desert camouflage clothing, the fabric workmanship are very good, the price is not expensive than the Hamid soldiers wear broken pants out of a hundred thousand miles.

On top of that, what made the soldiers salivate even more was the boots of the elites of the Cataclysmic Front.

This gang had very expensive professional tactical boots, reasonable design, superior performance and anti-bashing, and anti-puncture, desert and mountain marching, simply a godsend.

These boots have always been in high demand in the Middle East, placed on the black market, at least several hundred dollars a pair, and there is no supply of them.

So, the scout witnessed the brutal image of Hamid's soldiers stripping the pants of the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front one by one, then taking off their boots, and finally throwing the bodies into the valley.

And what made him, even more, horrified was that his camera just happened to catch the corpse of Robin, who, at this moment, had only a pair of pants left in the lower half of his body, and his entire body was shot with at least a dozen bullet holes, while he was dead in a horrible way.

That scout was terrified to the extreme while fleeing in fear, he reported to his superiors by radio: "Cataclysmic ..... Cataclysmic Front, all dead ..... Commander Robin... ...also dead ....."

## Chapter 3299

The news of the death of Robin and a thousand soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front was like a bolt from the blue to the commander of the attacking side!

He didn't care about the death of the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, but he felt that if even the Cataclysmic Front couldn't attack Hamid's fortifications, the group of hangers-on under him would be even more hopeless.

Moreover, he brought a total of more than 5,000 soldiers, in two rounds of charges nearly 2,000 perished, excluding 1,500 people of Cataclysmic Front, now the actual combat power lost at least a large half!

More seriously, after two charges, his soldiers have clearly realized that want to rely on flesh and blood to take Hamid's position, almost impossible to see with their own eyes. With two charges, so many of their comrades died, they are now full of fear.

At this time morale is already extremely low, if forced to organize a third charge, in addition to sending them to death, there is no other meaning.

Therefore, he also knew very clearly that he simply could not have another chance to take Hamid this time.

So, he immediately reported the battle situation to his superiors and asked for permission to withdraw his troops and go back to rest.

When his superiors heard the situation, they were furious!

The many victories over the past few days had long filled their expectations for the purge of the opposition, and they firmly believed that this goal would soon be achieved.

But unexpectedly, all of a sudden, the reality gave itself a blow to the head.

A war, not even the enemy has not yet seen, their own side has faced 3,000 deaths, this is a bit unacceptable.

What was even more incomprehensible was that this man, Robin, had previously led these Cataclysmic Front mercenaries to a number of victories, and in the eyes of their group of native commanders, was simply a super war commander who could not be defeated.

Look who could have imagined that such a commander would die in such a way .....

In his anger, he also immediately synchronized this news to Walter, one of the four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front.

At this time, Walter, who was waiting in Damascus for the feedback on the results of the four fronts of the Cataclysmic Front, suddenly received the news of Robin's death, and he couldn't believe it for ten thousand times until the other side sent him the video taken by the scouts, and then he had to accept this reality.

In a small-scale attack battle, more than 1,500 of his men died as well as a five-star war general, this is the first time since the establishment of the Cataclysmic Front.

Walter really can't understand why mountain-occupying opposition forces can have such a powerful fighting force, he feels that this matter is extremely strange, so he did not dare to have any delay, rushed to call, ready to report this period of time to the Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front, Joseph.

And at this time, Joseph is at the dinner table of the family villa in Suhang, and enjoying Chengfeng's wine.

Chengfeng doesn't look like the head of the Su family, this old thing really became a licking dog, the level and attainment is extremely high.

Originally, Joseph had a problem with this old guy, after all, he did always look down on his father, if not for the face of Zynn, Joseph would not even bother to eat and drink with him.

However, the old man began to shoot him with all kinds of compliments as soon as he came to the table, Joseph at first can also be bashful, but soon found himself floating.

For a person like him, who has endured humiliation for so many years, his bones are indeed quite depressed.

The more this kind of person, the more he needs a chance to release, the more he needs others to know his ability and to affirm and praise him.

Therefore, when he found out that Chengfeng, the Su family head who made his father not dare to breathe in front of him back then, was actually groveling and flattering to himself, his heart, which had been repressed for years because he had not been able to avenge his parents, was greatly satisfied.

Unlike Joseph, Chengfeng, at this time, was already filled with shame inside.

He had never knelt down to anyone from his youth, and after middle age onwards, he was admired by all.

But who would have thought that he, who had been proud all his life, would grovel to a 20-something-year-old in his later years?

This feeling hurts his pride, but he had to continue to keep this flattering face, because he desperately needs Joseph to help him solve the series of problems in front of him.

So, after three rounds of drinking, he once again took the initiative to lift his glass and said with a smile:

"Come on, Joseph, I'll drink to you again, with this glass of wine I wish you a victory on the day of the Qingming Festival, in Waderest Mountain! You will completely avenge your parents' death!"

## Chapter 3300

Joseph played with the wine glass in his hand and said seriously,

"Grandpa , it's not Waderest, it's Wanrest! After Qingming, the whole Wanrest Mountain, is the cemetery where my parents are sleeping, I will deploy a hundred elites of Cataclysmic Front to seal up the whole mountain, not allowing any idle people to disturb their peace in the future!"

Chengfeng immediately blurted out, "Yes, yes, Mount Wanrest! When your parents' graves are moved there, I will personally pay my respects on the spot!"

Joseph nodded with satisfaction and said, "It would be best if you can go."

Saying that, he said with great emotion, "Actually, my father told my mother more than once back then that he felt a lot of pressure every time he saw you."

"Is that so?" Chengfeng was very surprised and asked, "Arthur, why would he be stressed out when he saw me?"

Joseph gave Chengfeng a look and said in a somewhat unpleasant tone, "Because he felt that you've always looked down on him! In your eyes, he was Uncle Su's fox friend, and still the kind of fox friend who completely despises Uncle Su and only pulls down Uncle Su's rank."

"Every time he saw you, he had that feeling of being disliked and disgusted by the other parent when the poor student goes to play with the superior student."

Chengfeng awkwardly smiled twice and hurriedly explained, "I think Arthur may have some misunderstanding about me, I am a person who is not smiling, a little serious to everyone."

"Even to Zynn, I am always pulling a face, rarely give him any good look, so I definitely did not mean to look down on Arthur!"

Joseph slightly surprised to look at him, seriously said: "But I have contact with you down today, and do not feel that you are a person who does not smile, nor do I feel that you are serious to anyone, is this because, I now have the strength that my father did not have back then?"

"This ..... cough ..... this ....." Chengfeng stammered for half a day, but he could not say anything.

Joseph's words put him in an even more awkward state.

He knew that Joseph was laughing at him.

After all, his attitude was indeed very flattering after learning that he was the Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front and learning that his organization was extremely strong.

To be honest, this face of his was a bit disgusting even to himself.

But what could be done about it?

The current situation for him is only to do everything possible to close relations with Joseph.

The only hidden problem is Zhiyu's powerful benefactor, because Joseph is about to take on the Wade family.

About this matter, only Joseph can help him with.

Once Joseph can take care of that guy, he will have 10,000 ways to make Zhiyu return the Ocean Shipping Group!

At that time, the Su family will have a great opportunity to take off again!

At this time, Joseph saw Chengfeng's old face red, smiled playfully, waved his hand, and said,

"Forget it, these are all things that happened 20 or 30 years ago, let's not talk about it, in short, if you can go to pay respect to my father, I believe his spirit in heaven, will also be pleased."

